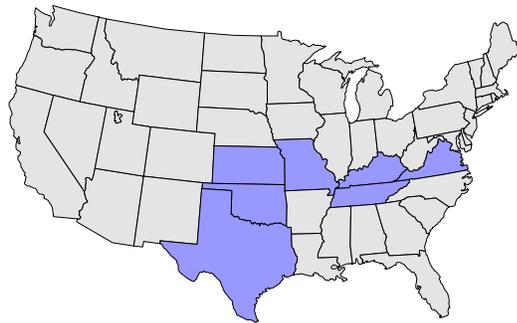


The Descendants of Matthew Glave

The Glaves/Gleaves Family in America



Forward

This document is the product of years of research into the story of the Graves/Gleaves Family in America. It primarily deals with the story of ten generations of the families of three brothers. It is the product of my research, as well as many other dedicated genealogists.

As you will see, there are many unanswered questions that still remain about the Family history. The first of these questions is the original spelling of the Family name. Today, *GLEAVES* is by far the most prevalent. Within this document, whenever the Family surname appears in *ITALICIZED-SMALL CAPITAL LETTERS*, it is as the spelling appears in the referenced document. Whether it is *GLAVES* or *GLEAVES*, it is apparent we are all one family.

Much of the documentation in this history comes from extracts of the original documents without viewing the actual court record. Where I have copies of the actual documents, I have attempted to make this known, so that others may request copies.

There are so many people to thank for helping to pull this project together. Bob Allen helped with the early leads and the Turk and Allen families as well as *Turk vs. Raferty*. Lois Gleaves, George Wilkerson, and Jean Gleaves added valuable information to the William Gleaves line. Bill Gleaves and Bob Carver contributed their years of research to the Michael Gleaves family. Finally, I need to offer a special thanks to Bonnie Snow, who not only contributed information on the Graves and Payne Families, but also encouraged me to undertake this project. I'm sure I have missed others who have contributed information and I assure them that it is my oversight and I hope they will forgive me for my lapse of memory.

It is my intent that this will become an evergreen document, not intended to be published in book form, (I have a healthy respect for the copyright laws) but rather to be corrected and added to, as the family history evolves. I intend to distribute it in CD-ROM form, so the various branches of the Family tree can update this document with their own records.

There is much more to be added to this Family history. I'm sure there are a numerous mistakes in my research. I only ask, that as others expand upon this work, they pass on to me corrections/additions to this manuscript.

Thank you, to all the friends I have made along the way in developing this project.

Enjoy



Dennis Graves
dennis@glaves.org

Table of Contents

1.	Matthew Graves	4
2.	Mary Graves Turk	15
3.	William Gleaves	29
4.	Michael Graves	60
5.	Elizabeth & Esther Graves	92
6.	Matthew Graves Jr.	94
7.	The Mary Graves Turk Line	127
8.	The William Gleaves Line	134
9.	The Michael Gleaves Line	251
10.	The Matthew Graves Jr. Line	288
11.	Missing Pieces	345
12.	Family Facts and Lists	351
13.	Index.....	359

1

Matthew Glaves

About 1725 - 1760

The known history of the Family begins in the New World. The lineage can be definitely traced back to 1760 in what was at that time, the American Frontier; Augusta County, Virginia. The patriarch, Matthew Glaves, is the earliest known direct ancestor of the family. Very little is known about Matthew's life, a single entry on the tax rolls is the lone record during his lifetime. Court records involving his wife and children do provide valuable insight and are covered in detail later in this chapter.

Despite extensive research by several individuals, no authenticated documentation of Matthew's life has been found prior to 1760. Although we lack hard evidence, several versions of the family history, handed down over time, suggest that he was born in England and emigrated to America as a young man.

Matthew's Roots: British Ancestry?

A book by Mary B. Kegley, contains a biographical sketch of Matthew's oldest son, William. The sketch begins; "*The Gleaves family of Cripple Creek were descended from the Gleaves of Cambridgeshire, England. William Gleaves, the first of the name to come to this part of Virginia, migrated to Pennsylvania and then down the valley of Virginia where he bought lands in 1770 as recorded in Augusta County records.*" The sketch, printed in its entirety in Chapter 3, makes no mention of William's father, Matthew.

Glimpses of Wythe County Virginia

Sometime prior to June 2, 1925, Dr. Edgar Lee Gleaves of Nashville, Tennessee took notes during an interview with J. Miller Turner as he recited in great detail, the family history of Michael Gleaves, Matthew's middle son. Mr. Turner was the great grandson of Michael Gleaves. Dr. Gleaves then compiled and subsequently updated a document titled *The Gleaves Family*. It begins: "*The original family by the name of Gleaves came from Dillingham, England, to America, the exact date being unknown. Several years prior to the Colonial War they settled in Virginia near Roanoke where several descendants still live.*" If Mr. Turner was aware of the name of Michael's father, he did not mention it in the interview. Although it contains several inaccuracies, it provides fascinating detail and portions of the document are included in Chapters 4 & 9, which deal with Michael and his descendants.

Coming to America

Additional research into Matthew's early life in the New World has provided several possible connections, without the elusive, definite proof, researchers are seeking. Most reports list his older children being born in England, which would have him emigrating in the late 1740s or 1750s. Other than family oral history, there is no proof that any of Matthew's children were born before he came to America.

It is quite possible that Matthew emigrated to America through the Port of Philadelphia. The Port was a very active during this period and processed more immigrants than the Port of New York. No record or ship's manifest has been found to document the exact date or location of Matthew's entry into the New World.

It is even possible that Matthew's parents could have come to America before he was born. There are documented records of several individuals with the Family surnames coming to the colonies before 1700. It appears that they emigrated to Pennsylvania through the Port of Philadelphia (Chester County).

- ◆ *“George GLAVE (GLEAVE) of Knutsford”* and his wife Ann Duncalfe of Hale Bowden Parish came to Bucks County, Pennsylvania in 1682 aboard the ship *“The Friends Adventure”*. George and Ann had been married in 1679 and came to the New World with their son, John, born September 14, 1680. George appears in the Bucks County Court Records in 1686 where he was fined 10 shillings for assaulting Edmund Bennett. More than 60 years transpire before the next entry is found. In 1752, a report of a wedding at the Concord Meetinghouse in Chester County, Pennsylvania lists among the guests, *“Elizabeth GLEAVES”* and *“John GLAVES”*. If this were George and Ann's son, he would have been 72 years old at the time. Most families on the guest list are grouped with husband, wife and children appearing together. John and Elizabeth appear separately so may not have been husband and wife. There is no record of any Matthew Gleaves found associated with this family.

The Pennsylvania Colony

- ◆ A second *“George GLEAVE”* settled in Chester County, Pennsylvania in 1683. He and his wife Isabella, along with their son George, arrived in Philadelphia in September of 1683 aboard the ship *“Freindship”*. George and Isabella were indentured servants to John Hough for a period of four years and their son George until he turned 21.

They eventually settled in Burlington County, Pennsylvania where he was a wheelwright by trade. George and Isabella both died prior to 1690 and their son George moved to Shrewsbury Parish, Kent County, Maryland. George married a woman named Sarah and the christening dates of their seven children are documented in local church records there. These seven named children were born between 1703 and 1725, although none were named Matthew.

The Pennsylvania Colony

- ◆ By 1700 the surname had spread to Lancaster County, Virginia. In 1699 the will of *“Joseph GLAVE”* was probated. It appears that he was a recent immigrant and unmarried as he lists his home as Cheshire, England and leaves all his possessions to his mother, Mary Hill.

The Virginia State Library Website

- ◆ Beginning in 1751, *“Isaac GLAVES”* (sometimes spelled *GLEAVES*) shows up in court documents in Lancaster and Bedford Counties, Pennsylvania. His is the only name uncovered at this time.

Pennsylvania in 1780

None of these reports reference a Matthew in the family.

The Most Likely Link

The most promising clues to Matthew's origins begin in England, as family history suggests. Robert Allen, a very meticulous genealogist from California, has done the most detailed research of English court and church records pertaining to the family. He has uncovered the most promising link to Matthew's early years. His recently published paper, entitled, *Ancestry and Descendants of Matthew Gleaves, Augusta County, VA* and subsequent documents contain his findings.

"Family tradition is that Michael Gleaves was born in Willingham, England (although the story says "Dillingham", England, but there is no such place). There are a lot of Gleaves from Williamham, England in the late 1600s and early 1700s. Research of Williamham, England records has discovered a Matthew Gleaves who married Amy __?__ and who was buried on 3/27/1709. He had the following children: Alice, baptized 1675, Ann, baptized 1688, Thomas, baptized 1/23/1680/81, and Elizabeth, baptized 1677."

"Thomas, who was baptized 1/23/1680/81, married Anne Sneesby on 9/29/1718 and was buried on 6/22/1740. Thomas had the following children: Thomas, baptized 11/16/1720, Joseph, baptized 1/5/1724/25, Matthew (no information) and John, baptized 3/13/1734/35. Thomas wrote a will in 1740 in which he mentions his sons Thomas, John ("when age 21"), Mathew ("when age 21") and Joseph. This is the only Matthew Gleaves in Willingham in the right age bracket to have emigrated to America and died in Augusta Co., VA in 1760."

Bill Gleaves has obtained a copy of the Thomas Gleaves' Will and reports that Matthew was to receive the sum of 150 pounds "at age 21 years". This would mean that the earliest he could have been born is 1720.

The names "GLAVES" and "GLEAVES" appear in numerous records in several areas of England and to a lesser extent, in Ireland. At this point in time, there does not appear to be any hard evidence that would definitely link Matthew to a particular location, family or surname. As additional document sources come online through the Internet, this question may be answered. Today it remains an unsolved mystery.

Several Pennsylvania court records appear more promising, although neither can be absolutely authenticated. In October of 1745, there are at least two documented records in Pennsylvania relating to an individual(s) named "Matthew GLEAVE".

In a book about early Pennsylvania, there is a document entitled "Account of Servants Bound and Assigned Before James Hamilton, Mayor of Philadelphia". An entry dated October 12, 1745 states that "Matthew GLEAVE assigns John Marley (a servant from Ireland on the "Snow George) to serve four years, from September 22. Consideration 20 pounds, with customary dues." *Emigrants to Pennsylvania*

A "Matthew GLEAVE" also appears in a book listing marriage records in Pennsylvania. While most entries have a complete date and list both spouses, Matthew's entry is dated "October __, 1745" and does not list a spouse. There is no explanation for

the missing information. It is possible that a portion of the record was destroyed or the explanation may be that this Matthew took out a marriage license but never filed it after the ceremony. Either theory is plausible since they are consistent with the birth of his first child Mary, in 1746. There are reports that the license was actually taken out in Lancaster County, where *Isaac GLAVES* appears in 1751, although this author has not been able to document this fact. *Pennsylvania Marriages Prior to 1790*

If either of these two entries pertain to our Matthew, then all his children would have been born in America.

Augusta County, Virginia

The Shenandoah Valley of Virginia was considered to be the frontier of the American Colonies during this period and Indian raiding parties were still common occurrences. This part of the Valley was settled by the Scotch-Irish and Germans, most of whom came from Pennsylvania, Maryland and Delaware beginning in 1732. The colonial government encouraged them to settle in the Valley, partly to act as a buffer between the English settlements east of the Blue Ridge Mountains and the Indians to the west and north. A number of small farming communities sprang up throughout its 200-mile length. The Valley served as a natural migration route for settlers who could avoid crossing the Blue Ridge Mountains by entering the valley from the north in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania.

Framed by the Blue Ridge on the east and the Appalachian Mountains on the west, it extends nearly the full length of the present day boundary between Virginia and West Virginia. At the southern end of the Valley, the Cumberland Gap would be used by Daniel Boone and others to spread the westward expansion of settlements into Tennessee beginning in the 1780s.

Augusta County, Virginia was created in November of 1738, from Orange County. Until 1770, when Botetourt County was set off, Augusta was the largest county in the world, stretching to the Mississippi River on the west and north through Illinois and a corner of Wisconsin. The name Augusta was given to the county in honor of Princess Augusta, mother of George III of England.

During the 1730–1750 timeframe, much of the land in the Valley was deeded by Lord Fairfax of Virginia to land speculators. In exchange for grants of hundreds of thousands of acres, these men agreed to attract settlers to the region. Much of the current County of Augusta embraces the boundaries of the Beverley Manor Grant obtained by William Beverley of Essex County, Virginia in 1736. This grant abuts portions of the Borden Grant to the south.



The settlers, under the rule of the British Crown, were organized into the colonial militia. All male landowners were required to enlist in one of the companies of militia, which were formed in their local communities. The militia served two purposes; the first was for the protection of the settlers. A second important function was to provide the British government with a method of identifying taxable individuals within the colonies.

***The Glaves Family
of
Augusta County, Virginia***

The first known fact about Matthew Glaves Sr. is that he came to Augusta County, Virginia in the Shenandoah Valley prior to 1760. “*Matthew GLAVES*” is listed on the County tax rolls for that year as delinquent with the notation “*too poor*” next to his name. No location of the property is given. There are undocumented reports that Matthew Sr. settled on the banks of the South River, which runs through present day Rockingham and Augusta Counties. The South River is formed when the South Fork of the Shenandoah River divides in Rockingham County near the present day town of Waynesboro. The area is known as Crimora and is on the western side of the Blue Ridge Mountains. This description is consistent with the land dealings of Matthew Glaves Jr. in 1785. *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia*

It is not known if Matthew Sr. came to Augusta County with other family members, although this appears unlikely. No other occurrence of the names “*GLAVES*” or “*GLEAVES*” appears in court records other than those of his children. A single entry in May of 1770 names “*David GLASE*” on a land patent. This author is inclined to think this to be a misspelling of “*Glass*”, of which there were several in the County during this period.

As reported earlier in this chapter, there is no documented record of Matthew’s marriage, although the Pennsylvania marriage license appears to be highly plausible. Indeed, no other records of the family appear until 1771, more than 10 years after the initial Augusta County tax entry. Up until this point we know nothing about his wife or children. In 1771, things begin to change.

1771

On March 22, 1771, *Augusta County Court Order Book #14* contains an entry where a “*William GLAVES is appointed guardian ad litem for Esther GLAVES, orphan of Matthew GLAVES, deceased.*” A guardian *ad litem* was a person of legal age appointed to litigate a cause of action for a minor child or incompetent person. At this point there is no information as to William’s relationship to either Matthew or Esther.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Lyman Chalkley's three-volume *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia*, extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County, 1745-1800 (Rosslyn, Va., 1912-1913) is the most often quoted reference work that contains abstracts taken from the Augusta County court records. This work is not without serious flaws.

The document was reviewed before publication by the Daughters of the American Revolution, who found that the abstracts contained an abundance of transcription errors, erroneous dates, misspelled names, material omissions, and other serious mistakes. They concluded that the abstracts were "*condensed to the point of mutilation*" and that many entries misrepresented the contents of the original documents. It was also pointed out that Chalkley had abstracted only some of the records that pertained to persons and families in which he was interested. "*Publication of the abstracts could easily lead to the erroneous conclusion that the absence in the abstracts of information about a person or a family meant that there was no information on the person or family in the county court's records*". Despite this criticism, Chalkley published his Extract and it serves as principal resource for research in Augusta County, Virginia.

For many years, researchers had no other clues to the Matthew Glaves family. These two small references were the only records of the origins in Augusta County. Only recently, has Bob Allen, a Turk family researcher, uncovered an error that sheds additional light on our ancestors.

Turk vs. Rafferty

Chalkley reports a lawsuit titled *Turk vs. Rafferty* under "*County Court Judgments, March 1772, Vol. I, p. 365*". The case involved a dispute over the estate of "*Matthew GROVE*". Bob Allen obtained a copy of the original records in the Augusta County, Virginia Courthouse that Chalkley viewed in writing his abstract of this lawsuit. The actual record reveals that the family involved in the lawsuit is "*GLAVE*", not "*GROVE*". Although the document is quite lengthy and overly verbose, the key points are listed below.

Most documents from this time period were drafted using little or no punctuation and sometimes-random capitalization. This document is no exception to that trend. This author has attempted to transcribe this text exactly as it appears in the original lawsuit. You will notice that the spelling of the name appears with and without the "S".

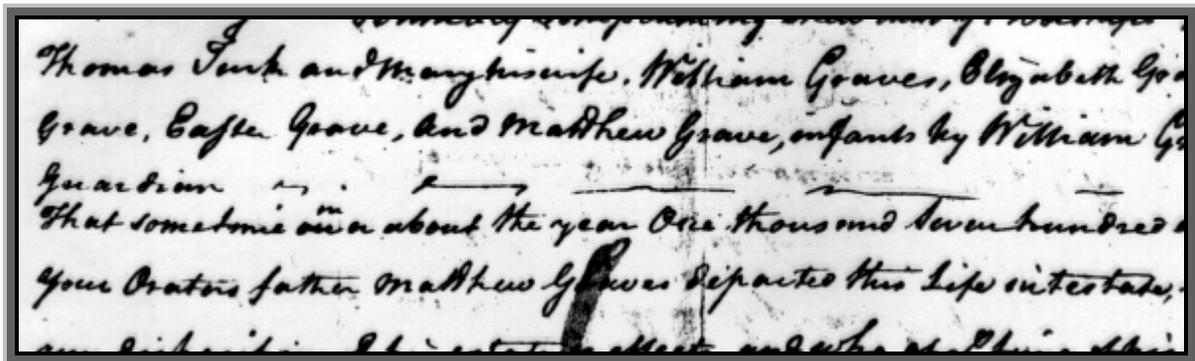
Turk & wife **v** ***Rafferty & wife***

"George the Third by the Grace of God of great Britain France & Ireland King Defender of the Faith To the Sherif of Augusta County Greeting we command you that you summon Thomas Rafferty and Esther his wife To appear before the Justices of our said County Court at the Court House of the County on the third Tuesday in next month to Answer a Bill in Chancery (illegible) whereby Thomas TURK and Mary his wife, William GLAVE and Elizabeth GLAVE, and Michael GLAVE, Esther GLAVE and Matthew GLAVE. Infants by William GLAVE their guardian of this they shall in no wise omit under the penalty of 100 (pounds)"

"To The Worshipful his Majesties. Justices of the County Court of Augusta (illegible) on Chancery Humbly Complaining their (illegible) of the Worships Your orator,

Thomas TURK and Mary his wife, William GLAVES, Elizabeth GLAVE, Michael GLAVE, Easter GLAVE, and Matthew GLAVE, infants by William GLAVE their guardian -- That sometime on or about the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty your orators' father Matthew GLAVES departed this life intestate without making any disposition of his estate or effects and who at the time of his death was possessed of a very considerable personal estate. Orators having been informed consisting of Horses, Cattle, Hog's, Sheep, Household goods, and all kind of implements of Husbandry. That upon the Orator's father's death their mother Esther, since intermarried with Thomas Raferty the Defendants hereafter named possessed herself of the whole estate (your orators then being infants of very tender years) without ever taking out Letters of administration, soon after which before she disposed of the same intermarried with the other Defendant Thomas Raferty by virtue of which intermarriage he took the whole of your Orators estate into his custody and possession and used possessed and disposed of the same without ever rendering any account to either of your orators or to this worshipful Court. Your Orators Mary TURK and William GLAVES since having come of age have often and in a friendly manner requested him so to do as such on his own account as on behalf of his infant brothers and sisters...."

Although there is no record of a judgement, this single document provides a wealth of information about the Matthew Graves family. It establishes Matthew's approximate date of death and names his wife Esther and his children. It tells us that Matthew died intestate, having no will. The document mentions "horses, cattle, pigs and household items", but no land. The family had probably settled on unclaimed land but had not had the necessary survey done in order to patent it and gain title. The actual lawsuit was dated August 20, 1771, although the case was not heard until the following March.



A copy of the actual complaint in Turk vs. Raferty reveals how Lyman Chalkley could have interpreted the surname as "GROVE". The actual document is 2 ½ legal pages in length.

During the Colonial period, the death of a husband required that a guardian be named for any minor children, even if the wife were still alive. The English Laws of Primogeniture were still in force in the Colony of Virginia at this time. Under this law, unless a will stipulated otherwise, the entire estate passed to the oldest son, in this case William. It was not until 1790 that a wife in Virginia was entitled to a third of her husband's estate, now known as her *Dower Rights*. The guardian (or guardians) was to

ensure that the children's portion of the estate was managed properly until they reached majority. In many cases the guardian was a relative. The lawsuit claims that Esther never appeared before the court to have a guardian named for her children.

Mary and William are listed as "*having come of age*" meaning they were no longer considered minors by the court. Male children reached the age of majority at 21 and females at 18. According to the bible of James Turk, his mother, Mary Gleaves, was born on June 12, 1746, meaning that she was 25 at the time of lawsuit. If William was named as Guardian for his sister, Esther in 1771 the latest he could have been born would be 1750.

If third child Elizabeth, was still a minor when the lawsuit was filed in August of 1771, the earliest she could have been born would be 1753.

Boys over the age of fourteen and girls over the age of twelve were allowed to choose their own guardians and many court records reflect this action. Younger children had guardians appointed by the Court. It appears from the 1771 entry that Esther had not yet turned twelve since William was appointed, not chosen by her. This would place her birth year as 1759 or after. The one question remaining is whether William's being named "*Guardian ad litem*" would have negated her ability to choose. The "*ad litem*" entry was not very common in court records.

The Matthew Glaves Family

If Matthew's children are listed in the lawsuit according to age, we can make a fairly accurate guess as to when they were born.

	<u>Born</u>
Mary	June 12, 1746 (Turk Family Bible)
William	1747 – 1750
Elizabeth	After 1753
Michael	After 1753
Esther	Late 1750s
Matthew	Late 1750s or early 1760s

It is not known if there are any other errors or omissions in Chalkley's volumes that deal with the Matthew Glaves family. Until someone publishes a more complete extract, we may never know.

Esther ***About 1728 - after 1808***

The early life of Matthew's wife Esther has been a mystery and the subject of a good deal of research with very limited results. If Esther were born in 1730, she would have been just 16 when her oldest child, Mary, was born in 1746. It is likely that she was born sometime before that date, although no proof exists.

The Mitchell Controversy

Esther's maiden name is unknown, although a number of researchers list her as "*Esther Mitchell*". Thusfar, nothing can be found that would clearly identify her as a Mitchell. There was a Mitchell family in Augusta County in the mid-1700s and John Mitchell was a prominent citizen appearing in numerous court records. John appears on early maps of the Beverly Patent owning 609 acres in the southern end of the grant in an area known as Greenville.

John Mitchell was in the Augusta County area as early as 1743 when he is listed in Orange County Court Records (Parent County of Augusta) as turning in a "*wolf's head*". There must have been some form of bounty paid for destroying predators. A second record that may pertain to another John Mitchell appears November 21, 1754 in a simple entry; "*John Mitchell indented servant to John Hanna*". There is no other evidence to suggest that our John Mitchell was an indentured servant.

Orange County Court Records

If Esther was the daughter of John Mitchell, the 1743 entry places them in the area early enough for her to marry Matthew Graves prior to the birth of their oldest daughter Mary in 1746. Now comes a curious entry that has yet to be explained by those discounting the family connection.

John Mitchell made his will September 23, 1780 and died in 1783. His will lists several individuals named Russell receiving inheritances as well as an "*Esther Turk*". Esther is positively identified when later in the will the following appears; "*THOMAS Turk, father of Esther, is to control her legacy until she is of age*". Thomas was the husband of Mary Graves, oldest child of Matthew and Esther. There is no explanation included in the will documenting what, if any, relationship the younger Esther had to John Mitchell. Esther would have been about 13 years old at the time the will was written. There were three witnesses on John Mitchell's will, John Reaugh, Margaret Kirk and Mary Turk.

It would appear that Mary is Mary Gleaves-Turk, wife of Thomas and daughter of Matthew and Esther Graves. Turning to the other two witnesses, "*John Reaugh*" appears to be John Rhea who married Margaret Turk, daughter of Thomas and Mary around this same time. Rhea family records list the surname with both spellings. If this is in fact the case, could "*Margaret Kirk*" actually be Margaret Turk? The signature on the will is definitely "*Kirk*".

If there is any connection between Esther and John Mitchell, he made no mention of it in his will. Esther had remarried and moved to Washington County, Virginia during the previous decade.

John Mitchell's connection to the Thomas Turk family remains a mystery but provides researchers with countless interesting connections that only heighten the Mitchell controversy.

Augusta County, Virginia Will Book #6

Life after Matthew

As reported earlier, Esther remarried after the death of Matthew. Augusta County Court Records show that she and “*Thomas Rafferty*” were married on June 6, 1762. This marriage and the 1772 lawsuit are the only known references to Thomas Rafferty in Augusta County.

Sometime in the late 1760s or early 1770s, Thomas and Esther moved further south to Washington County, Virginia on the North Carolina border. They were among the earliest settlers of the area and the “*Thomas Raferty Family*” is listed as being in the county previous to 1772. He is listed with other heads of families in Rev. Charles Cummings’ Congregation at Sinking Spring, a Presbyterian Church.

Historical Sketches of the Campbell, Pilcher and Kindred Families

The first great migration to Washington County was from the Augusta County area, so it is presumed they traveled with others to this new region. If this report is true, then they had already left Augusta County when *Turk vs. Raferty* was filed.

Thomas Rafferty died testate in Washington County, Virginia in 1780. His will, dated October 21, 1779, mentions “*his wife*”, although Esther’s name does not appear on the document. It also mentions “*daughters, Elizabeth and Margaret*” with no last names given. Esther made a motion to become the Administrator, with the will annexed on March 20, 1780. Esther’s oldest son, William Gleaves, by now living in nearby Montgomery County, was one of the securities for the administrator’s bond.

Washington County Virginia Will Book 1

On January 9, 1786, Esther Rafferty received a Land Grant in Washington County from the Commonwealth of Virginia. “*Know ye that by virtue of a certificate in Rights of Settlement given by the Commissioners for adjusting the titles of unpatented lands in the District of Washington and Montgomery and in consideration of the Ancient Compensation of two pounds sterling paid by Esther Rafferty into the Treasury of the Commonwealth, there is granted...a certain tract of land containing four hundred acres...on a branch of the Southfork of the Holstein River, called Mill Creek adjoining Francis Whitney and John Gross’ land.*” The grant goes on to describe the boundaries of the property measured in “*poles*”. The Grant was signed Patrick Henry, who was the Governor of Virginia at the time. It’s not clear if he actually signed the document or if some other official signed for him. It was somewhat unusual for a woman to receive a Land Grant although not unheard of. A scanned copy of this and many other documents pertaining to Virginia family land records may be found on the Virginia State Library Internet site at: <http://image.vtls.com/>.

The Library of Virginia Land Records

On March 14, 1786, in Washington County, Virginia, Esther married for the third time, to Elias Woolman. It is unclear how long they remained in Washington County since upon Elias Woolman’s death in 1795, his widow, Esther, was granted her motion to be the Administrator of the estate in Augusta County, Virginia. The motion was granted on December 15, 1795. It is unclear if Elizabeth and Elias had returned to Augusta prior to his death or if she traveled there subsequently. Most of her children had moved away

from the area more than ten years previously. The only known family members remaining in Augusta County at that time were her daughter and son-in-law, Thomas and Mary Turk. Augusta County Court Records, Order Book #23

By now, Esther had outlived three husbands. Researcher, Bob Allen reports the last direct link to Esther. It occurred when she executed a Power of Attorney in Buncombe County, North Carolina on April 19, 1797. The document was later recorded in Washington County, Virginia on February 19, 1799. Present day Buncombe County is in the Asheville, North Carolina area, some distance from Washington County, Virginia. No explanation for her being in this area has been offered by any Family Researcher.

Esther appeared to be still living on August 3, 1808 when her son-in-law, Thomas Turk, Sr. wrote his Will in Augusta County, Virginia and provided therein for her support; *"I desire that my wife's mother, Esther Woolman shall have a decent support out of my estate during her natural life or widowhood"*. Augusta County Court Records

Records pertaining to Esther's death or final resting-place have yet to be found. It does not appear that she was estranged from her children, so she may have lived close to one of them in her last years. Esther would have been about 70 years old when Thomas Turk wrote his will.

This author suspects, without any proof, that she likely lived her final days in Augusta County, Virginia, near her daughter. This detail; along with her maiden name remain mysteries.

The Children Of Matthew and Esther

The children and grandchildren of Matthew and Esther are documented in detail in Chapters 2-6. These three generations span the first one hundred years of the Family's presence in the New World. As you will see, many unanswered questions remain for others to discover.

2

The Family of Mary Gleaves Turk June 12, 1746 - March 2, 1835

Mary appears to be the oldest child of Matthew and Esther Glaves. She is the only one of the six children whose actual birthdate is known. Family history would have her born in England and emigrating to America with her parents at an early age. The *James Turk Bible* establishes her birthdate but does not provide a clue as to the location. As discussed in Chapter One, it is also possible that she, and her brothers and sisters were all born in the New World.

No records have been found pertaining to Mary's life prior to her marriage. We know from Augusta County tax records that her family was in the Shenandoah Valley no later than 1760. The first time she appears in Augusta County, Virginia court records is 1771. Mary Turk and her husband, along with her brothers and sisters, are litigants in the *Turk vs. Rafferty* lawsuit over her Father's estate.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Unlike her brothers, Mary appears to have lived most of her life in Augusta County. There are no known records of Mary Gleaves Turk or her husband Thomas occurring anywhere else. For a more complete description of early Augusta County refer to Chapter 1.

Mary was the second wife of Thomas Turk Sr., a second-generation member of one of the earliest families to settle in the Shenandoah Valley. Thomas and Mary were married on April 1, 1766 in Augusta County, Virginia. There is no known official record of the marriage, although it is recorded in a family bible. Some family records give the location of the marriage as the town of Staunton, although there is no proof. At the time of their marriage, Mary was 19 years old and Thomas more than twice her age, at approximately 48.

James Turk Bible

Mary Turk was part of the controversy over her Mother's, possible connection to the John Mitchell family. When Mitchell made his will in 1780, Mary was one of the witnesses. The will, proved in the Augusta County Court in 1783, also lists an "*Esther TURK*" as one of the beneficiaries. Mary and Thomas had a daughter, born about 1767, named Esther, and the will identifies Thomas as her Father. Mary's mother was also named Esther, although in 1780 her married name was believed to be "*Rafferty*". For more detail of this issue, see the section on Esther Glaves in Chapter 1.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

***The Turk Family
of
Augusta County, Virginia***

Mary's husband, Thomas was the son of Robert and Margaret Turk. His mother's maiden name is unknown. Robert Turk was a Scotch-Irish Presbyterian from Ulster Province, Northern Ireland. He is believed to have emigrated to Boston with his family sometime around 1720. Turk family researchers claim that Robert paid the passage for his family to come from England and was not an indentured servant.

Sometime before the late 1730s, Robert moved his family to Virginia and obtained land through the Orange County Court under a procedure known as "*Headrights*". Headrights were grants of 50 acres per "*head*" granted by the Colony of Virginia to males over 16 who were willing to clear land in undeveloped areas of the state. On February 28, 1739, Robert Turk entered an application in the Orange County Court of Common Pleas. This Headrights function served as the only real immigration record during this time period. The entry lists the following individuals: "*Robert Turk, Margrot, Jane, John, Ann, Thomas, James & William Turk*". Next to the entry is a notation "*from Ireland*". *Orange County Court Records*

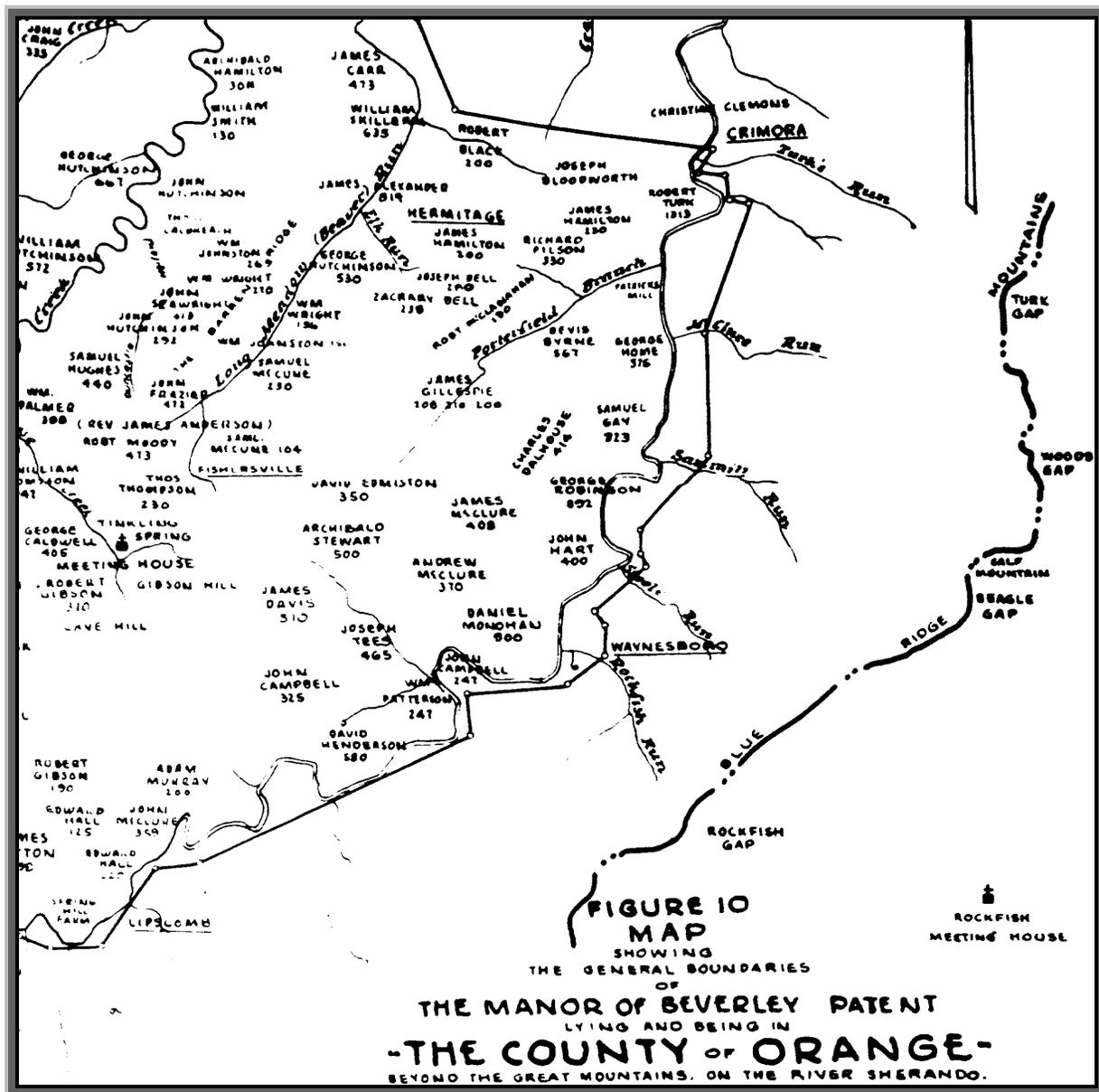
Turk Family records suggest that Robert patented land in Orange County even before that date. There are reports of records dated as early as September 6, 1736. We do know that Robert Turk had obtained a tract of land from William Beverley at least partially within the boundaries of the Beverley Manor Patent. The tract of land consisted of 1313 acres. It is reported that Robert paid the sum of 40 pounds for the property. Since Beverley did not get around to recording these grants until 1745, the actual date is unclear. Family records list the transaction as occurring in 1739 as does one of the maps of early settlers in the area. The map on the following page shows the location of the property within Beverley Manor. *Beginnings Beyond the Mountains*

***The Congregation
of the
Triple Forks of the Shenandoah***

Most of the settlers in this part of the Valley were Scotch Irish Presbyterians who wasted little time in setting up their churches. The Congregation of the Triple Forks of the Shenandoah, established two meeting houses in 1740; Tinkling Spring and the Augusta Stone, both served by Reverend John Craig. The Virginia Colony, although somewhat tolerant of other religions, was an English Colony. All dissenting churches were called "*Meeting Houses*" while the word "*Church*" applied only to the Church of England

The first Tinkling Spring Meeting House, built in 1744, was a log cabin measuring twenty-four by fifty feet. The original members of the Congregation were assessed 12 shillings each to build it. Church records list "*Turk*" among those families. Several of Robert's children were baptized there including Thomas, although no date is given.

The Tinkling Spring: Headwater of Freedom



The map above is of the eastern portion of the Beverley Patent, about 1760. The 118,000 acres of the Patent ran generally from the northeast to the southwest. Robert Turk's name appears in the northeast corner with the number "1313" underneath. The number represents the acreage purchased from William Beverley in 1739. The area was known as Crimora. It appears that the South River ran through the property and a portion of the property may actually be located outside of the Beverley Patent. The map also shows "Turk's Gap" which was a passage over the nearby Blue Ridge Mountains that appears on USGS maps today. "Turk's Run" is a stream running from the mountains into the South River, it has been renamed. The Tinkling Spring Meeting House is located to the Southwest.

This is the land inherited by Thomas Turk Sr from his Father.

A November 1747 Augusta Court entry confirms that Robert settled the land prior to 1741. That year, Robert was brought to court by a group of church trustees from the Tinkling Spring Congregation for failure to pay his portion of the Pastor John Craig's salary for the years 1741-46. The amount due was one Pound per year. They attached a copy of the mutual obligations between the Congregation and their Commissioners.

Robert eventually paid the debt.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

By May 21, 1747 we know he had settled the family homestead. On that date the following Augusta County Court entry was recorded. "*Road to be repaired from Alexr. Thomson's to top of Ridge leading to Louisa,..... with the tithables from the So. Mountain.....by Ro. Turk's*" ...A map on the previous page shows that the location of the Turk homestead is consistent with roadwork described above.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia



The dirt road on the right side of this picture is Robert Turk Lane, located in the Crimora area of Augusta County. It runs a quarter mile eastward from Rockfish Pike and stops just short of the South River. In the background, Turk Mountain rises on the other side of the river. This is the land shown on the preceding map settled by Robert Turk.

When Robert Turk died in 1772 he left his entire estate to his son, Thomas Sr. A second son, James received just one shilling. There is no mention of Robert's wife Margaret, sons John and William or daughters Jane and Ann. Signing the will as one of the witnesses is Thomas' daughter "*Elizabeth GLEAVE*" who had married William Gleaves two years earlier.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Thomas Turk Sr.
March 1718 - 1809

Family records have the birth of Mary's husband Thomas occurring in 1718. There are conflicting reports concerning Thomas' date of birth with at least one record placing it as 1710. A declaration made by Thomas in a 1798 court case, *Estill vs. Ramsey*, in which he states his age as 88 has led to the confusion. Thomas could not write so whoever transcribed his statement may have made a mistake. In either instance it appears he was born in Ireland. In this case, family records appear to be more accurate than other reports. *James Turk Bible*

During the 1740-50s, the sons of Robert Turk, James and his younger brother, Thomas, were beginning to make their own marks. Thomas is believed to have been a farmer and landowner, since no records have been uncovered listing any other occupation.

The earliest report of Thomas acquiring land occurs in 1741 when his father deeded 437 acres to him. 437 acres is exactly one third of 1,313, the total acreage of the tract of land Robert had obtained from William Beverley in 1736. It is not known if Robert gave a similar share to his son James. *Orange County Court Records*

There is a report that Thomas appeared in Augusta County Court acquiring land in March 1751. He supposedly received "400 acres on the South river adjoining Christian Clayman's line and Thomas Kenley". A man named "Christian Clemmons" appears on the map of the Beverley Patent with his lands located just north of the Patent boundary. This author does not doubt the authenticity of this claim, but has not yet located this entry.

The earliest documented record of Thomas acquiring land on his own is a Patent dated September 10, 1755. On that date he filed Patent #31 for "226 acres on the south side of the South River of Shanando". On the same day his father filed for 100 acres "On both sides of the south river of Shanando". Copies of these and other Patents may be viewed online at the Library of Virginia website.

Patents were issued by the Colony of Virginia to pass title to unclaimed lands. After the Revolution, Land Grants were issued in their place. Theoretically, the land was the property of the George the Second, King of England. Patents were issued by applying directly to the Colonial Capital in Williamsburg.

This first Patent was most likely for unclaimed land north of the Beverley Manor Patent. Robert Dinwiddie, Colonial Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia, granted the patent. Thomas paid "*the Sum of Fifteen Shillings of Good and Lawful Money*" for the Patent. This appears to be a much better deal than his father got in 1739 when he paid 40 pounds sterling for 1,313 acres, a portion of a Patent granted to William Beverley in 1736. *Virginia Patent Book 31, pages 607-608*

From 1755 through 1797, this author has found 12 patents and grants issued to Thomas Turk Sr. totaling over 3,300 acres. On a single day, August 31, 1789, he

received four land grants totaling 1,210 acres. His brother James filed several patents as well. In each case, Thomas had to have a survey done and this description was included in the document transferring ownership. These surveys included direction (including degrees), distance (measured in poles), natural landmarks and the names of owners of adjoining property. Many of the parcels are described as lying on the banks of the South River between it and the South Mountain. The South Mountain appears to have been renamed, as the one that appears on maps today is 40 miles south of Crimora in Rockbridge County, Virginia. The grants continue to list Augusta County after Rockbridge was formed in 1778, so it appears the properties were in the Crimora area, adjacent to the Blue Ridge Mountains and near his father's original settlement. This author believes the South Mountain referred to in these land grants is in fact, present day Turk Mountain, renamed sometime after 1800.

Thomas Turk's Marriage to Margaret

In 1747, six years after acquiring land from his father, Thomas married for the first time. He would have been about 29 years old at the time. Although not recorded in court records, it is believed to have occurred in Augusta County, Virginia. His marriage was to a woman named Margaret, although her maiden name is unknown. Some researchers identify her as Margaret Kerr. This author knows of no documentation of this surname. Margaret died sometime around 1762.

Thomas and Margaret appear in Augusta County Court in March of 1756. *Turk vs. Walker* involved a lawsuit against Moses Walker and Agnes his wife. No details on the case or its outcome have been uncovered.

The couple returned in the same court on August 16, 1758 when Thomas and Margaret sell land to Thomas' brother, James Turk. The land is described as "320 acres on South river, Shando; corner to land formerly Bloodworth's crossing the cranberry swamps. Christian Clemance's land". This is most likely the land believed to have been acquired from "Christian Clayman" in 1751. James paid 50 pounds for the property.
Augusta County Court Records

In August of 1762, James Turk and his wife Mary returned the favor selling land to Thomas. "250 acres on South river of Shanandoe below Humble's land". The price paid was 40 pounds.
Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Thomas Turk's Militia Record

Several sources detail Thomas' involvement in the Augusta County Militia during a period of almost 30 years. In August 1756 Thomas is listed as a private in Captain James Allen's Company. Captain Allen's son would later marry one of Thomas' daughters. He is also reported to have been a private in Captain William Louis' Company in 1757. Thomas was court-maritaled by Captain Louis for missing a general muster, date unknown. He is further documented as being a member of Captain Thomas Rankin's Company 1780-83. His youngest brother-in-law, Matthew Graves Jr. was also a member of Rankin's Company during this same period.

Daughters of the American Revolution Application #63861

Thomas probably was enrolled in other units during the missing years, as participation was mandatory. Very possibly, these records were lost over the years. There is no record of Thomas participating in the Revolutionary War (1775-1783). He would have been almost 60 years old at the time it began. No evidence has been uncovered to date that would document Captain Rankin's Company being involved in any military engagements during this period.

There is a family report that Thomas served as a private in Captain Alexander's Company in 1778. This author has not found the record, as of yet. Augusta County Tax Records document Thomas' participation in the militia after 1783. He and Thomas Jr. are found throughout the 1780s in various companies. Augusta County Tax Records

The Gleaves & Turk Connection

Thomas and Margaret had at least three children during this first marriage. While they are not direct descendants of the Matthew Gleaves line, each has connections to the family that needs to be explained to help the casual reader understand the intermarriages that occurred during this period.

Jane Turk (1747/48-1845) The oldest child of Thomas and Margaret, Jane married Robert Allen on May 18, 1768. Robert Allen was a Revolutionary War soldier and was present at the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown in 1781. He died about 1789. After her husband's death, Jane emigrated to Kentucky in 1798 with 7 sons and 4 daughters and settled in Cumberland County, in the Marrowbone Valley, on Allen's Creek. Robert had explored this land previously and hoped to move his family there. He died before he could realize his dream, so Jane fulfilled his vision.

Nathan Allen (1781-1871) was one of the sons of this marriage. In 1810 he married Sarah "Sallie" Gleaves in Wythe County, Virginia. Sarah was the daughter of William Gleaves and his mother's sister, Elizabeth Turk-Gleaves. Sarah was Nathan's cousin. Sarah and Nathan are profiled in the next chapter. It is through Nathan Allen's Bible that the birthdates of Sallie and her siblings have been documented.

Wythe County, Virginia Marriage Records

Elizabeth "Betty" Turk (1753-1840) Elizabeth was the middle child of Thomas and Margaret. It is through her marriage that the families of her brother and sister first connect with the Gleaves family. In 1770, Elizabeth married William Gleaves, the brother of her father's second wife, Mary. This made her stepmother her sister-in-law as well. Elizabeth's life is profiled in the next chapter.

Thomas Turk Jr. (1755-1833) The youngest child of Thomas Sr. and Margaret, Thomas Jr. was also a Revolutionary War veteran. Thomas married Ann Rhea in 1777. Thomas and Ann lived most of their lives in Augusta County, although they later moved to Tennessee, where they both died.

Thomas is listed on a 1792 Augusta County Land Grant with his sister, Jane Allen (widow of Robert Allen). The land, 400 acres, "*Near the South Mountain on the waters of the South River*" would be near the lands patented by his father and grandfather. Virginia Grants Book 26, page 407

Thomas and Ann Rhea-Turk had at least four children; the youngest was Thomas Turk III (1782-1826). On December 24, 1802, in Wythe County, Virginia, he married Margaret "Peggy" Gleaves, another daughter of William Gleaves and his father's sister, Elizabeth Turk-Gleaves. Again, Thomas III and Peggy were cousins. Thomas and Peggy are profiled in the next chapter under the section dealing with the children of William and Elizabeth Gleaves. Wythe County, Virginia Marriage Records

Thomas Turk's Marriage to Mary Gleaves

During the period of the late 1760s there were very few court entries regarding Thomas Turk. Margaret had died by 1762. As previously reported, Thomas married for a second time on April 1, 1766. His bride was *Mary GLEAVES*, a woman less than half his age. They soon began a second family, with Mary giving birth to their first child in 1767.

This marriage was not recorded with the Augusta County Court although it is documented in family records. James Turk Bible

A single court entry has been found during the latter part of the 1760s. A November 18, 1767 entry lists a number of men being issued "*hemp certificates*"; Thomas was among them. Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

1772

1772 was a very busy year for the Turk family; they reappear in Augusta County Court with gusto. In March, Thomas and Mary were involved in the *Turk vs. Raferty* lawsuit detailed in the previous chapter. The next month, in April, James Turk sued his father Robert, to recover monies James had paid for his daughter Elizabeth's education in Carolina. In August, Thomas sued his brother James over a 1758 agreement where Thomas had apprenticed his daughter Elizabeth, to James. From the lawsuit we learn that Elizabeth was only five years and two months old at the time she was apprenticed.

By November, Robert had died leaving his son Thomas the entire estate with his brother James receiving a single shilling. In many cases a single shilling was given to heirs who had been provided for, prior to the father's death. It was also used as a way to insure that those children out of favor did not contest the will by claiming that their father forgot them when he drafted the document.

The exact reason in this case remains a mystery. It is not known if James was truly alienated from his father. Thomas had received property from his father previously, so it is quite possible that bad blood existed between James and his father because of the lawsuit. Augusta County Court Records

Sometime that same year Thomas deeded land to his son Thomas Jr. "*condition, Love and Affection*". There may have been a problem with the deed since Thomas Jr. was only 17 years old at the time and still a minor. In May of 1792 a court proceeding was conducted to clear up the matter.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

The Thomas Turk Family

During this period, Thomas and Mary prospered on their own as he acquired more land and livestock. Between 1767 and 1780 family records indicate that they had at least five children.

By the early 1780s, Virginia began collecting a tax on the personal property of its residents. The tax exists today on cars, boats, etc. The 1784 Augusta County Personal Property Tax roll lists Thomas Turk Sr. owning 13 slaves, 17 horses and 41 cattle. It appears that Thomas and Mary Turk are the first known slave owners in the family.

Virginia State Library

On May 26, 1789, Alexander Long entered a “*Writ of Slander*” against Thomas in the Augusta Court. While we do not know the details, we do know that Long was a physician and a lady named Mary Wallace was also involved. The verdict was for the plaintiff, although no details of any damages paid by Thomas exist

In the 1790s Thomas was involved in a number of land disputes, not all as a litigant, but rather as a historical expert. It seems that as a younger man Thomas had done some work as a surveyor’s assistant. Many of the early surveys done to support patents were inaccurate and disputes arose as land changed hands or was divided. In *Kennerley vs. John Allison*, April 7, 1795 “*Thomas Turk Sr. deposes, about sixty years ago he, Thomas, carried the chain upon survey of a tract for William Russell*”. His testimony helped clear the title for the Russell family. *Augusta County Court Records*

Thomas Turk’s Will

“Thomas Turk my Father was born In The Year of Our Lord in 1718 - Mary Gleaves, my Mother was born the 12th Day of June 1746—Thomas and Mary were married April first 1766 — And he Departed this life the 22nd Of June 1809.”

The James Turk Bible

Thomas Turk’s will was written on August 3, 1808 in Augusta County, Virginia. Some family records also list this date as his date of death, although the actual date was in 1809. He would have been at least 90 years old when he died. The exact date is listed in the *James Turk Bible*.

The will was proven to be authentic in the Augusta Court on July 24, 1809. It mentions a number of individuals by name including, “*wife Mary*”, and “*wife’s mother Esther Woolman*”. Among those receiving an inheritance are two namesake grandsons, “*Thomas Turk McCullough*” and “*Thomas Turk Rhea*”. All of his living children from both of Thomas’ marriages are mentioned in the will, with daughters listed by their married names.

The estate was to be divided between Mary and her children, “*daughters Esther Johnston, Betsey Coger, Rebecca Anderson*,” (two daughters, Mary McCollough and Margaret Rhea appear to have died previously) and “*son James Turk*”.

The children from Thomas' first marriage to Margaret; "*Jane Allen, Betty GLAVE and Thomas Turk*" (Jr.) each received the sum of one shilling. As previously discussed, this was usually done in cases where heirs had received their share of their father's estate before his death. We know that Thomas had already given land to Thomas Jr. in 1772, but there is no record of what, if anything, he gave to Jane or Betty. Thomas could not write and signed his will with his mark.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Mary's Life after Thomas

Mary was provided for in her husband's Will. She was about 62 years old at the time of Thomas' death. There is very little information about her after his death. She probably lived with one of her children during this period. As previously discussed, her mother, now Esther Woolman, may have been with her during part of this period.

Mary's death is recorded in her son's bible as March 2, 1835, living almost 30 years after Thomas died. There is no known record of her remarrying and given her age, it is unlikely that she did.

"Mary Turk Departed this Life on Monday Morning the Second of March 1835 aged Eighty Nine Years Three Months and Twenty Days" *The James Turk Bible*

The Turk Legacy

The Turk family had a significant impact in the vicinity of the Northeast corner of the Beverley Manor Patent during the latter half of the 18th Century; Robert was one of its earliest settlers. Thomas and James, expanded the family lands and Thomas Jr. was a Revolutionary War hero. Although later generations moved away, the family legacy remains even today.

The U.S. Geological Survey lists a number of geographical features bearing the Family Name. Because of their locations, there is little doubt that they are named for members of the Robert Turk family. Most are in present day Augusta County, east of Staunton and north of Waynesboro. All of the features described below are today, within the boundaries of Shenandoah National Park. They appear on two USGS maps titled *Crimora* and *Waynesboro East*. <http://mapping.usgs.gov/www/gnis/MapServer>

- ◆ Turk Gap: This appears to be the same feature that appears on the 1750 map of the Beverley Manor Patent. It is a passage over the Blue Ridge Mountains.
- ◆ Turk Mountain: Part of the Blue Ridge Chain and is just south of Turk Gap. This mountain appears to formerly named South Mountain
- ◆ Turk Mountain Overlook: Appears to be a feature on Skyline Drive, a road that runs the crest of the Blue Ridge Mountains for over 70 miles. Another name for the road is the Blue Ridge Parkway.

- ◆ Turk Branch: The “*Turk’s Branch*” on the 1750 map was on the western slope of the Blue Ridge Mountains and has been renamed. This stream is on the eastern slope in Abermarle County. It appears that the stream begins very near Turk’s Gap.
- ◆ Turk Branch Trail: Runs along Turk Branch on the East Side of the Blue Ridge Mountains.

The Children of Thomas and Mary Turk

Mary and Thomas had at least five children that lived to adulthood. Their names are recorded in a bible belonging to their son, James Turk. The records in the bible are incomplete with regard to other vital statistics on most of the children. This bible and Thomas Turk’s Will offer the most information on the family. All of the children appear to have been born in Augusta County, Virginia.

Documentation of the children born into Thomas’ first marriage appears to be much more extensive than the information located so far on Mary’s children.

1) Mary “Polly” Turk About 1746 – Before 1809

Little is known about Mary’s life. Her birth and death dates are not known. Researchers have her marrying Thomas McCollough on August 31, 1802. The marriage of Polly Turk to Thomas McCullough is recorded. *Augusta County Marriages*

Mary appears to have died prior to 1808, when her Father had his will drafted. The married names of the other daughters appear in the will as well as the names of two grandsons; “*Thomas Turk McCollough and Thomas Turk Rhea*”. Both grandsons appear to have lost their mothers before that date.

2) Rebecca Turk Before 1780 – After 1821

Rebecca is believed to have been married twice, first to James Anderson on January 14, 1803 and then to Hugh Glen on November 13, 1821. Both marriages are reported to have occurred in Augusta County, Virginia, although no court record has been found.

Rebecca had five children with James Anderson and their names are known, but not the dates of birth. There are no children recorded from her second marriage and it is unlikely that any existed since she would have been over 40 at the time.

This author does not have any information regarding Rebecca’s date and location of death, nor similar information about either of her two husbands.

3) Margaret Turk **About 1770 – Before 1809**

Little is known about Margaret's life. Some researchers list her nickname as "Mary", although she had a sister by that name. There are also those who list her as marrying John S. Rhea although no date is recorded.

Margaret appears to have died prior to 1808, when her Father had his will drafted. The married names of the other daughters appear in the will as well as the names of two grandsons; "*Thomas Turk McCollough and Thomas Turk Rhea*". Both grandsons appear to have lost their mothers before that date.

Documents in the possession of the Rhea family list John Rhea as marrying a daughter of Thomas Turk without naming her. Thomas' son from his first marriage, Thomas Turk Jr. also married a Rhea; Ann in 1777.

Bob Allen reports that John was found living in Bath County, Virginia in 1814. This author does not possess a copy of this record and cannot comment further.

4) Esther Turk **About 1767 – About 1845**

Esther adds further mystery to her grandmother's maiden name. Several researchers suggest that Esther; the wife of Matthew Glaves Sr. was a Mitchell. This author is not aware of these researchers offering any proof to substantiate this claim.

While still a child, Esther is mentioned in the will of a man named John Mitchell. Mitchell wrote his will on September 23, 1780 and lists "*Esther Turk*" among his heirs. Esther is positively identified when later in the will the following appears; "*Thomas Turk, father of Esther, is to control her legacy until she is of age*". Esther's mother, Mary Gleaves Turk is also listed as one of the witnesses. The relationship of the Thomas Turk family to John Mitchell, if any, remains a mystery.

Augusta County, Virginia Will Book #6

Esther married James Robertson Johnston (before 1766 – after 1806) on December 19, 1786 in Augusta County, Virginia. She would have been about 19 at the time. James was the son of Zachariah and Ann Robertson Johnston. Very little is known about James and Esther's lives after their marriage. Family records identify the names of 10 children born into this union. *Augusta County Marriages*

There are a number of Virginia land grants issued in the name James Johnston beginning in 1789. Two of the patents are in Augusta County and given the location, very likely pertain to our James Johnston. On August 31, 1789 James patented "*200 acres On both sides of Pine run and between Beverley's line and the South Mountain*". This land would have been just outside the Beverley Manor Patent in the Crimora area

near the Turk homestead. The second patent was dated July 28, 1797, was for “34 acres On the South side of the Middle River joining the lands of the said Johnston and the widow Henderson”. The remaining six patents occur in other counties and may or may not pertain to our James Johnston. Virginia State Library

This author has not found any data pertaining to James’ Will or the resting-place of either James or Esther.

5) Elizabeth “Betsy” Turk **June 1778 – After 1808**

There are conflicting reports as to Betsy’s date of birth, with some listing it as June 1768. All agree that she married James Coger in July of 1797 in Augusta County, Virginia. This author believes the 1778 date of birth is more plausible since women tended to marry early. Court records indicate that Thomas Turk Sr. had to give his consent to the marriage, meaning Elizabeth was under 18 at the time. This would call into question the 1778 date of birth as well. The actual record lists her husband as “James Conger”. James Johnston, husband of her sister Esther posted the marriage bond. Augusta County Marriages

Little is known of James and Betsy’s lives other than the names of four children. Betsy is reported to have died in Mercer County, Kentucky although no date is given.

6) James Turk **May 13, 1780 – April 8, 1862**

As is the case with most male children during this timeframe, there is more information about James, than about his sisters.

James appears to have lived his whole life in the Augusta County area. His death is recorded as having occurred at Mossy Creek, Rockingham County, Virginia. Rockingham borders Augusta to the north and the county line is very close to the northern boundary of the Beverley Manor Grant.

James married Elizabeth Armstrong on July 3, 1800 in Augusta County, Virginia. She was the daughter of William Armstrong. Augusta County Marriages

“James Turk May 13 1780 – Elizabeth Armstrong August 5th 1782 .James and Elizabeth were Married July 3th 1800” The James Turk Bible

Virginia land records include three land grants filed by James. All three are dated July 6, 1818 and totaled 70 acres. All parcels are described as “On the south side of the South River”. These small parcels were most likely located between larger tracts claimed earlier by the family and others. Virginia State Library

“Elizabeth J. Turk Wife of James Turk Departed this Life on Monday Morning of July 24th 1837 Aged 54 Years Eleven Months and Nineteen Days” The James Turk Bible

***More About
Mary & Thomas’ Family***

The story of the Mary Gleaves Turk Family continues later in this manuscript. Additional generations are chronicled in Chapter 7. Detailed maps of Kentucky and Missouri documenting areas settled by the descendants of Matthew Glaves Sr. appear in Chapter 12.

3

The Family of William Gleaves About 1748 - 1820

William was the second child and oldest son of Matthew and Esther Glaves. Records involving William list him at various times under four different spellings of his last name, although it is clear that the most predominant spelling was "GLEAVES". The extensive documentation makes it clear that these records all pertain to one person.

William is thought to have been born in England, although there is no proof of this. In 1932, a *Daughters of the American Revolution* application by Estelle Howe Winkler (National # 262024) claimed William was born in Ireland. As proof, Ms. Winkler submitted a "Verbatim copy from a family bible now owned by Taylor Gleaves, Roanoke, VA". The application does not state the name of the original owner of the Bible. The copy lists William and Elizabeth and their children giving birthdates for all except William. This author does not know if this Bible exists today. Ms. Winkler's application contained a number of facts that we know today to be incorrect.

There is also at least one researcher who lists William's middle name as "Benjamin". While this may be correct, this author knows of no historical document that confirms this assertion.

No records pertaining to William's life have been uncovered prior to him becoming an adult. The earliest entry referencing William appears in the Augusta County, Virginia Court records. On August 20, 1770 "William GLAVES" purchased 164 acres on the South River of the Shenendoah from John Lewis of Albermarle, Virginia for the sum of 40 pounds. The document was filed with the court in March of 1771.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Augusta County Court Order Book #14 contains an entry dated March 22, 1771, where "William GLAVES, is appointed guardian ad litem for Esther GLAVES, orphan of Matthew GLAVES, deceased". While the subsequent 1772 lawsuit, *Turk vs. Raferty* establishes that William was also named guardian for all his younger siblings, no record has been found documenting the event.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

The last documented record of William in Augusta County appears to be the first instance where the extra "E" appears in the family surname. On January 24, 1775, "William GLEAVE", apprenticed his youngest brother, "Matthew GLAVE", to a wheelwright named John Finley. Both William and Matthew's signatures appear on the document and are remarkably similar. William had already left Augusta County by 1775, so his signature may be a forgery. It is not clear if either brother could read or write at this time. While there is no record of the document being filed with the court on that date, it was entered into the record as part of the lawsuit *GLAVES vs. Finley* in

March of 1794. This lawsuit is explained in detail in Chapter 6, which details the life of Matthew Glaves.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Elizabeth Turk

1753 - 1840

William married Elizabeth Turk in Augusta County, Virginia on May 3, 1770. He would have been approximately 22 years old and Elizabeth about 17. There does not appear to be any public record documenting this event, although it is recorded in the *James Turk Bible*. Elizabeth, born in 1753, was the daughter of Thomas Turk Sr. and his first wife, Margaret. In 1758, her father indentured her to his brother, James. Although the details of the agreement are not known, a subsequent lawsuit established Elizabeth's age at the time of the indenture as 5 years and 2 months.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Four years before William and Elizabeth's marriage, William's older sister Mary, became Thomas Turk Sr.'s second wife. This made Thomas Turk both William's brother-in-law and his father-in-law. Likewise, Elizabeth's stepmother became her sister-in-law as well. A more detailed account of the Turk family is contained in the previous chapter.

Elizabeth appears in one additional Augusta County Court entry when her Father's will is probated in August of 1808. She is listed as "*Betty GLAVE*".

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Southward to the Cripple Creek Valley

Sometime in the early 1770s William and Elizabeth left Augusta County for the area 150 miles further down the Shenendoah Valley, known today as Wythe County, Virginia (pronounced With). There is no record of William selling the land he acquired previously in Augusta County. Wythe County was not created until 1790, so the earliest entries appear in a variety of counties as they were subdivided. The area settled by William was located in Botetourt County until 1773, Fincastle until 1780, and Montgomery until 1790. Settlers began arriving in the early 1770s and many of them were Scotch-Irish and German immigrants, who like William, were looking for free land.

The first documented record of William in the Wythe area occurs in 1772 when "*William GLEEVES*" is listed in a member of Captain Herbert's company of the Botetourt County Militia. The list is not dated. Captain Herbert's list for the previous year does not include William.

Early Adventurers on the Western Waters

This would mean that William and Elizabeth moved south shortly after the *Turk vs. Raferty* lawsuit was heard in March of that year. If this date is correct, the only children of William and Elizabeth born in Augusta County, Virginia would be their oldest son, Thomas born March 18, 1771 and possibly Matthew, born November 9, 1772.

It appears that William's middle brother, Michael came with him, or shortly thereafter, as he appears on militia rolls by 1774.

The militia organization was very important to the community and William was heavily involved. *“It was from this group that men were selected to serve as scouts, Indian spies, fort and frontier protectors and from this group that taxes were levied, road workers selected and overseers were appointed. Educated men of the community were officers and leaders.”* *Early Adventurers on the Western Waters*

William settled on land adjoining a watercourse known as Cripple Creek. A Montgomery County land entry some years later reads; *“William GLAVIS, assignee of Roger Oats, 200 acres on Mill Creek, branch of Cripple Creek, settled 1772”*. The entry is not clear as to who settled the land in 1772, but it would be consistent with William’s arrival to the Cripple Creek Valley. This entry appears to legally transfer title to William for lands he had settled in 1772. *Early Adventurers on the Western Waters*

The minutes of the April 4, 1776 meeting of the *“Fincastle County Committee of Safety”* appointed three men to make a list of the inhabitants for militia rolls. They were *“to go as low on Cripple Creek as William GLEEVES’S and return the lists to the County Lieutenant Certify’d”*. *Montgomery County, Virginia; The First 100 Years*

“William GLAVES” is listed as a member of the first Grand Jury ever empanelled in Montgomery County, during the Court’s May term, in 1779. There is no record of who was the defendant or the charge they considered. *Hardesty’s Historical and Geographical Encyclopedia*

William & The War of Independence

During the Revolutionary War each county was required to keep a list of those individuals who took the Oath of Allegiance to the Commonwealth of Virginia. Between September 30, and December 5, 1777, James McCorkle recorded names from several militia companies for this purpose. The Preamble reads as follows: *“We whose names are hereunto subscribed do swear or affirm that we renounce and refuse all allegiance to George third King of Great Britain, his heirs successors and that, I will be faithful and bear true allegiance to the Commonwealth of Virginia as a free and independent State and that I will not at any time do or Cause to be done any matter or thing that will be make known to some one Justice of the Peace for the said State all treasons or traitorous Conspiracies which I now or hereafter shall known to be formed against this or any of the United States of America.”* Appearing on the list of nearly 90 names is; *“William GLAVES”* with the notation *“of Thompson’s Company”*.

Militia of Montgomery County, Virginia; 1777-1790

As referenced above, the earliest report of William’s militia service appears in 1772, in Captain Herbert’s Company, in what was then Botetourt County. He showed up on lists of thithables throughout the 1770s. In 1779, he was recommended for the rank of second lieutenant in Captain Francis’ Company and on November 7, 1781, an entry in the Montgomery County Court records reads: *“Ordered that William GLAVES be recommended to his Excellency the Governor as a proper person to serve as first lieutenant...in Captain Newell’s Company”*. Seventeen years later, on March 13, 1798, Wythe County Court records show *“William GLEAVES qualified as Captain, 35th Regiment, 17th Brigade of the Militia of Virginia”*. *Annals of Southwest Virginia*

While all three brothers served in county militia units during the Revolutionary War (1775-1783), William Gleaves is the only one of the three brothers who appears to have served in the regular army (Continental Line) during that period. The Daughters of the American Revolution recognize William for his service as a private in Captain Thomas Hamilton's Company, 1st Virginia Regulars. Payroll records show his service was from December 1, 1779 to July 31, 1780. It is not clear why an officer in the militia would choose to enlist as a private in the regular army, as the record suggests. Some have suggested that this could have been another William Gleaves, although no evidence found so far corroborates this theory. *War Department Payroll #1996107 & #1856474*

William may not have spent much time with his unit, if at all. In December 1779, General George Washington dispatched 1,400 Continentals including the 1st Virginia Regiment, to aide in the defense of Charleston, South Carolina, against the impending British siege. The city fell on May 12, 1780 and the continental troops, including the 1st Virginia Regiment, surrendered in what was the most significant victory in the British Southern Campaign. There is no evidence, yet uncovered, that would suggest that William ever went to Charleston.

If William was present at Charleston, he somehow avoided capture and made his way back to Virginia. We know that by July, he was back in Montgomery County, Virginia. A letter from a Colonel Preston to Captain Isaac Taylor, dated July 13, 1780, directed Taylor to lead an expedition to disarm the Tories (British Loyalists) at several locations along the New River in Montgomery County. He was "*to have the assistance of William GLAVES, Lieutenant, and John Ward, Coronet. They were to immediately engage 30 men each, to find a good horse fit for service and proceed up the New River and to disarm all the Tories that resided in the four companies of militia there*".

Early Adventurers on the Western Waters

Some family genealogists place William and his brother Michael at the Battle of King's Mountain, October 7, 1780. This author is reasonably sure that Michael was not present since he participated in the Battle of Shallow Ford one-week later. This author has not found evidence to confirm William's participation in this battle either.

The Battle of Guilford Courthouse

William Gleaves is however documented in several sources, as participating at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, North Carolina, on March 15, 1781. A number of Virginia militia units, including companies from Montgomery County participated in the battle.

They were joined by units from North Carolina and some regular soldiers from the Continental Line. The force some 4,000 men strong, was under the Command of General Nathaniel Greene. The British Army, under the command of Lord Charles Cornwallis was inferior in number (about 2,000 men) but vastly superior in training and experience.

The battle was a tactical victory for the British, but the losses were too heavy and proved to be a turning point in the Southern Campaign.

The American Revolution was similar in many ways to the Viet Nam War. The British were superior in manpower in their regular army, better equipped and better trained. The Americans on the other hand, had the advantage of the home field and the resources of the civilian population. The British had some success in enlisting the support of Tory Loyalists, but the vast majority of the citizens backed the Continental Army and the Militia units that supported them. It became a war of attrition and despite their tactical victories, the British could not crush the resistance to the Crown or the resolve of the people. In the end the English forces were just worn down.

A Militia roll of Captain James Newell's Company dated April 5, 1781 lists "*William GLEAVES*". This is probably his unit that participated in the battle.

*North Carolina Biographical Sketches of Soldiers and Patriots
in the Battle of Guilford Courthouse*

On May 8, 1782 "*William GLEAVES*" was among a group of men who appeared in Montgomery County Court and "*produced sufficient proof to this Court that they ought to be paid 10 pounds for provisions furnished themselves when on Duty in North Carolina to join General Green*".

Annals of Southwest Virginia 1769-1800

There is no record of William or his brother Michael ever applying for a pension based on their service in the Revolutionary War, although both brothers are mentioned in several applications by others.

Ewing, John. S. 31015

"3 April 1833. Logan Co., Ky. John Ewing of said county, aged 72, declares he was born in Prince Edward Co., Va., in June 1761. The foregoing is extracted from his father's family record. When he was ten years of age his father re-moved to Montgomery Co., Va., to that part which is now Wythe County. Here he continued until he entered service in 1778. He volunteered in a company of militia under Capt. Henry Francis and Lt. William GLAVES. They rendezvoused at the lead mines in said county and marched to the head waters of Yadkin River on the northern boundary of North Carolina. Ccl. Crocket and Gen. William Campbell were in command. They dispersed the Tories who had collected in the neighborhood. A captain of the Tory party was taken and hanged under one Coxe's gate, for the Tories had assembled in Coxe's settlement, as it was called. After they did the work assigned them they returned home. He served thirty days

In 1780 he entered service in a company of militia (volunteers) commanded by Capt. James Newel, Lt. William GLAVES and Ens. John Whitlock (who did not go with them). They rendezvoused at a place on the south' side of New River called Harberd's Ferry, at the mouth of Poplar Camp Creek. Here they were placed under Colonels Preston, Crockett and Cloyd. They marched across the mountains into Guilford Co., N.C., where they were joined by Gen. William Campbell who had about eighty men under his command. They marched to the Court House of Guilford County. They were ordered from Guilford Court House to the neighborhood of Gen. Greene's army but did not join his army, which was then on the waters of Haw River. They had previous to this dispersed a parcel of Tories not far from Guilford Court House. Gen. Pickens from Georgia joined them about this time. They contemplated capturing Ccl. Tarleton but a Tory deserted from our army and gave information of the contemplation and Tarleton left his camp in the night and crossed Haw River at the High Rock Ford. They pursued him until they met Col. Lee who informed them that they must retreat for they were in the immediate neighborhood of the main British army under Lord Cornwallis. They accordingly crossed

Haw River and encamped in the vicinity of Gen. Greene's army. The morning after they reached the camp Gen. Greene sent his aide to them and advised them to send their horses home as it was probable they would soon come to a general engagement with the British. They complied with his directions and were ordered to Whitsell's Mills on the Reedy Fork of Haw River. Here they formed the line of battle and met the army of Lord Cornwallis. They formed near the old mills and fired two rounds and were then ordered to retreat as they were by this time almost surrounded by the overwhelming army of Cornwallis. On the retreat an old Irish man named Buckhannon took shelter in the old mill and fired upon and killed an Englishman as he came down the hill on the opposite side of the river. They were defeated and dispersed. They had orders from their officers in the event of a defeat to rendezvous at Guilford Court House. They there rallied and were ordered homeward. He was out thirty or forty days."

Virginia Revolutionary Pension Applications, Vol. 35

Copenhaver, Thomas. R. 2311

"6 May 1834. Lincoln Co., Mo. Thomas (X) Copenhaver of said county, aged 71, declares he entered service in Aug. 1780 under Capt. William GLAVES for two months. He resided in Montgomery Co., Va., and was a volunteer. They rendezvoused at the Lead Mines in Montgomery County and marched into North Carolina to Hoozier Town where he was taken sick and left behind. They were to keep in subjugation the Tories who had nearly overrun North Carolina. The company was discharged in North Carolina and many of the men came back by way of Hoozier Town and he returned with them."

Virginia Revolutionary Pension Applications, Vol. 23

The Family Grows and Prospers

The 1780s were a busy time for William and Elizabeth. During this period many of their children were born and William acquired a number of tracts of land. His elevation to an officer's rank in the militia leads us to believe that he was becoming a respected leader in the community. Bob Carver's research finds that William became a Justice of the Peace in Wythe County sometime after 1790. This author does not have that documentation and cannot establish an exact date.

In 1781, Montgomery County records show that "William GLEAVES" was appointed to be the Overseer for the road "from Lapsely's shop to Michael Lees".

Early Adventurers on the Western Waters

On April 2, 1782 William filed three Public Service Claims in Montgomery County Court. "William GLEAVES came into Court and made satisfactory proof that he furnished Captain Campbell's Company of light horse Militia of Montgomery County with sixteen diets, sixteen sheves of Oats, 200 pounds of Beef, and the Washington Militia sixteen Diets, corn and hay for Eight horses one night, also Twenty-four Diets for a Company of patrollers under Sergt. Brumit, the whole amount 5 pounds, 2 Shillings".

Early Adventurers on the Western Waters, Commissioner's Book

Captain Isaac Campbell's Company was sent to North Carolina and participated in the Battle of Shallow Ford, October 4, 1780. One, of two lieutenants listed as participating in that battle was William's brother, "Michael GLEAVES". The details of the battle appear in the chapter on Michael. www.cbiinternet.com/shallowford/soldiers

On September 11, 1782, an entry in Montgomery County, Virginia Court Records grants "*William GLAVES*" a Commissioner's Certificate for an additional 300 acres of land on Mill Creek, branch of Cripple Creek. The entry just above it granted a certificate to "*Michael GLAVES for 200 acres on branch of Cripple Creek, adjoining William GLAVES' line*". *Early Adventurers on the Western Waters*

The Montgomery County personal property tax records from 1782 list "*William GLAVES*" and his brother Michael. To this day, Virginia collects a personal property tax on cars, boats etc. In the 1700s the tax was on slaves, horses and cattle. The 1782 rolls show William owning 2 slaves, 20 horses and 33 head of cattle.

Montgomery County, Virginia Tax Records

Kentucky?

One of the more interesting land acquisitions by William did not occur in Montgomery County, Virginia. On March 13, 1783, a deed was recorded in Fayette County, Virginia where William acquires 562 acres. Under the column where the watercourse the property is located, is entered the word "*none*". At that time, Fayette County was part of the Kentucky District of Virginia. The three counties in the District became the state of Kentucky in 1792. Virginia had opened the area to settlers in 1779 with the passage of "*The Land Law*" which allowed individuals to claim free land.

Old Kentucky Entries and Deeds

There is no record of William ever traveling to Fayette County, which was hundreds of miles from his home. Just over a month after the deed was filed, William is recorded in Montgomery County. On April 23rd and again on June 21st in 1783 "*Lieutenant William GLAVES*" is listed as one of the militia officers present at court martials conducted in the County.

After the Revolutionary War, the Federal Government and several states, including Virginia, awarded bounty lands grants to citizens and soldiers for services rendered. Most bounty grants went to soldiers in the Continental Line. Virginia gave its grants for lands in Kentucky. The person holding the certificate located unclaimed land and redeemed his grant for the title to the property. Over 30,000 such grants were issued.

While these grants are well documented, there is no record of William receiving one. Many who obtained these rights, sold them to others. This could possibly be the case, although not likely, since the name of the person redeeming the certificate for land was recorded. A more likely scenario is that someone redeemed their grant and returned to Virginia, selling the property to William as a normal land sale.

During this time, Fayette County included most of Northern Kentucky, including lands that would become Pendleton County, where William's youngest brother, Matthew Jr. settled two years later. When Matthew died in 1800, his will stated that his 500 acres of land on the Licking River was to be divided between his three sons. Years later when the estate was settled, each son received 187 acres of land. This author believes it to be only coincidence that William owned a tract of 562 acres and his brother one of 561 acres. Matthew appears to have purchased his homestead from a man named Moody. If

William sold or gave the land to his brother, no record of this transaction has yet been found. *Pendleton County Order Book*

The Post War Years

By the mid 1780s, William was continuing to acquire more land. Between 1785 and 1810, William obtained tracts through Commissioner's Certificates, Land Grants or Bounty Warrants associated with his service during the Revolutionary War. He acquired no less than ten additional tracts of land totaling 2,035 acres. All the tracts are listed as being "on the waters of Cripple Creek". All the deeds are in the name of "William GLEAVES". These deeds and those of some of his descendants may be viewed on the Virginia State Library Internet site: <http://image.vtls.com/>

The Library of Virginia Land Records



William Gleaves Sr.'s signature as it appeared on a document giving his consent for his daughter Esther to marry Asa Finley, dated August 18, 1806, Wythe County, Virginia. It is very different than the one that appears on his brother Matthew's apprenticeship in 1775. William's son, William Jr. also signed the document as a witness.

Gleaves Knob

William and Elizabeth helped settle the Cripple Creek Valley. Several court entries refer to the "Gleaves Branch" of Cripple Creek. Although that name does not exist today, there is a geographic feature that still bears William's name. Just North of the original family homestead is a summit rising 2,827 feet above sea level that bears the name "Gleaves Knob". This hill appears on the USGS map titled "Cripple Creek".

William's Will

William and Elizabeth Gleaves had eleven children born between 1771 and 1792. Three of their older sons moved to Davidson County, Tennessee around 1800, near land settled by William's brother Michael. Some daughters married and moved westward as well. Those living at the time of William's death were all mentioned in his will. The details of his will are listed in the biography that follows. Sketches of the lives of the children are included later in this chapter.

When he died in 1820, William was a very prosperous man. Family records place his age at the time of his death as 72. An inventory of his estate included notes held on the Bank of Washington in Lebanon Kentucky. Sons, Absalom and James T. Gleaves

certified the Inventory. Elizabeth lived another 20 years, passing away in 1840. Her will was probated on August 14, 1840.

William and Elizabeth are buried in the family cemetery at Cripple Creek on land still owned by their descendants. William's grave has been marked and recorded by the Daughters of the American Revolution. A marker initially presumed to be the tombstone of his brother Michael is also located there. This appears rather to be a memorial honoring Michael, since he died in Davidson County, Tennessee in 1811.

Revolutionary War Soldiers Buried in Wythe County, Virginia

Gleaves, Old Wythe County Family

The following biography, by Mary Hegley, was printed in a local Wythe County, Virginia newspaper in 1985. This author's copy does not note the name of the paper. The article was included in her book entitled: "*Glimpses of Wythe County*". Although much of the information is repetitive to subjects already covered or profiles of William and Elizabeth's children that appear later in this chapter, it is included here to document as completely as possible the lives of William and Elizabeth (Turk) Gleaves.

"The Gleaves family of Cripple Creek were descended from the Gleaves of Cambridgeshire, England. William Gleaves, the first of the name to come to this part of Virginia, migrated to Pennsylvania and then down the valley of Virginia where he bought lands in 1770 as recorded in Augusta County records. In 1771 he was appointed guardian ad litem for Ester Gleaves (spelled Glaves in the records), an orphan of Matthew Gleaves deceased. At this time he was probably still living on the South River of the Shenandoah.

In 1772 he was listed as a tithable (taxable) in William Herbert's Company of militia and this date probably represents the approximate date of his arrival in what is now Wythe County. In 1779, he served on a jury of Montgomery County, and went on the bond of Samuel Doak, the tax collector. In the same year he was recommended to the Governor of Virginia as a second lieutenant in Captain Francis' Company of Militia. In 1781 he was recommended as a first lieutenant in Captain James Newell's Company with William Dean as second lieutenant and Robert Sayers as ensign (an officer rank in the militia). The following year he took the oath as lieutenant.

In April of 1782 he reported to the court that he had furnished Captain Campbell's Company of light horse militia with 16 diets (meals), corn and hay for eight horses for one night, and 24 diets for a company of patrollers under Sergeant Brummit. For provisions for himself when he was on duty in North Carolina he was paid ten shillings in addition to five pounds for the diets, 200 pounds of beef, and 16 sheaves of oats. For several months in 1779 and 1780 he served in the First Virginia Regiment (the regular army) and is always recognized as a Revolutionary War soldier. Although there does not appear to be any documentation, he is said to have been at the Battle of Kings Mountain. In 1797 he was a captain in the Wythe County militia.

William Gleaves was born about 1748 and married Elizabeth Turk. They raised their family on the homestead on Cripple Creek east of the present town on land located on the south side of the creek and the present Route 619. Gleaves owned several tracts of land and the knob in view of his home was named Gleaves Knob in his honor. He owned about 1900 acres of land in the same vicinity.

On March 20, 1820 his will was signed and a few months later on June 13th was probated by the court. He left the house and all the Negroes to his wife for her lifetime. His daughter Nancy was to have certain Negroes and stock. Son Thomas was to have a Negro boy, and his daughter Polly Porter was to have \$100 and daughter -in-law Margaret, the wife of William Gleaves Jr. who was already deceased, was to \$100 for the use of the children, Thomas H., Polly and Eliza Gleaves. The daughter Elizabeth Ramsey, was to have \$33.33, and son Absolum and his daughters Margaret Turk, Ester Finley and Salley Allen were each to have a Negro girl. Following the death of his wife Elizabeth, the Negroes were to go to son James T. Gleaves, who was also to have all the lands where the elder Gleaves lived, with the land adjoining. In return for the land James T. was to pay his sisters each the sum of 25 pounds, the currency of the day. He was also to support his mother and sister Nancy during her single life.

The daughter Nancy never married and left her will probated in 1855. She left Negroes to sons of her brother James T. (Samuel C., George Wythe, James T. Jr., and Robert).

James T. Gleaves married Malvina Crockett in 1822. Margaret married Thomas Turk, probably some relative. Sally married Nathan Allen, and William Jr. Married Margaret or Peggy Finley. Absolum married Cathy Holsey and Polly was the wife of Andrew Porter, son of the pioneer Robert Porter, Sr.

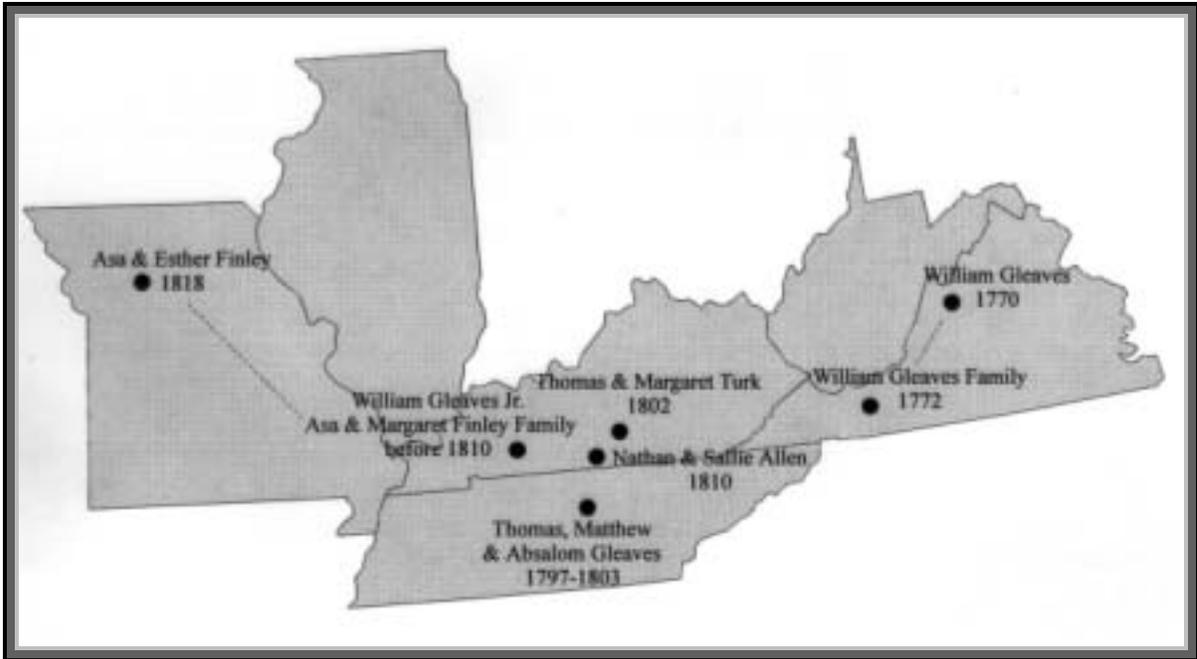
Elizabeth Gleaves, the widow of William Sr., left a will that was probated in 1840. She disposed of the Negroes to her daughters and left Nancy a bureau and her daughter-in-law Malvina a china press. Two pieces of gold were given to Polly Porter and Nancy Gleaves, and her wearing apparel (seldom mentioned in wills) was not to be sold.

Samuel C. Gleaves, grandson of the first William was a physician and served as medical director for General Floyd during the war. His brothers George Wythe, Andrew Jackson and Robert were to divide the homeplace, but Andrew died young and his share passed to Robert. In 1874 there was an inclusive survey made for Robert and the homeplace included at that time 1,670 acres in fourteen separate tracts. Robert's descendants own a large portion of the original estate. The family cemetery is located on the premises."

The story of William and Elizabeth is similar to many families during the Colonial Period. They endured hardships, opened a new frontier, and helped give birth to a Nation. We are fortunate that their lives were so well documented.

The Children of William and Elizabeth Gleaves

William and Elizabeth had 11 children over a 21-year period. Many continued in the frontier spirit of their parents joining the western movement. The map that follows chronicles the known migrations of the William Gleaves Sr. family. The bible belonging to their son-in-law, Nathan Allen, provides the most complete documentation of the dates of birth of their children. The children are listed below in chronological order.



The map above shows the migration of the William Gleaves Family. Four sons and three daughters moved from Wythe County, Virginia beginning in 1797.

1) Thomas Gleaves **March 18, 1771 - 1849**

Thomas is the oldest child of William and Elizabeth and the only one definitely born in Augusta County, Virginia. His parents moved to the present day Wythe County area when he was less than two years old.

Sometime prior to 1797, Thomas moved to Davidson County, Tennessee near present day Nashville, Tennessee. His uncle, Michael Glaves had settled there in the late 1780s and had acquired significant property in the region. Michael is detailed in the next chapter. Several Wythe County historical sources list a number of families that moved to Davidson County in this same timeframe. Two of Thomas' brothers also moved to the Nashville area, although it appears that Thomas moved to Tennessee before they did.

The first record of "*Thomas GLEAVES*" in Tennessee is his marriage to "*Sally Smith*" in March of 1797, although researchers differ on the exact date. The Marriage Bond was issued 13 March 1797 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Early Middle Tennessee Marriages

Some family researchers have identified Thomas as "*Thomas Harvey Gleaves*". Thomas' younger brother, William Jr. had a son named Thomas Harvey Gleaves, although his adult life was spent in Missouri. This author has not found any documents that confirm this middle name.

"Thomas GLEAVES" first appears in court records in April 1805, when he is mentioned in his Brother Matthew's Will. Matthew's Will is included in its entirety later in this chapter. The court appointed Thomas as Administrator of the estate and on May 30th of that same year, he filed an inventory of Matthew's possessions, which included his bible. On January 9, 1813 he reported to the Court that Matthew's land in Kentucky had been sold for \$690 of which \$615.45 was due the estate.

Davidson County Will Books

From about 1810 until 1831 it becomes more difficult to positively document Thomas, since his Uncle Michael Glaves had a son by the same name, born in 1789. Although both were in the same area, the other Thomas appears to have lived in Wilson County adjacent to Davidson. In some instances, Thomas is listed as *"Thomas Gleaves, Sr."* and his cousin as *"Thomas Jr."*. During this period these designations for unrelated individuals with the same name were fairly common. In most instances it referred to their age, but in some cases, the *"Sr."* title was awarded based on an individual's status in the community. The other Thomas died in 1831 and is profiled in the next chapter.

"Thomas and Absalom GLAVES" (his brother) are listed among the buyers at the estate sale of William Stuart recorded February 19, 1810. *"Thomas GLAVES"* appears again on November 8, 1813 at the sale of the estate of George W. Payne. This second entry may pertain to the other Thomas although not likely due to his young age. A third entry for *"Thomas GLEAVES"*, January 23, 1816 regarding the estate of Benjamin Seabourne is also inconclusive.

Davidson County Will Books

On November 12, 1821 *"Thomas GLEAVES"* appeared in Court selling 48+ acres to Benjamin Castleman for the sum of \$112.50. This author is quite confident that this is the subject of this sketch, since Thomas' son *"William B. GLEAVES"* sold Benjamin Castleman an additional 37+ acres ten years later on May 10, 1831.

Davidson County Deed Book Q page 406

Several entries in 1827 list a *"Thomas GLEAVES"* although limited detail makes it impossible to identify the Thomas referred to.

A court entry dated November 28, 1828 deals with what appears to be the County's support for a widow and her family. *"Absalom GLEAVES, Thomas GLEAVES and James R. GLEAVES, (Thomas' Son) Commissioners to set apart one years provisions for Drusilla Johnson and her family"*.

Davidson County Will Book

Thomas died sometime in 1848/1849 at approximately 88 years of age and his will was recorded on March 22, 1850. The will was dated December 5, 1846 and delivered to the Davidson County Court during its April Term in 1849. The will is quite lengthy and mentions all of his children. Wife Sally is not mentioned and had probably died before the will was written.

Thomas appears to have been a fairly wealthy man since he bequeathed several large tracts of land to his sons. At least 15 slaves are mentioned by name in his will. While most of his property was given to specific children, one provision directed a

sharing by his descendants. *“Item #11: I give to all my children the use in common of my still and tubs and not to be sold”*

Some of his sons received more than a proportionate share of his holdings and Thomas appears to have felt compelled to explain this in his will. *“Item 17: I have given to Felix R. and Benjamin F. Gleaves more than the rest of my children in consideration of their trouble and kindship in running and taking care of me in my old age.”*

Davidson County, Tennessee Court Records

**Sarah “Sallie” Smith
(About 1776 - Before 1846)**

Davidson County marriage records identify Sallie as marrying a “Thomas GLEAVES” in March of 1797. The Matthew Gleaves Will (included in the next section) positively identifies her as the wife of his brother Thomas, son of William Gleaves.

There is no known documentation identifying Sallie Smith’s family, although some family records give her birthdate as 1776, location unknown.

Matthew’s will also identifies two other individuals; his cousin, Matthew Gleaves Jr. (son of Michael Glaves) and a woman named Betsy Smith. If any relationship to Betsy exists, it is not documented in the will. This author believes there is a high probability that Betsy is a younger sister of Sallie’s. Five years later Cousin Matthew and Betsy Smith married in Davidson County, August 19, 1809.

Matthew’s will does not identify any land he owned in Davidson County so it is possible that he was living with Thomas and Sallie at the time of his death.

According to researcher Robert Milnor Gleaves, there is a letter from James Turk Gleaves, brother of Thomas Gleaves, which states that Sally "Smith" was the daughter of Felix Robertson. This either means that Thomas was married twice or that Sally Robertson was first married to a Mr. Smith before she married Thomas Gleaves. This author has not seen the letter and can offer no further information on this subject. Bob Gleaves tends to discount this information as being incorrect.

The exact date of Sallie’s death is not known. Sallie is not mentioned in Thomas Gleaves’ will, so she is assumed to have died before it was written in 1846. The youngest child of Thomas and Sallie Gleaves was born in 1819.

A will written on January 10, 1822 by a man named Ezekial Smith offers some interesting possibilities to consider. The will, contested by a son from the family of his second wife, is somewhat confusing, although several facts are clear. Ezeikiel willed land to his “sons” with each being mentioned by name *“...on White’s Creek...within the boundary of Stull’s run off”*. The Will goes on to mention several women by their married names but does not identify which, if any, are daughters. One mentioned is *“Elizabeth GLEAVES”*. Davidson County Will Book

This author believes that Elizabeth Gleaves mentioned here is Betsy Gleaves, the wife of “Cousin” Matthew. Cousin Matthew’s Father, Michael Gleaves left land on

White's Creek to a son in his will and had dealings with several members of the Stull family. If Sallie Smith Gleaves and Betsy were sisters, Sallie is not mentioned in the Ezekial Smith will and may have died between 1819 and 1822. No proof, just a theory.

2) Matthew Gleaves **November 9, 1772 - October 8, 1804**

Matthew is the second child born to William and Elizabeth. The location of his birth is uncertain, since his parents moved from Augusta County to what was then Botetourt County, sometime in 1772. His father appears on militia rolls there in 1772 although no date is given for this record.

Matthew made the migration to Davidson County, Tennessee around 1800, as did his brother Absolam. We know he did not arrive at the same time as Thomas (before 1797) since documents place him in Wythe County after that date. On June 4, 1798, a man named James Bebbler wrote his will in Wythe County, Virginia. Two of the men signing the will as witnesses are "*Matthew GLEAVES and Absolum GLEAVES*".

Early Adventurers on the Western Waters III

Matthew's life ended shortly after the move to Tennessee at the age of 31, the cause of his death being unknown. His date of death is listed in family records as October 8, 1804. His will, dated November 27, 1803, was entered in Davidson County on April 3, 1805. It provides valuable insight into the family. An exact copy is included here.

The Will of Matthew Gleaves

"I Matthew Gleaves of the County of Davidson and the State of Tennessee in a Good State of health and memory do make this my Last will and Testament. Viz I leave to my brother Thomas all my Horses and Cattle and all the little debts that is due me in this Neighborhood and that Sixty Dollars that is in my Fathers hands I Allow it to be Divided Equally Betwixt my Brothers and Sisters that lives in Virginia Also I leave to my Sister in-Law Sally Gleaves wife of Thomas Gleaves my Negro Boy Green If he is not Redeemed she may keep him During her life and then to remain to her Children Afterwards only I Allow Brother Absolom Eighty five Dollars out of the price in Good Property Also I allow that Land in Kentucky to be Sold and the Price to be Divided Equally Betwixt my Father and Mother Sisters and Brothers I Allow my Cousin Matthew Gleaves twenty Dollars out of the Price of it Also I allow Betsy Smith Ten Dollars out of the Price of my Big Steer paid by Thomas Gleaves I do Renounce and Disdain all Other wills by me made"

November the 27th 1803

Witness

Matthew Gleaves Junr

Signed: Matthew Gleaves

The following appears to have been added by the Davidson County Court when the will was proven to be authentic.

“The Execution of which will as Above Recited was in Court held for the County of Davidson January Sessions 1805 Proven to be the Act and Deed of the said Matthew Gleaves Senr by the Oath of Matthew Gleaves Junr a Subscribing Witness thereto, the said Matthew Gleaves Junr being a Legatee in said Will having first came unto Court and Acknowledged a Release of any Legacy or Benefit in said Will”

Davidson County Will Book 3, page 4

The will confirms that the three brothers all settled in Tennessee as well as linking the Smith women to specific family members.

His brother Thomas entered an inventory of Matthew’s estate into court records. Among the items listed is one that may give a clue to Matthew’s occupation; *“a set of hatters tools”*. Other items mentioned included; *“fourteen head of cattle, two horses, one bed and furniture, A certificate for two months service at Natchez, (Mississippi) as a private in Captain F. Robertson’s Company (no date given), a silver watch, Knife and Tomhock, one bible and one razor”*. Neither Matthew’s will nor the inventory mentions any land owned in Tennessee. It is possible that had not acquired any yet and was living at the time with his brother Thomas.

Davidson County Minute Book

Several researchers believe Matthew married a woman named Elizabeth Pate, giving the date of the marriage as the same day he wrote his will. There is no mention of a wife or children in his will and this author tends to discount these reports. When Matthew’s father, William wrote his will, he listed all living children and the widow of son William Jr. If Matthew had been married, his widow is not mentioned in William’s will.

3) Mary “Polly” Gleaves December 13, 1774 – About 1832

The third child of William and Elizabeth, Polly, married Andrew Porter Sr. (1773-1853) in Wythe County sometime around 1790. No record of the marriage has been found. The names of the nine children from this marriage are known, although not all of their dates of birth.

Andrew may have been the only child of Robert Porter (1740-1781) and his wife Margaret Ewing (about 1735-after 1803) since no other children have been identified. They settled in the Cripple Creek area about 1775. They had lived in the general vicinity even earlier, since Andrew is reported to have been born in Fincastle County, April 4, 1773. At that time, Cripple Creek was a part of Fincastle County. Robert Porter has been documented for his service to the new Country during the Revolutionary War and is recognized for his participation by the Daughters of the American Revolution.

At the time of his Father’s death, Andrew was less than 10 years old. Some of the family property passed to him shortly thereafter, but because of his age, it was controlled by a guardian, William Ewing, a relative of Margaret’s. In 1782 Andrew, as heir to Robert Porter, entered several Commissioner’s Certificates (through William Ewing) for

land that his father had settled. He was eventually granted a certificate for 400 acres on both sides of Cripple Creek. *Early Adventurers on the Western Waters III*

Sometime before 1803, Andrew's mother Margaret, moved to Blount County, Tennessee. It is not clear if she had remarried. In 1803 she is listed as living in Blount County when she deeded to Andrew an additional 50 acres on the Thorn Branch of Cripple Creek.

In 1811, Andrew again appears in Wythe County Court records in conjunction with his father's will. He filed a lawsuit against the heirs of William Ewing over the handling of a Bounty Warrant granted to his father for his war service. According to Andrew, William Ewing used the Warrant to enter a tract of 100 acres in his own name. The land changed hands several times and Andrew's lawsuit eventually became *Porter vs. Gannaway*. In 1817, Andrew's father-in-law, *William GLEAVES* testified in his behalf. Andrew eventually won his case and recovered 86 of the 100 acres in question.

Wythe County Court Records

Over the years of their marriage, Andrew and Polly's holdings grew beyond the land reported in this sketch. Polly is mentioned in her father's will written in March 1820. William Gleaves' Will states "*To my daughter Polly Porter I bequeath the sum of one hundred dollars for hir use arising from the proceeds of the sale*". Polly's brothers and sisters each received a specific slave as well, but for some reason, she was left out. William may have already provided for Andrew and Polly. Polly died before her mother but since Elizabeth Turk Gleaves wrote her will in 1830, she is mentioned in it as well.

Andrew outlived Polly Gleaves by more than 20 years. Family records report Polly's death as occurring on November 11, 1832. It does not give a location although it is assumed to be Wythe County. There are no details as to how she died, but we know she would have been 57 at the time. Andrew remarried a woman named Mary and outlived her as well.

The year following Polly's death, Andrew conveyed nearly 1,000 acres of land to his son Stephen Porter. He retained use of his house and other buildings on the land. Andrew had previously given land to his son Andrew Jr. that included the land from the *Porter vs. Gannaway* court case. *Early Adventurers on the Western Waters III*

Andrew wrote his will on June 22, 1850 and died March 9, 1853. Andrew was buried in the Porter Family Cemetery on his farm. Although there is no record, it is assumed that Polly was buried there as well.

4) William Gleaves Jr. September 27, 1777 - Before 1820

William's life is not well documented. We know he was born on Cripple Creek, when it was still part of Montgomery County, the fourth child of William and Elizabeth. There are no known records of his formative years.

The first legal record pertaining to William Jr. is his marriage to Margaret "Peggy" Finley, September 16, 1802 in Wythe County.

Wythe County Marriages 1790-1850

Margaret "Peggy" Finley

Margaret was born about 1780, although the location is not known. She was the daughter of William Finley Sr. and Mary Pettus. The family had also come from Augusta County, Virginia where Margaret's uncle, John Finley, was a wheelwright. John Finley had a young apprentice in 1775 named Matthew Glaves, William Gleaves' uncle. This apprenticeship is covered in detail in Chapter 6.

Both of Margaret's parents had died before she married William. Margaret's father died in December 1801 or January 1802 and her mother sometime prior to that. Margaret appears in her father's will and received "*a sorrel mare*". Her sisters each received a mare as well.

About this same time, several of Margaret's brothers were venturing westward, into Kentucky and claimed land in the Christian County area. Likewise, three of William's brother's were migrating through the Cumberland Gap into the Davidson County, Tennessee region. William and Margaret chose Kentucky and sometime after their marriage, joined Margaret's brothers, Dabney and Asa Finley in Christian County.

Christian County, Kentucky

Asa Finley would return to Wythe County and in 1806, marry William's younger sister, Esther. Esther was underage and her father had to give his written consent to the marriage. William Jr. also signed the document as a witness. This single document bears the signatures of both William Sr. and Jr. as well as Asa Finley. Asa and Esther returned to Christian County after the marriage and before 1810. It is possible that this is when William and Margaret made the journey to their new home.

Wythe County Marriages



The signature of William Gleaves Jr. when he witnessed his father's consent for his sister Esther to marry Asa Finley, August 18, 1806

There is a good possibility that William and Margaret did not leave Wythe County until sometime after Asa and Esther. In 1808 William's father conveyed 430 acres to him in Wythe County. He in Peggy in turn conveyed the land to Joseph Bell and Andrew Kincannon that same year. William and Margaret did not have to reside in the

County to complete these transactions, although if they had already left, his father could have sold the land and sent the money to them in Kentucky.

Wythe County Court Records

The 1810 census finds William and Margaret living in Christian County, Kentucky. All three of their children had been born and William is listed as owning three slaves. Margaret and the children are not named in the census, only counted in age groups. Only the head of household was listed by name until the 1850 Census.

1810 Kentucky Census Records

William died sometime in 1811. This author has not found any record of his Will. His wife Peggy and her brother, Asa Finley were named Administrators of his estate. A sale of William's estate was conducted and a list of items sold was entered into the Christian County Court records: A typed copy of the items sold and the names of the buyers is almost four pages long. It begins "*The following articles of the said Estate was this day exposed to publick sale*". The document ends with a statement by the administrators. "*We Asa Finley and Peggy GLEAVES, administrators of the estate of William GLEAVES, deceased, do hereby certify that this list contains a true account of the proceeds of the sale of the above estate this 11th day of October 1811*". Under Dower Rights, Peggy was entitled to a third of the proceeds of the estate sale. She had to bid on any items she wanted to keep for herself. Many items were reclaimed this way. Among the items purchased by Peggy were: *1 looking glass (50 cents), 2 beds and furniture (\$112), 1 bee hive (\$1), 1 cow and calf and bell (\$9.50), 33 hogs (\$27), 1 pewter dish (\$5) and 1 crop of corn in the field (\$5)*. Peggy's brothers purchased a number of items as well. Some of the more valuable items were appraised prior to the sale and included three slaves, "*Judith (\$330), Spencer (\$350) and Will (\$450)*". There was no mention of any land owned by William in either the appraisal or the sale.

Christian County, Kentucky Estate Records 1797-1816

Peggy appears on the County Tax Rolls at least until 1817. In that year she is listed as owning three slaves and two horses but owning no land. It is likely that she and her children were living with the family of one of her brothers.

Christian County Tax Lists 1814-1817

Peggy and the children are mentioned in her father-in-law's will made in March of 1820. "*To my daughter-in-law Margaret Gleaves formerly wife to William Gleaves dead. I deviseth the sum of one hundred dollars for the use of hir children (to-wit) Thomas H. Gleaves, Polly Gleaves and Eliza Gleaves*". *The Will of William Gleaves Sr.*

William Jr. would have been no more than 34 years of age at his death. It is presumed that he died in Christian County, Kentucky. Details regarding Margaret after 1820 are at best, sketchy. About 1818, her brothers, Dabney and Asa, left Christian County with their families, headed for Missouri. Details of their lives in Saline County, Missouri are presented later in this chapter relating to Asa's wife, Esther Gleaves. Two of William and Margaret's children show up in Lafayette County, Missouri as early as 1825. It is possible that Margaret and her children made the trip with her brothers.

There are reports that Margaret married for a second time to a man named Holman sometime before 1837. This author has no other details on this subject. We do

know that she eventually made the trip to Missouri. Margaret is reported to have died on January 2, 1859 in Lafayette County, Missouri. She would have been more than 80 years old at the time.

5) Elizabeth Gleaves ***October 2, 1779 - After 1820***

Elizabeth was born on Cripple Creek, in what was at the time, Montgomery County, Virginia, the fifth of eleven children. Wythe County was not formed until 1790. Her date of birth is documented in family records. *Nathan Allen Bible*

There is a marriage record in Wythe County where a "*Betsey GLAVES*" married George Eller Jr. on May 16, 1799. Elizabeth would have been 20 years old at the time, so this could be her. The nickname and the misspelling of the last name have caused family researchers to question this entry. The only person known to use the spelling of the family name without the "E" in Wythe County was Michael Glaves, Elizabeth's uncle. Every other occurrence in Wythe County where the name is recorded as Glaves appears to be a spelling error. Michael Glaves had left Wythe County for Tennessee by 1783. *Wythe County Marriages 1790-1850*

Little is known about George Eller Jr. since this appears to be the only time he shows up in Wythe County.

Adding to the confusion, is the will of Elizabeth's father, William Gleaves Sr. Written in March of 1820, it lists all his living children as beneficiaries. Elizabeth appears in the document as "*Elizabeth Ramsey*". No mention is made of her husband's first name. The Will provides: "*To my daughter Elizabeth Ramsey I bequeath the sum of thirty three dollars and thirty three cents*", the lowest amount received by any of the children. William's personal property was to be sold and the money divided among seven of his nine living children. The two oldest daughters: Polly Porter and Elizabeth Ramsey were left out of this division.

The Ramsey Connection

There is no proof that Elizabeth indeed is the woman marrying George Eller Jr. in 1799 although it appears likely. This would mean that Elizabeth was married at least twice. Additionally, there is no document that positively identifies the Christian name of Elizabeth Gleaves-Ramsey's husband. This Author believes the most likely candidate is a pioneer named Josiah Ramsey.

Josiah Ramsey first appears in present day Wythe County in 1762 when he claimed land on Reed Creek. There are entries in Augusta County as early as 1748 pertaining to a Josiah Ramsey, although there is no proof that these are the same person. Ramsey Mountain, near the present day town of Max Meadows, is named for him.

In 1773 he recorded his mark for cattle and hogs as “*a crop in the left ear*”. Over the next 30 years, Josiah appears in numerous entries serving on juries, appraising estates and as a Road Viewer.

In 1774, “*Josiah Ramsey of Reed Creek*” served 43 days with Captain Walter Crockett. This was one of the Militia Companies that fought at the Battle of Point Pleasant. See Chapter 4 for more details of this engagement and the involvement of Michael Glaves.

There is no record of a marriage for Josiah during this period although it is clear that he had a wife and children. Her name is not known but children born of this marriage are documented in his Will.

A Wythe County Court entry from 1802 is the first time a wife of Josiah is identified. “*Josiah and Elizabeth Ramsey*” sold 206 acres to John Bishop and 64 acres to James McGavock. Again, in 1810, “*Josiah and Elizabeth Ramsey*” sold 440 acres to his son Joseph Ramsey “*on the north and south of the Reed Creek*”.

Wythe County Deed Books 3 & 4

Josiah Ramsey wrote his will May 21, 1805 and it was probated August 13, 1811. He mentions several grown sons and daughters and his wife, “*Elizabeth Ramsey*”.

Wythe County Will Book 2

We know that the Ramseys and Gleaves must have had some dealings together since a relative of Josiah Ramsey conveyed a slave to her brother’s family in 1839. Records reveal that the slave was “*Calvin Gleaves, age about 2 years*”.

Early Adventurers on the Western Waters III

There is no documentation that clearly identifies this Elizabeth Ramsey with the Gleaves family. If this were the same person, then it would provide several additional facts. First, Elizabeth’s marriage to George Eller Jr. in 1799 was a very short one. Elizabeth would have married a second time by 1802. Since there are no known records of George after the wedding, he could have died before 1802. If this is the Elizabeth Ramsey mentioned in William Gleaves Sr.’s will, her second marriage would have lasted only about 10 years. She would have remained the “*Widow Ramsey*” until at least 1820. There is no known record of Elizabeth’s death or any children born into her marriage(s). Future researchers may solve this riddle, but it cannot be answered here.

6) Absalom Gleaves

September 3, 1781 – September 18, 1834

Absalom was born in the Cripple Creek Valley during the American Revolution, the sixth child of William and Elizabeth Gleaves. Like his brothers and sisters, there is no documentation of his formative years. His birth is recorded in family records in the *Nathan Allen Bible*. The first reference to him in any material way occurs when he is 17 years old and witnesses the Will of James Bebbler on June 6, 1798.

Early Adventurers on the Western Waters III

Catherine Halsey
About 1784 - July 5, 1866

Just short of his 22nd birthday, Absalom married Catherine Halsey on August 18, 1803. The marriage occurred in Wythe County, Virginia. Catherine was the daughter of James and Sarah (Heldrith) Halsey. The family name appears in records under numerous different spellings, although this appears to be the correct one. James Halsey first appears in local records in 1782 but may have come to the area earlier. James died sometime around 1785 and Sarah remarried in 1789. There is no information on James' Will, if one existed.

Tennessee Migration

Absalom's older brother, Thomas had moved westward and married in Davidson County, Tennessee by 1797. The lure of free or cheap land may have enticed Absalom and Catherine to seek these greener pastures as well. A number of families from Wythe County migrated through the Cumberland Gap, to Davidson County during this period.

Sometime shortly after their wedding in 1803, they joined this migration. They most likely traveled with others, although no records have been found. Absalom's older brother, Matthew also came to Davidson County about the same time and may have been a member of their party.

Brother Matthew Gleaves made his Will on November 27, 1803 and it was entered into Davidson County court records April 3, 1805. Absalom is mentioned but Catherine is not. The will, that appears earlier in this chapter, appears to make it clear that Absalom was in Tennessee when it was written. The will reads: "*I allow Brother Absalom Eighty five Dollars out of his Price in Good Property*".

Davidson County Will Book 3, page 4

"*Thomas (his brother) and Absalom GLEAVES*" are listed among the buyers at the estate sale of William Stuart recorded February 19, 1810. "*Absalom GLEAVES*" is listed among the buyers at the estate of Jesse Thomas on November 27, 1816.

Davidson County Will Book

Absalom's Military Exploits

"*Absalom GLEAVES*" is listed as a member of Captain Creel's Militia Company in 1812. Also listed on the rolls are his cousin, "*Michael GLEAVES*" and a "*Thomas GLEAVES*" (unclear if this is his brother or cousin). All three are privates. Of note, another private listed; Andrew Jackson, the future president.

Pioneers of Davidson County

During the War of 1812, Absalom is listed as being a private in "*Rangers, United States Volunteers*". No record has been found dealing with this unit or any military engagements they were involved in.

War of 1812 Muster Rolls, Ancestry.Com

Absalom is mentioned in his father's will in 1820, although his name appears to be recorded incorrectly. This author has only a typed copy of the document prepared by an unknown researcher and has not reviewed a true copy of the will, if one exists. The entry reads; *"To my son Abraham GLEAVES I bequeath my negroe girl Sharlotte with hir increase"*. His brother James T. who still lived in Wythe County received the bulk of the estate including all land. *The Will of William Gleaves*

Absalom appears to have lived his life in Davidson County, although several entries bearing his name appear in nearby Wilson County, home to other family members. The first entry, dated April 14, 1815 reads; *"Absolum GLEAVES of Davidson County to Jacob Woodrum 128 acres on Stoner Creek"*. The book *Wilson County History* lists Jacob Woodrum as one of the earliest settlers on Stoner's Creek. Also on this list is a *"Thomas GLEAVES"*. Since no date is given, it is difficult to know for sure which Thomas Gleaves this entry refers to, although it is most likely Absalom's older brother. *Wilson County, Tennessee Deed Book E, page 521*

The second entry is a more serious matter. Quarterly Court minutes from Wilson County contain an entry from the June Term, 1828 (p. 475) which reads; *"Absolum Gleaves found guilty of assault and battery. He submitted himself to the mercy of the Court"*. No other reference to this event has been found, so the details remain a mystery. *History of Wilson County*

Absalom was active in his community and appears in a number of sources in varying capacities. Several are listed here.

Reverend Gleaves?

There is at least one report that Absalom may have received a calling to the ministry. Catherine Halsey's sister, Sarah, married a man named Jacob Harkreader. An article entitled *The Harkreader Family of Middle Tennessee* contains the following: *"Jacob and Sarah named two of their children for Sarah's sister and her husband, Catherine Halsey who married Absolum Gleaves (Methodist preacher in Wilson Co., Tennessee)"*. *Middle Tennessee Journal of Genealogy and History Vol XII*

There is also a record of two weddings performed by Absalom in 1825 and 1826. The individuals that were married do not appear to be related to him. Both marriages are documented in the *John Hays Bible*. The Hays family also lived in Davidson County. No church records have been found by this author to document this information. *Tennessee Bible Records and Marriage Bonds*

On March 15, 1827 four members of the family are among a group of men signing a document establishing the dower rights of a widow named Penelope Overton. The Gleaves men are *"Thomas GLEAVES (his brother), Absalom GLEAVES, Matthew GLEAVES (his cousin, son of Michael) and Thomas GLEAVES Jr."* (his nephew). *Davidson County Will Book*

A court entry dated November 28, 1828 deals with what appears to the County's support for a widow and her family. *"Absalom GLEAVES, Thomas GLEAVES and James*

R. GLEAVES, (Thomas' Son) Commissioners to set apart one years provisions for Drusilla Johnson and her family". Davidson County Will Book

The following month an estate sale entered into this same Will Book lists one of the buyers as "*Sheriff Gleaves*". This author has not researched this entry and cannot tell which family member held this office. It is mentioned here to aid those doing further research. If this reference refers to Absalom, it most likely would be cleared up by reviewing his obituary.

There are at least two Acts of the Tennessee Legislature that pertain to Absalom Gleaves. Both appear to be narrow in scope, but give additional insight into the man. In 1827 Absalom is named in a private act establishing "*The Stones River Improvement Lottery*" (Chapter 159.1 Serial, # 32 Private). This appears to be an authorization to conduct a lottery to raise funds for the construction of some public facility, most likely a bridge. The river may be Stoner Creek mentioned earlier. A second entry in 1833, shortly before his death simply reads; "*Davidson County-precinct election held at his house*" (Chapter 94.1, Serial # 38).

<http://www.state.tn.us/sos/statelib/pubsvs/g-2.htm>

Absalom and Catherine had at least five children whose names are known to us. Several of these children are documented in a later chapter. This researcher has not reviewed Davidson County land records, so little can be reported here as to the family's land holdings. It is assumed that they owned farmland in the area.

When Absalom died in Davidson County in 1834, at the age of 53, his obituary was carried in two Nashville papers; *The National Banner & The Nashville Whig* on September 24, 1834. Next to his name was the title "Esq." a designation usually associated with attorneys. This author does not have a copy of either obituary and can shed little light on this curious question. His Will was filed in Davidson County that same year.

Obituaries from Early Tennessee Newspapers 1794-1851

Catherine outlived Absalom by more than 30 years. Little is known about her in these later years. Catherine appears in the Davidson County, Tennessee Census from 1840-60. In both 1850 & 60 she is living with her son James T. Gleaves. She would have been about 84 years old when she passed away in 1866. There is no mention of her will, although one may exist.

Family researcher, Bob Carver offers the following information regarding the final resting-place of Absalom and Catherine in his recently published paper. "*They are buried in their own family cemetery in Davidson County, on Central Pike, ½ mile from the Wilson County line. This land was originally owned by the family. In addition to Absalom and Catherine, there are two other markers found there: Mary C. Woolford, born November 10, 1807 and died December 4, 1873, and "Aunt" Nancy McCauley, born March 10, 1830, died December 4, 1905. "Aunt Nancy" is said to have been a former Gleaves family black servant.*" There is no explanation of any connection Mary Woolford had to the family.

Gleaves Family of Virginia, Kentucky and Tennessee

7) Margaret “Peggy” Gleaves
January 1, 1784 – September 14, 1855

Margaret was born on the family homestead on Cripple Creek. She was the seventh of eleven children born to William and Elizabeth. There is little or no information about her formative years. Her birth and death dates are listed in family records, although there are conflicting dates reported from other sources.

Nathan Allen Bible

Margaret married Thomas Turk III (1782-1826) in Wythe County, Virginia on December 24, 1802. The name should be familiar to readers, as Thomas’ grandfather was Thomas Turk Sr. Margaret and Thomas were first cousins. Margaret’s mother Elizabeth and Thomas’ father Thomas Jr. were both children of Thomas Turk Sr. and his first wife, Margaret.

Adair County, Kentucky

Sometime after the marriage, Thomas and Margaret moved to Kentucky. The 1810 Adair County Census shows them living in that County with their first four children, all under the age of 10. Only the heads of households were listed by name until 1850. Two additional males, ages 16-26 are also listed as living with them, although we do not know if they were related. The census also shows that Thomas and Peggy owned two slaves at the time.

1810 Adair County, Kentucky Census Records

Like his father before him, Thomas answered his country’s call to arms. The Daughters of the American Revolution recognize Thomas’ father, Thomas Turk Jr., for his service in the American Revolution. Thomas III served as a Lieutenant in the U.S. Army during the War of 1812.

As early as April 4, 1808, he appears in County records involved with the militia. On that date, he is named an Assistant in Captain Charles Moore’s Company of Patrollers.

Adair County, Kentucky Court Records 1802-1813

In May of 1809, he is mentioned again, when Captain Moore's Company is “Ordered to Patrol Negro Quarters and Other Places of the Resort of Negroes at least 12 hours in each month for 12 Months”. In November of that same year, Thomas was paid \$6 for serving as an Assistant for 144 hours.

Adair County, Kentucky Court Records 1802-1813

A short sketch contained in a history book provides some confirmation of these facts in Thomas’ life. “Thomas was a first lieutenant in the American Army in the War of 1812. A native of Virginia and one of the first to the counties of the bluegrass region and later to the County of Adair, Kentucky, where he spent the rest of his life”.

Kentucky, A History of the State

By July 6, 1812, there are references in court records to “Captain Turk” in the militia although there is no documentation of his being promoted to this rank.

Adair County, Kentucky Court Records 1802-1813

Margaret is mentioned in her father's 1820 will, "*To my daughter Margaret Turk I bequeath my negroe Girl Kissey*". She also received a share of the proceeds from the sale of William's personal property. *The Will of William Gleaves Sr.*

Thomas Turk is believed to have died on February 18, 1826 in Adair County, Kentucky. Margaret is reported to have lived another 30 years passing away on September 14, 1855 at the same location. An abstract of a bible owned by one of their sons, Hiram, contains conflicting dates for both his parents' birth and death dates. The most significant difference has Margaret living until September 1, 1865.

Hiram K. Turk Bible

8) Esther Gleaves **January 14, 1786 - About March 1, 1839**

Esther was born in the Cripple Creek Valley, of present day Wythe County. She was the 8th of 11 children of William and Elizabeth Gleaves. As with her brothers and sisters, there is no information about her early years.

Asa Finley **About 1788 - 1853**

Esther became the wife of Asa Finley on August 8, 1806. Asa was born in Montgomery County. He was the youngest of seven children of William Finley Sr. and Mary Pettus. A number of early records list his given name as "*Esau*" although "*Asa*" appears to be more prevalent especially in the later part of his life. The family had also come from Augusta County, Virginia, where Asa's uncle, John Finley was a wheelwright. As reported earlier, John Finley had a young apprentice in 1775, named Matthew Glaves, Esther Gleaves' uncle. This apprenticeship is covered in detail in Chapter 6.

Both of Asa's parents had died before he married Esther. Asa's father died in December 1801 or January 1802 and his mother sometime prior to that. "*Esau Finley*" appears in her father's will and received a parcel of land from the family farm in Wythe County as well as one of the three family slaves.

Early Adventurers on the Western Waters III

Kentucky Pioneer

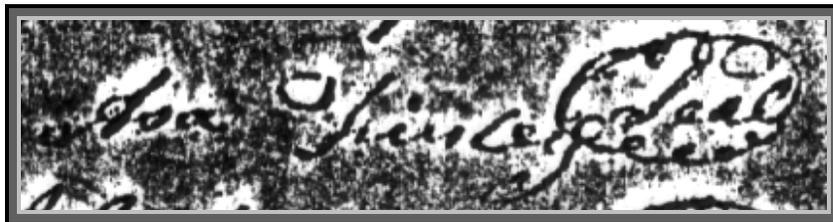
About the time of his father's death, or shortly thereafter, he and his brother Dabney, ventured westward into Kentucky and claimed land in the Christian County area. His earliest survey was recorded on August 30, 1803 for 400 acres in an area known as Buck Grove. A second survey for 100 acres on the West Fork of the Red River was recorded on January 16, 1805.

Finley Family Records

Sometime after this second survey was recorded, Asa Finley returned to Wythe County and on August 18, 1806, married Esther. Asa's sister Margaret had married Esther's brother, William Gleaves, four years earlier in Wythe County. Esther was underage and her father had to give his written consent to the marriage. This document makes her date of birth suspect since girls only needed consent until they were 18 years

old. If the dates were correct she would have been 20 years old. Her brother William Jr. also signed the document as a witness. This single document bears the signatures of both William Sr. and Jr. as well as Asa Finley.

Wythe County Court Records



Asa Finley's signature on his application for a Marriage Bond to marry Esther Finley, August 18, 1806.

Shortly thereafter, Asa and Esther returned to Christian County to make their home. Asa shows up claiming additional land “on the West fork of the Red River” on September 26, 1807. Asa also is listed as buying land from a man named John Roberts on February 1, 1808. He paid \$100 for 100 acres “on the West Fork of Red River”. At some point after Asa and Esther’s marriage and before 1810, Esther’s brother, William Gleaves and his wife also made the move to Christian County, Kentucky. It is quite possible they traveled together.

Christian County Deed Extracts

The 1810 census finds the family of “Acy Finley” along with the families of his brother and sister all living in Christian County. Esther was not named in the census, only counted in her age group. Only the head of household was listed by name until the 1850 Census. Their first of five children is also counted although family records show Eliza Finley was not born until 1811. Also listed in the census are four slaves, no names given.

1810 Kentucky Census Records

Asa and Esther are listed in County Tax Rolls until at least 1817. In that year he is listed as owning five tracts of land totaling 875 acres. He also owned four slaves and six horses.

Christian County Tax Lists 1814-1817

Esther is mentioned in her father’s 1820 will, “To my daughter Esther Findley I bequeath my negroe Malinda”. She also received a share of the proceeds from the sale of William’s personal property.

The Will of William Gleaves Sr.

Westward to Missouri

Sometime in 1818, Asa and his brother Dabney decided to push further westward and moved their families to Saline County, Missouri. Esther and their three oldest children made the trip with Asa. The reason for the move is not known, although we know they had arrived prior to September 18, 1818. On that date the sale of Asa’s last parcel of land in Kentucky was completed and he is listed as living in Missouri at the time.

Finley Family Records

Saline County is in the central part of the state about 50 miles east of Kansas City. The Santa Fe Trail ran through the County. Asa and Esther were some of the earliest settlers in the Sappington Neighborhood near the town of Arrow Rock. Local

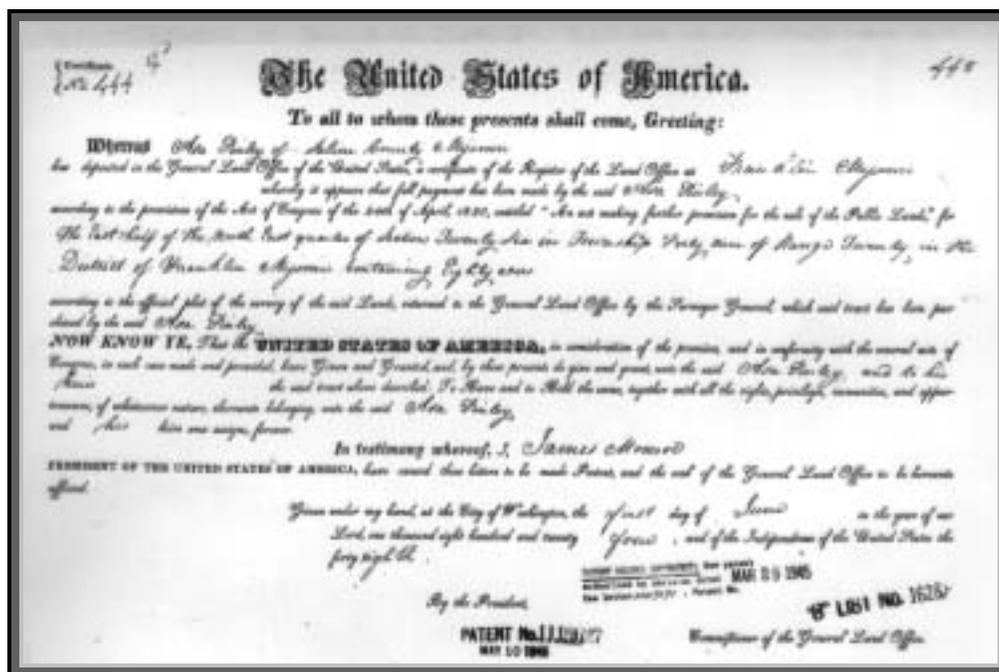
Saline County historical records list them living there by 1819. Their three youngest children were born here in Missouri. There are very few records of the family during the first few years in Missouri, but by 1824 that would change.

History of Saline County, Missouri

The Cash Entry Act

Asa and Esther began acquiring land after Congress passed the Cash Entry Act. Under this law, parcels of land, up to a Section in size (640 acres), were sold at auction to the early settlers of Missouri and several other states. The Act of April 24, 1820 set the minimum price for sale of public land at \$1.25 an acre and the minimum unit of sale at 80 acres.

Land was initially offered by district land offices at pre-announced, scheduled public auctions. Then, if unsold, lands became available for purchase at the \$1.25 minimum price on a first-come-first-served basis. From 1824 through 1851, Asa aggressively bid and purchased at least 25 parcels in and around Saline County. It is reported that at the time of his death, his holdings were in excess of 3,000 acres.



This deed for eighty acres of land was issued to Asa Finley on June 1, 1824. It was the first of 25 such deeds. The price paid for each acre does not appear on the document.

Esther died sometime around March 1, 1839, although the exact date is not known. She would have been about 53 years old at the time. Asa lived another 14 years, passing away on April 08, 1853. During this period he married twice more and had additional children.

There are a number of children listed as being born into this marriage, although some of the information may not be reliable. Some researchers credit Esther with giving

birth to children after her date of death. These are most likely children from Asa's second marriage. At least five children can be identified with the marriage of Asa and Esther Finley.

In his will, Asa was very generous with the all his children. He appears to have been a very prosperous man. His land speculation may have led to this fortune. After providing roughly \$3,000 in property for each child, the estate was still reported to be in excess of \$30,000. *Finley Family Papers*

9) James Turk Gleaves ***February 26, 1788 - March 11, 1862***

James is the ninth of eleven children and youngest son of William and Elizabeth. Of the five sons, he is the only one to live his life in Wythe County, Virginia.

James was involved in the Wythe County Militia. In 1813, "*Ensign James T. GLEAVES*" was a member of Captain Samuel Graham's Company, a unit of the 35th Regiment, 3rd Division of Virginia Militia. The Company served for a period in the defense of Norfolk, Virginia. *Wythe County History*

James received land from his father as early as 1818. There are reports of a transaction that year although this author does not possess the details of the conveyance. *Wythe Count Deed Book*

At the age of 30, James was elected to the Virginia House of Delegates. He served from 1818 until 1825 and again in 1838. Family history reports that he was repeatedly encouraged to run for Congress, but declined since it would take him away from his beloved Wythe County for extended periods of time.

The General Assembly of Virginia

On June 1, 1820, James was appointed a Magistrate on the Wythe County Court and qualified to hold this position on August 8th of the same year. It is not known how long he served in this capacity. *Early Adventurers on the Western Waters III*

When his father died in 1820, James was the recipient of the bulk of his father's estate. Virtually all the land passed to him, although his mother had use of some of the property during her lifetime. Two of his older brothers had already died and the remaining two had established themselves in Tennessee. None of his sisters received any of the family land. In return, he was to pay his sisters \$25.00 each and "*support his mother and sister Nancy in her single life*". *The Will of William Gleaves Sr.*

Malvina Crockett ***1800 - 1870***

On November 14, 1822, James married Malvina Crockett in Wythe County. Malvina was the daughter of Samuel Crockett (1775-1808) and Elizabeth Campbell Taylor. Several researchers have made the claim that Malvina was the sister/cousin of

Davy Crockett, noted for his role at the Alamo. This author has researched several sources dealing with Crockett genealogy and can not substantiate these claims.

James continued in his father's tradition by acquiring and improving land. There are at least six Land Grants issued in the name of "*James T. GLEAVES*". The dates of the grants range from 1820 until 1851. The grants totaled 587 acres and were all described as being "*On the Waters of Cripple Creek*". *State Library of Virginia*

In 1850, James was listed in an Agricultural Census with land holdings of 2,550 acres in Wythe County. The property was valued at \$20,000.

1850 Wythe County Census of Agriculture

When his mother died in 1840, James received additional slaves and clear title to all lands. Malvina also received a china press. James was named the executor of the will. All proceeds from the sale of the estate were to be divided equally among her remaining children. *Early Adventurers on the Western Waters III*

"Major J. T. Cleaves, Sr., father of Dr. Samuel Cleaves, has now three of his four sons in the service of the Confederacy, viz: Jas. T. Cleaves, Jr. of the Wythe Grays now in Martinsburg, Capt. Robert H. Cleaves of the Wythe Minute Men, in camp at this place, and Dr. S. C. Cleaves, surgeon of the First Regiment. Mr. George Wythe Cleaves, his fourth son, though unavoidably detained at home for the present, is ready to pitch in whenever his service is required. When it is taken into consideration that the Major was himself a volunteer in the War of 1812, it must be conceded that few men can boast of having rendered better service to the Country. The Major's boys are all over 6 feet high and make no. 1 soldiers, and their father though well advanced in life is yet able to give the Yankees considerable trouble if it should become necessary for him to take a hand in the fight." *Wytheville Telegraph July 3, 1861*

James and Malvina raised five sons, all fought in the Civil War for the Confederacy. Two sons died as a result of that conflict. Malvina outlived James by eight years. They are believed to be buried in the Gleaves Family Cemetery in the Cripple Creek Valley.

10) Sarah "Sally" Gleaves ***February 20, 1790 - March 11, 1862***

Sarah was the 10th of eleven children born on Cripple Creek. As with her brothers and sisters, there is no known record of her until her marriage to Nathan Allen.

Nathan Allen
1781 - 1871

Nathan was born in Augusta County, Virginia, the son of Robert Allen.

Robert Allen married Jane Turk on May 18, 1768 in Augusta County, Virginia. Robert Allen was a Revolutionary War soldier and was present at the surrender of

Cornwallis at Yorktown in 1781. He died about 1789. After her husband's death, Jane emigrated to Kentucky in 1798 with 7 sons and 4 daughters and settled in Cumberland County, in the Marrowbone Valley, on Allen's Creek. Robert had explored this land previously and hoped to move his family there. He died before he could realize his dream, so Jane fulfilled his vision.

Allen Family records state that Sarah married Nathan Allen in September 6, 1810, in Cumberland County, Kentucky in the Marrowbone Valley and settled on Allen's Creek in the same County. This author had previously documented the marriage occurring in Wythe County, Virginia. Sally and Nathan were first cousins. Their mothers were both daughters of Thomas Turk Sr. and his first wife, Margaret.

The Genealogy of Robert Allen Sr

Nathan is responsible for much of what we know of the family history. His bible is one of the most valuable tools researchers have for studying the William Gleaves family. The bible lists the names and information on Nathan and Sallie's ten children and Sallie's brothers and sisters. The family history also states that Nathan and Sarah moved to Warren County, Kentucky in 1835. This author has found no reason for this move. More research is needed.

The Nathan Allen Bible

Obituary of Sallie Gleaves Allen

We do know that Sallie died in Warren County, Kentucky on March 11, 1862. Nathan would live another ten years. Pasted into her husband's Bible, is a copy of her printed obituary. The newspaper it appeared in is unknown to this author.

"Died at her home in Warren County, Ky., on the 11th of March, 1862, Mrs. Sallie Allen, wife of Mr. Nathan Allen, and for many years a most exemplary member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church.

Sister A. was born in Wythe Co., Va., and lived to the ripe old age of 72 years and 19 days. Professing religion at Marrowbone, Cumberland Co., Ky., more than 30 years ago, under the ministry of A. Chapman, W. Harris and our now venerable Bro. C. Weeden, and trained under the ministry of these faithful brothers, her piety was that of the old Cumberland type; that is deep, earnest, and yet unostentatiously quiet.

The writer, for years intimate with the family, and often visiting the departed in her long affliction, remembers, with melancholy pleasure, the many seasons of holy Christian communion enjoyed with the now broken household. Her house was the preacher's home."

Nathan and Sallie lived their lives on Allen's Creek and eleven children were born to this marriage. This author is sure that more documentation exists on their lives in Kentucky, although he has not had an opportunity to research them further.

11) Nancy Gleaves
April 7, 1792 - About 1855

Nancy was the youngest child of William and Elizabeth and never married. She remained with her parents until the death of her mother in 1840 and probably lived the remainder of her life with the family of her brother, James T. Gleaves.

Nancy appears in the 1850 census by name at the age of 58.

Nancy wrote her Will on March 27, 1843 and died May 16, 1855 at the age of 63. Her Will was probated the following month. She left \$50 to each of her sisters, Margaret Turk and Sally Allen and her slaves went to her nephews, the five sons of James Turk Gleaves.

Her nephews erected a tombstone in her honor in the Gleaves Family Cemetery in the Cripple Creek Valley.

***More About
William & Elizabeth's Family***

The story of the William Gleaves Family continues later in this manuscript. Additional generations are chronicled in Chapter 8. Detailed maps of Kentucky and Missouri documenting areas settled by the descendants of Matthew Glaves Sr. appear in Chapter 12.

4

The Family of Michael Glaves About 1755 - 1811

Most families have a child who is the free spirit, blown by the wind, marching to a different beat. Michael appears to be our candidate for this award. His life is well documented. Michael was as a soldier, frontiersman, sportsman and entrepreneur.

Michael was the middle son of Matthew and Esther Glaves. His birthdate is not known although in Chapter One we place it as the mid-1750s. The vast majority of entries found referring to Michael during his lifetime list him as “*Michael GLAVES*”. Shortly after his death in 1811, entries concerning his estate and children begin appearing exclusively with the surname spelled “*GLEAVES*”.

Michael is first identified while still a minor in 1772, through the lawsuit *Turk vs. Rafferty*, which is detailed in Chapter One. His brother William had been named his guardian, although there does not appear to be any court record of this event. “...*Bill of Chancery ... whereby Thomas TURK and Mary his wife, William GLAVE and Elizabeth GLAVE, and Michael GLAVE, Esther GLAVE and Matthew GLAVE. Infants by William GLAVE their guardian.*” His father had died about 1760 when he was fairly young. Within a few years of his father’s death, Michael’s mother Esther had remarried to Thomas Rafferty. It is assumed that he at least initially lived with his mother and stepfather during his formative years.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Thomas and Esther Rafferty had moved to Washington County, Virginia before the children filed the court case against them. It is not known if Michael made the move with them or remained in Augusta County with the families of his older brother or sister. His brother William had married Elizabeth Turk in 1770 and his sister Mary married Thomas Turk four years earlier in 1766. Court documents contain no signatures of the children, which would clearly establish his being in Augusta County in 1772. Subsequent entries pertaining to Michael make it likely that he remained in Augusta County with relatives.

Sometime in 1772, his brother William moved his family to the Cripple Creek Valley in present day Wythe (pronounced With) County, Virginia. It would appear that Michael made the trip with them. “*William GLEAVES*” shows up on the rolls of the Botetourt County Militia for that year. Michael would still have been a minor and is not listed.

Early Adventurers on the Western Waters

Confrontation with Native American Indians

The early 1770s were a period of unrest in the settlements on the western frontier of Virginia, particularly west of the Cripple Creek Valley. Friction between the new inhabitants and several Native American Indian tribes escalated as settlement pushed further westward. Indian attacks to protect their hunting grounds and retaliation by the colonists had made the area unsafe for both groups. The following excerpts from a document titled *Native American Clashes with European Settlers* describes the situation at the time.

“The Indians had no concept of “private property”, as applied to the land. Only among the Delawares was it customary for families, during certain times of the year, to be assigned specific hunting territories. Apparently this was an unusual practice, not found among other Indians. Certainly, the idea of an individual having exclusive use of a particular piece of land was completely strange to Native Americans.

“The Shawnee had never given up their claims to western Virginia and interpreted the rapid settlement as act of aggression. Hostilities reached a climax in 1773 when land speculator Michael Cresap led a group of volunteers from Fort Fincastle (later renamed Fort Henry) at present day Wheeling, West Virginia and raided Shawnee towns in what became known as Cresap’s War. One of the worst atrocities was the murder of several family members Mingo chief, Tah-gah-jute, who had been baptized under the English name Logan. Logan, who had previously lived peacefully with the settlers, killed 13 western Virginians that summer in revenge.

Virginia Governor, John Murray, Earl of Dunmore, plotted to crush the Shawnee and end hostilities. Dunmore drew up a plan to trap the Shawnee between two armies. The governor personally led the northern army while land speculator Andrew Lewis led a smaller force from the south.” <http://www.wvlg.wvnet.edu/history/indland.html>

Dunmore’s War: The Battle of Point Pleasant

The first entries documenting Michael’s presence in the Wythe County area occur when it was still part of Fincastle County. On August 13, 1774 a list of the men in Captain Daniel Smith’s Company of the Fincastle Militia includes “Michael GLAVES” as “AWOL” from a fort at “Upper Station”. This author has not been able to locate the present day location of this fort. Two weeks later on August 29th, “Michael GLAVES” appears on the rolls of Captain Smith’s Company stationed at the fort at *Big Crab Orchard*. This fort was located in what is now, Tazwell County, Virginia.

Virginia’s Colonial Soldiers

Michael had probably not reached his 21st birthday yet when he left Big Crab Orchard with Captain Smith’s Company to join the Southern Force under the command of General Andrew Lewis.

About the first of September, the companies under the command of General Lewis rendezvoused at Camp Union, now Lewisburg, West Virginia. The force, made up of volunteers and militia units, numbered approximately 1,100 men divided into two regiments. The Army left Camp Union on September 11th and after a nineteen-day march through thick mountainous terrain, reached the Ohio River. They intended to

link up here with Dunmore's Northern Force before pursuing the Indians, but events overtook this plan.

On October 10th the army was camped near the present day town of Point Pleasant, West Virginia. At dawn, scouts for the Southern Force reported that a large body of Indians was camped two miles north on the Ohio River. General Lewis immediately dispatched two columns of men to confront the enemy.

The following are excerpts from an account of the battle by Captain John Stuart of the Botetourt Regiment. *"The detachments marched out in two lines and met the Indians in the same order of march, about four hundred yards from the camp and in sight of the guard. The Indians made the first fire and killed both the scouts in front of the two lines. Just as the sun was rising, a very heavy fire commenced ...our men had given way some distance before they were reinforced by the other companies issuing in succession from the camp. The Indians in turn had to retreat, until they formed a line behind logs and trees, and kept up their fire 'till sundown."*

History of the Battle of Point Pleasant

Late in the day General Lewis turned the tide of the battle when he ordered three of his companies in a flanking movement of the Indian's defensive position. The Indians, under the command of their leader Cornstalk, believing these to be reinforcements from Dunmore's Northern Force, broke off the engagement. Elements of Dunmore's Force did arrive after the battle, about 11 o'clock that evening.

Accounts of the battle place General Lewis' losses at 81 killed with another 141 men wounded. Estimates of Indian losses are just that, but are reported to be 233. The Shawnee retreated to their towns in the Ohio Territory and for all practical purposes, ended any threat to the Virginia settlements. Many point to this battle as the beginning of the American Revolution since it insured that the patriots could fight the British without fear of attacks from their Shawnee allies. The first shots of the American Revolution did not actually occur until the next year, 1775.

Michael Graves is not mentioned by name in accounts of the Battle of Point Pleasant, although several sources list him among the soldiers participating. We do know that the members of Captain Smith's Company appear in Fincastle Court records and were compensated for their service. *"Michael GLAVES"* is listed on these rolls and was paid two pounds and eight shillings for his tour of duty.

Soldiers of Fincastle County 1774

Michael and the American Revolution

There are at least two other documented records of Michael's participation in the American Revolution. The first is actually a continuation of his Indian exploits.

"On July 22, 1776, the Virginia Council received a letter from President Rutledge of the South Carolina Council stating that hostilities had been started by the Cherokee Indians as allies of the British. He also said that Georgia, North Carolina and South Carolina had agreed to put an expedition in the field and asked for the co-operation of southwest Virginia. The British Government incited and armed the Indians in the

Spring of 1776. The Nations so armed included the Creeks, Cherokees, Choctaws and the Chickasaws. They were induced to take up arms in behalf of their British Allies”.

Genealogies of Virginia Families

Virginia’s response to the request was to muster two battalions of militia under the command of Colonel William Christian, a veteran of the Battle of Point Pleasant. The expedition would become known as *The Rear Guard of the Revolution*. Listed among the Captains whose militia companies made up this force are some familiar names. Family members served in several of their companies over the years. Among those listed was Captain Daniel Smith, in whose company Michael Graves served two years earlier during the Battle of Point Pleasant.

Colonel Christian’s orders were quite clear. *“When your battalion and the battalion under Colonel Charles Lewis are completed, you are to march with them and the forces under the command of Colonel Russell, and such others as may join you from Carolina, into the Cherokee country, if these forces shall be judged sufficient for the purpose of severely chastising that cruel and perfidious Nation, which you are to do in a manner most likely to put a stop to future insults and ravages and that may rebound most of the honor of American arms”.* A list of the privates from Southwest Virginia in this force includes *“Michael GLEAVES”*. Those listed are not broken down by company, although it is likely that Michael still served with Captain Daniel Smith.

Genealogies of Virginia Families

Several of the Indian nations mentioned above claimed hunting grounds in the lands that eventually became the State of Tennessee. This expedition is documented as penetrating the interior of that region. It is entirely possible that this campaign provided Michael Graves with his first glimpse of the frontier he would settle ten years later.

“Among the men of Colonel Christian’s army were many from the interior counties of Virginia, who saw now for the first time the limpid streams, the rich valleys, and luxuriant uplands of lower Tennessee, and experienced its genial climate, where the heats of August and September are tempered by a cool breeze which comes continually down from the mountain altitudes, “stealing and giving odors.” They were enraptured with the country; and, even before peace was concluded, they chose out spots for the homes to which they soon afterward emigrated.”

The Rear Guard of the Revolution

The campaign lasted for three months and was successful in ending, for a time, the threat of aggression from Indian Tribes aligned with the British. Among the various tribes, all sued for peace except the Chickamugas and their Chief, Dragging Canoe. He refused to *“come in”* and swore eternal vengeance against the white settlers. As a condition of the peace treaty, the other tribes gave up large portions of territory in the interior of Tennessee. After this foray into Indian lands, Michael returned to Montgomery County, Virginia.

Oath of Allegiance

During the Revolutionary War, each county was required to keep a list of those individuals who took the Oath of Allegiance to the Commonwealth of Virginia. During

1777 and 1778, John Montgomery compiled his list from among the men of several militia companies in Montgomery County. The Preamble reads as follows: *"The names of those persons within the District to which I was appointed to administer the Oath of Allegiance and fidelity those who have taken said oath are as followeth, to wit."* The name *"Michael GLAVES"* appears on the list under the date of September 23, 1777.

Early Adventurers on the Western Waters

Family history suggests that both Michael and his older brother William participated in the Battle of King's Mountain, South Carolina in 1780. Kings Mountain was a significant victory for the Americans at a time when they desperately needed good news to further the cause of American Independence. Troops from Montgomery County did participate in the battle, but nowhere can either brother be found. There is evidence to suggest that these reports are simply family folklore passed down over time.

On April 2, 1782 William Gleaves, Michael's older brother, filed three Public Service Claims in Montgomery County Court. *"William GLEVES came into Court and made satisfactory proof that he furnished Captain Campbell's Company of light horse Militia of Montgomery County with sixteen diets, sixteen sheves of Oats, 200 pounds of Beef, and the Washington Militia sixteen Diets, corn and hay for Eight horses one night, also Twenty-four Diets for a Company of patrollers under Sergt. Brumit, the whole amount 5 pounds, 2 Shillings"*. The dates on which William supplied these rations are not known although the supplies for Captain Campbell's Company probably occurred in late September 1780. *Early Adventurers on the Western Waters, Commissioner's Book*

The first entry, involving Captain Isaac Campbell's Company, would have occurred just before the Battle of Kings Mountain, October 7, 1780. The following information documents the exploits of the company.

The Battle of Shallow Ford

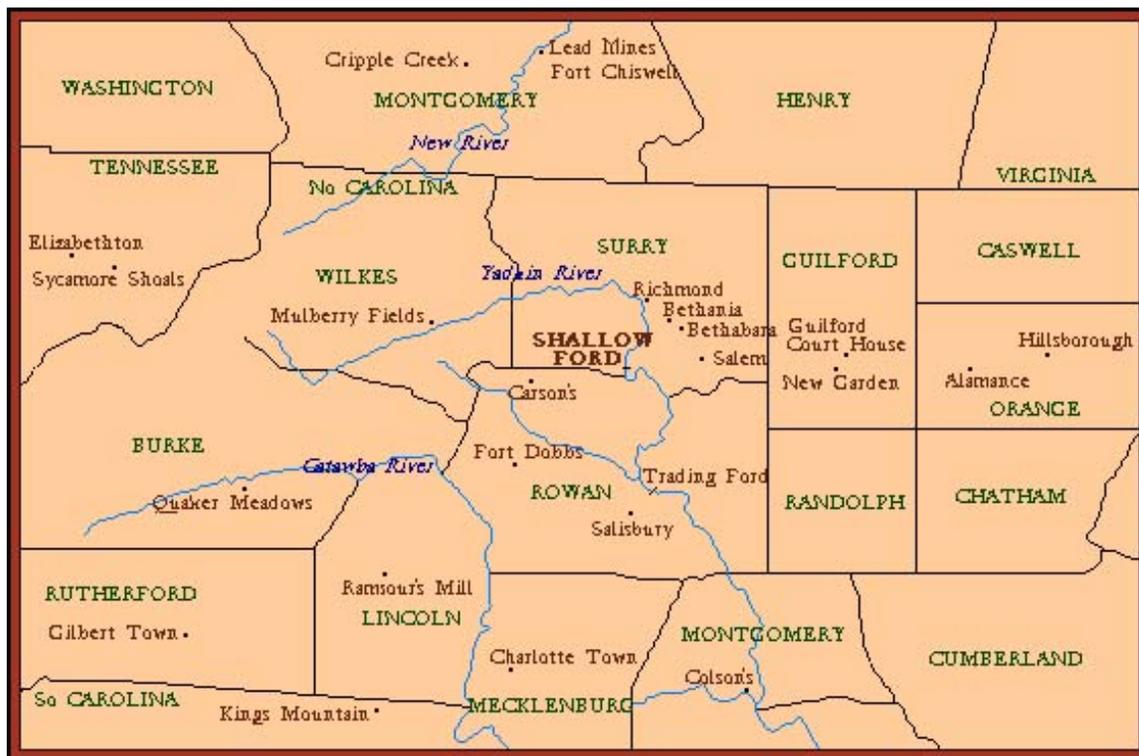
"Four companies of Patriots, numbering about 160, from Montgomery County, Virginia, under Maj. Joseph Cloyd and Captains Henry Francis, Isaac Campbell, George Parris, and Abraham Trigg had followed earlier troops headed to meet Col. Ferguson.

When they reached western North Carolina, they learned of Ferguson's defeat at Kings Mountain, and were redirected to Surry County. These four companies from Virginia (about 160 men) joined with the first three companies sent out from Charlotte and Salisbury (about 110 men) and with the local Surry county militiamen who had not pursued Ferguson (about 80 men). On Saturday morning, October 14th, about 9:30 a.m., this force of 350 men were on the west side of a small stream, now called the Battle Branch, near the Shallow Ford crossing of the Yadkin River.

Suddenly they saw the head of the Tory force which had threatened the county for the past weeks. Numbering between 400 and 900, they had crossed the Yadkin and were moving westward on the Mulberry Fields Road. Both sides hastily formed and fired several rounds at each other. The Whigs, though outnumbered, quickly gained the advantage. Captain (James?) Bryan, of the notorious Tory Bryan clan, who led the Tory forces, was quickly killed, along with 13 others. The Tories retreated pell-mell back across the Yadkin, shouting "we are whipped, we are whipped." As they were well mounted, they made good their escape. Captain Henry Francis of the Whigs lost his life, and four others were wounded. The battle probably lasted about 45 minutes."

The Battle of Shallow Ford has long been overlooked by historians. Recent research shows that, at the time, it was a significant victory for the Patriot forces. Occurring exactly a week after Kings Mountain, these two battles turned the tide of the War for Independence in North Carolina to the Patriots' advantage."

<http://www.cbiinternet.com/shallowford/battle.htm>



This map of a four-state area, shows the relative locations of a number of landmarks discussed in this chapter. Shallow Ford is in the center of the map; to the North are Montgomery County, Virginia and the Cripple Creek Settlement. Due East is Guilford Court House and Southwest is Kings Mountain, South Carolina.

This same Internet site referenced above, contains a list of individuals titled *Soldiers at the Battle of Shallow Ford*. The rolls of the Montgomery County Militia list two other officers in Captain Isaac Campbell's Company; "Lieutenant William Dean, Lieutenant Michael GLEAVES". There is no record of William Gleaves being among the men of any of the four companies and most likely remained in Montgomery County during both of these engagements. William would participate in the Battle of Guilford Courthouse six months later. That engagement is detailed in Chapter 3.

It does not appear that Michael or his brother William ever applied for a Revolutionary War Pension, although both brothers are mentioned in applications made by others. These applications confirm Michael's involvement at Shallow Ford.

John Ewing S. 31015

"3 April 1833. Logan Co., Ky. John Ewing of said county, aged 72, declares he was born in Prince Edward Co., Va., in June 1761.

By an order of the Governor of Virginia, Isaac Campbell and Robert Lawyers, both of Montgomery (County), were directed to raise two companies of light horse or rangers to serve for six months. He volunteered under Isaac Campbell. Michael GLAVES was lieutenant and John Rent ensign. They rendezvoused at the lead mines. Col. Abram Trigg took command and they marched up New River and crossed at Jones' Ford and proceeded across the mountains to the headwaters of the Yadkin River. Here they fell in with a party of Tories commanded by Capt. Kyle. They killed between twelve and twenty of the Tories and dispersed the balance. His former captain, Henry Francis, was killed in the fight and was the only Whig that was touched by the enemy. From there they went on to the Moravian towns. After being there a short time they returned to Virginia."

Virginia Revolutionary Pension Applications, Vol. 35

Robert Black S.1167

"8 Nov. 1832. Woodford Co., Ky. Robert Black of said County, aged 82, declares he was born in Augusta Co., Va.

He volunteered under Capt. Isaac Campbell and Lieut. Michael GLAVES and marched to Dunker's Bottom on New River in pursuit of Tories. They marched down New River to Draper's Meadows where they remained some time and caught a good many Tories. They then marched into Carolina on the Yadkin to the Moravian Town, took a number of Tories, and then marched to the heads of the New River and the Yadkin where they had a skirmish with the Tories. They had one man killed; several Tories were also killed. They returned home and were discharged, having served three months."

Virginia Revolutionary Pension Applications, Vol. 7

Michael Buster S. 1178

"18 June 1833. Pulaski Co., Ky. Michael Buster of said county, aged 75, declares...

In Montgomery County in April 1781 he volunteered in a company of light horse of Capt. Isaac Campbell, Lt. Michael GLAZE and Ens. John Rare and in May the company assembled and marched with another company of light horse to North Carolina and ranged on the Yadkin and Catawba rivers and on the borders of South Carolina. He was at the battle fought with the Tories at the Shallow ford of Yadkin River. The Tories were under Col. Wright. The two horse companies were under Captains Campbell and Man (Mars?) and the footmen were under Maj. Cloyd. The Tories were defeated and prevented from joining the British forces. The battle was fought the Saturday after the battle of King's Mountain and they would have been in that battle but a portion of their forces were dispatched to disperse the Tories that had embodied themselves under Capt. Martin. They dispersed Martin and his Tories although upwards of three to our one. He served to the latter part of Oct. 1781 when they were directed to return home. After their return he engaged with others in ranging against the Tories and in the winter received a discharge."

Virginia Revolutionary Pension Applications, Vol. 13

James Hall (Margaret) R. 4478

"25 Sept. 1833. Blount Co., Tenn. James Hall declares he was born 29 June 1760 in Pennsylvania and moved at an early age to Guilford Co., N.C. Then he moved to

Montgomery Co., Va., where he entered service at the age of 17 or 18 under Captain Preston as a volunteer.

4 Aug. 1845. Blount Co., Tenn. Robert Rhea of said county, aged 82, declares he served with James Hall in several detachments of Virginia militia in 1779 and 1780 for short terms under Captains Love, Preston and their subalterns, amounting to five or six months and in a company of cavalry under Capt. Isaac Campbell, Lt. Michael GLEAVIS, Ens. William Dean, Col. Walter Crockett, Maj. Floyd and Gen. William Campbell from early in May 1780 until June or July of 1782. The troops rendezvoused at New River at the lead mines and Fort Chisel (Chiswell) and were in service in Virginia and North Carolina and at the battle of Shallow ford of the Yadkin on Saturday after the battle of King's Mountain." *Virginia Revolutionary Pension Applications, Vol. 49*

After the War, several states, including Virginia and North Carolina, granted Bounty Warrants for unclaimed land to its veterans in appreciation of their service. Although there is no record of Michael ever serving in the North Carolina militia, that state issued Warrant #563 to him, dated August 3, 1784. North Carolina grants were for land in Tennessee, while Virginia granted lands in Kentucky. This author does not have a copy of this document so can't comment further. His claim to land is detailed later in this chapter.

There appears to be a piece of the puzzle missing here in that most grants went to soldiers serving in the militia of the state granting the land rights. Did Michael live, even briefly, in North Carolina? Bob Carver reports that Michael attained the rank of Captain at some point. This author has not seen this documentation. Could this have occurred in North Carolina?

Michael remained active in militia after the Revolutionary War.

The Cripple Creek Valley

Michael had moved to present-day Wythe County between 1772 and 1774. No land records pertaining to him appear at that time, since he was probably still a minor. It isn't until 1780 that any record (other than militia) pertaining to him is found in this region.

On November 7, 1780, "*Michael GLAVES*" appears in Montgomery County Court as a member of a Grand Jury. No details of the case were recorded. This entry confirms that Michael had reached the age of 21 by this date, so the latest he could have been born would have been 1759. *Annals of Southwest Virginia*

On April 5, 1781, "*Michael GLEAVES*" and his brother appear on the Montgomery County militia rolls in Captain James Newell's Company. This list was produced shortly after the Battle of Guilford Court House where members of the company, including Brother William, participated in the engagement. If Michael also participated, no documentation has been found.

On September 11, 1782, an entry in Montgomery County, Virginia Court Records grants a Commissioner's Certificate to "*Michael GLAVES for 200 acres on branch of Cripple Creek, adjoining William GLAVES' line*". The entry just below it grants William

GLAVES a certificate for an additional 300 acres of land on Mill Creek, branch of Cripple Creek. *Early Adventurers on the Western Waters*

A later, undated entry does provide some insight as to when Michael first established his own homestead. “*Michael GLAVIS, 100 acres on a branch of Cripple Creek, adjoining Wm. GLAVES line, settled 1777*”. Since this document wasn’t recorded until 1782, it offers no new information to narrow his date of birth.

Montgomery County Deed Book, page 215

That same year “*Michael GLAVES*” is listed on the Montgomery County tax rolls as a landowner with six horses and six head of cattle.

Tax List of Montgomery County, Virginia 1782

Westward to Lincoln County, Kentucky

Sometime after the tax rolls were completed in 1782, Michael left Montgomery County, Virginia. No records have been found showing that he sold the property he owned there, so the approximate date can’t be narrowed down beyond a two-year window.

Some researchers have claimed that Michael Gleaves came to Tennessee around 1780, although several Kentucky records would argue otherwise. Other family researchers place Michael at the Daniel Boone Settlement in Northern Kentucky about that same time, but nothing documenting this claim has been found either. There are only a few scant reports to document Michael’s time in Kentucky and none refer to the Boone Settlement.

It is possible that Michael first went to North Carolina. As previously mentioned, he received a North Carolina Bounty Warrant dated August 3, 1784. It is not clear if he traveled to North Carolina to apply for the grant or received it by some other method. We do know that two weeks after the date the warrant was granted he appeared in a Kentucky court. Some family historians suggest that he married his wife Rachel in North Carolina although no proof has been found.

The Kentucky District of Virginia had existed for some time before it was subdivided into counties. On November 1, 1780, most of the present-day State was divided into three counties. The largest of these, covering most of the southern half, became Lincoln County. The county seat was at Harrodsburg, located in the middle of the state.

“*Michael GLAVES*” first shows up in Lincoln County Court records on March 17, 1784 as a defendant in a lawsuit filed by John Hall. The suit was over a debt although no details are provided. The following day, “*Michael GLAVES*” served on a jury at the same location. The jury heard a case; *John Warford vs. Benjamin Pelton*. The case was decided in favor of the plaintiff, but there are no details explaining the circumstances. Five months later on August 17, 1784 he again is in court, this time entering himself as “*special bail*” for the defendant in a trespass case.

Lincoln County, Kentucky Records Volume 2

Lincoln County Court records for 1785 also list “Michael GLAVES” on several occasions. February 18th. John Hall drops his lawsuit “on debt. Discontinued, being agreed”. On June 21, 1785 a second lawsuit filed by John Francis against “Michael GLAVES” is ordered discontinued, no details are provided. The final entry occurs on August 17, 1785 when “Michael GLAVES” serves on another jury, this time in a case titled John Crow vs. Arthur Owens dealing with trespass.

Lincoln County, Kentucky Records Volume 2

During this 18-month period, Michael appears in court records six times but none of the entries gives any clue as to where in the vast county he lived at the time. No land records have been uncovered to more accurately pinpoint his location. While some of these entries could have been made without him appearing personally before the court, his service on the two juries appears to indicate he was in the county the whole time.

There is no record of when Michael left Lincoln County or where he went. It would be eighteen months before he resurfaces, this time in Davidson County, Tennessee.

This researcher is puzzled by Michael’s attraction with Kentucky. He had applied for a Bounty Grant from the State of North Carolina that was approved in 1784. Bounty grants for land in Kentucky came from the State of Virginia, while those approved by North Carolina were in it’s Tennessee Territory. These lands were at the time the western part of that state, known only as “The Western Lands”. It is possible that he may have moved to Kentucky with others. His brother Matthew settled in Kentucky also, but not until a year later and much further north in Bourbon County. If Michael had married by this time, he may have gone to Kentucky with members of his wife’s family. Then again, this is our free spirit; maybe he just wanted to see Kentucky. This author looks forward to others answering this question.

The Travels of Michael Glaves

The adventures of Michael Glaves are fairly well documented. Between 1772 and 1787 he is recorded at least seven different locations in a five state area.



The Turner Manuscript

Sometime during the early part of the 20th Century, Dr. Edgar Lee Gleaves of Nashville, Tennessee took notes during an interview with J. Miller Turner as he recited in great detail, the family history of Michael Gleaves. Mr. Turner was the great grandson of Michael Gleaves. No date of the interview is given, although we know that Mr. Turner died on June 2, 1925. Dr. Gleaves then compiled a document titled *The Gleaves Family* which he updated several times into the 1940s. The first part of the six-page document is included here. The document is sometimes difficult to follow as it winds through five or six generations. It is a valuable tool for identifying additional members of the Michael Gleaves Family. Those individuals are recorded in Chapter 9. This oral history contains some errors but we owe much to both Mr. Turner and Dr. Gleaves. This chapter contains an excerpt of the manuscript dealing with Michael and his children. It begins:

“The original family by the name of Gleaves came from Dillingham, England, to America, the exact date being unknown. Several years prior to the Colonial War they settled in Virginia near Roanoke where several descendants still live.

The first one of the family to come to Tennessee was Mike Gleaves, who came to the Boone Settlement in Northern Kentucky, from there to Mansker's Fort situated about fourteen miles north of what is now Nashville. The fort was built in the form of a stockade on Mansker's Creek at a large spring on what is now the boundary line between Davidson and Sumner Counties, about one and one half miles northeast of the Cumberland River. This settlement was under the command of Captain Mansker. Mike Gleaves at that time entered the Colonial Army and fought at the Battle of King's Mountain in 1780, after which he returned to Fort Mansker with his two Negro servants and there married a lady named Rachel, last name unknown to the writer. This marriage was in 1788. Of this union there were born five children, four sons and a daughter: Thomas 1789; Michael 1791; Matthew 1793; William 1795; given name of the daughter not known, 1797. All were born at Fort Mansker. Mike Gleaves left Fort Mansker with his family and secured Land Grant No. ? (appears to be 26) to six hundred forty acres across the Cumberland river from Fort Mansker in what is known as the Jones-Hadley Bend, now occupied by the Powder Plant (during World War I 1917-19), after that known as Old Hickory and being the site of the Dupont Rayon and Cellophane plants. On this 640 acres is located the family burying ground, where he and his wife are buried. He also bought 640 acres adjoining him, and at a sheriffs sale purchased another 100 acres, giving him a total of 1300 acres. He was a wealthy man at that date. He was one of the first seven men to pay taxes in Davidson County in the year 1792. The date of his death is not known to this writer.”

The Gleaves Family

This author has a great deal of respect for family histories handed down over generations. They are to genealogy, what the classics are to literature. To question a detail in such a document, borders on heresy. Discounting information provided by family elders must require documented proof. This author undertakes this challenge with the utmost respect for Mr. Turner and will attempt to confirm as many details as possible. Since the time of this interview, many new genealogical sources have been published and new information finds its way to the Internet daily. These tools are used in the analysis of this historical record.

Several details in this document appear to be contradicted by other reference sources. As reported in the first chapter, Bob Allen tried to locate Dillingham, England but no such town existed. It appears that Mr. Turner was referring to the town of Willingham. Earlier in this chapter evidence was offered that suggests that Michael Gleaves' militia unit arrived too late to participate in the Battle of Kings Mountain and was redirected to the Shallow Ford engagement. This account mentions five children by name. We know from Michael's Will that he had at least seven children and possibly more. Finally, Mr. Turner places Michael at Mansker's Fort prior to the battle of Kings Mountain in 1780. Other sources provide a record that would indicate that the earliest he could have moved there would be 1785.

Michael's Marriage to Rachel

An exhaustive search of early marriage records before 1800 in Virginia, North Carolina and Tennessee fails to turn up a groom named Michael Gleaves or any variation of the family surname. Later in this chapter the possibility that Michael was married more than once will also be discussed.

We do know that Michael was married to a woman named Rachel at the time of his death in 1811. She is mentioned by name in his will, filed in the Davidson County, Tennessee Will Book. "*Rachel GLEAVES*" is also listed in a family bible and her date of death is recorded as September 7, 1835. This author is not aware of any other researcher that has even ventured a guess as to Rachel's maiden name. *Nathaniel Cartmell Bible*

There is some confusion regarding the dates of birth of some of Michael & Rachel's children. Mr. Turner lists five children while other sources list at least seven.

If the date of birth of the oldest son is correct (Thomas-1789), Rachel would have been born sometime before 1775. One daughter attributed to this marriage, Elizabeth, married in 1800, which would mean Rachel was born much earlier. There is a possibility that this daughter is from another marriage. There is no proof that Michael took a wife before he married Rachel but enough evidence exists for researchers to suspect that this may be the case. This issue is discussed at length later in this chapter.

Mr. Turner suggests Michael married Rachel in 1788. As discussed in the preceding paragraph, this date may be in error. Other, undocumented sources report that Michael married Rachel in North Carolina prior to moving to Fort Mansker. There are records placing Michael in Tennessee in 1787, which would suggest one of three things: 1.) Michael married Rachel before this date, 2.) He returned to North Carolina and brought her back, or 3.) Her family also came to Tennessee prior to the marriage.

No documents have been found to verify or discount Mr. Turner's recollection of these details.

Kasper Mansker's Fort

Kasper Mansker was a hunter and fur trader who began probing the Middle Tennessee area as early as 1769. He was one of the first white men to explore the area that would become Davidson County. He and others were called "Long Hunters"; not for their rifles, but for the duration of their hunts, which sometimes lasted two years. His

home in the 1770s was Fincastle County, Virginia, home also to William and Michael Gleaves. It is not known if the brothers knew Kasper at that time.

In 1779 Kasper Mansker left Fincastle County and established Mansker's Station, a Fort on Mansker's Creek about 15 miles from present day Nashville, Tennessee. This was one of string of outposts known as the Cumberland Settlements, named for the river upon which many were located. This first fort was abandoned in 1781 due to Indian attacks, but Mankser built a second one in the same area in 1783. Additional families from southwest Virginia moved to the area and depended on Mansker's Station for protection from the frequent Indian raids.

The Daniel Smith Connection

The document from which information on Kasper Mansker is gathered mentions a frequent visitor to the fort, General Daniel Smith. Between 1783-1793, Smith settled land and built a home called Rock Castle. He brought supplies and craftsmen from Lexington, Kentucky to aid in the construction. Daniel Smith is a name familiar to us as "*Captain Daniel Smith*" was the commander that Michael Gleaves served under at the Battle of Point Pleasant and was most likely his commander in 1776 in the expedition against the Cherokee Nation. If this is the same Daniel Smith, as appears quite likely, it is possible that Michael Gleaves came to Mansker's Station with him when he returned from one of his many trips to Kentucky. Again; no proof, just a theory.

<http://home.earthlink.net/~dmansker/Station.html>

Family oral history states that Michael and Rachel lived at Mansker's Station while Michael cleared and planted his land near there. It is reported that each morning he would travel by boat to the property and return to the safety of the fort before nightfall. It is not known how long the couple lived at the fort but the Indian threat from the Creek and Cherokee lasted until 1796.

Davidson County, Tennessee

Although we do not know exactly when Michael came to Davidson County, we know he was there by 1787. "*Michael GLAVES*" appears on the first tax list under the following heading. "*Names of persons who were in Davidson County in 1787, being the first year in which the tax on land and polls was taken, being white males over twenty one years, three hundred and seventy two and blacks one hundred and five between twelve and sixty years old*". This is but the first of more than 150 entries in Davidson County public records referring to Michael over the next 25 years. Virtually all of these records list the spelling of his surname as "*GLAVES*". Only those that are significant in detailing his life are included in this manuscript. *Pioneers of Davidson County*

To this point, we know nothing about how Michael supported himself. He began to acquire land shortly after his arrival but a single entry on April 10, 1788 sheds some light on his skills as a craftsman. On that date, Michael must have been considered to be a reputable member of the community, since an apprenticeship was assigned to him. "*Ordered that Thomas Dunbar an Orphan Boy aged fourteen years and seven months be bound out into Michael GLOVES to Learn the art of weaving if capable of learning the Same or if not To give the sd. Apprentice at the Expiration of his Term a horse and saddle*

Such as now Trade amongst us for five Second Rate cows and calves and to Read and write In some Tolerable Degree, Or Otherwise Six months Schooling With a Suit of Freedom Clothes". No information with regard to the length of the apprenticeship is included in this abstract. Davidson County Minute Book page 214

In November of 1788, "Michael GLAZE" was summoned for jury duty by the Davidson County's Superior Court of Law and Equity. That same month he is fined for failure to appear in this matter. The amount of the fine and if Michael paid it, are not recorded. Davidson County Minute Book

The first record of Michael acquiring land in Tennessee is also recorded in November of 1788, when he is listed as purchasing the land of a "L. Steel", no details are given. On January 16, 1789, he again is recorded as purchasing land with much more detail recorded. *"This indenture made January 9, 1789 between Zachariah Stull of one part and Michael GLAVES of the other part, both of Davidson County. Zachariah Stull conveyed unto Michael GLAVES a tract of land containing 100 acres in Davidson County and adjoining Stull's Old Field, McGavock's line and Joseph Hannah's corner. It being part of 640 acres granted to said Stull by patent dated April 16, 1786 in right of Preemption".* Davidson County Deed Book A page 278

On July 6, 1789, "Michael GLAVES" joined several others in posting a "Sheriff's Bond" of 5,000 Pounds Sterling for Sampson Williams as Sheriff of Davidson County. It would appear that he already had become successful, since this would have been a significant amount of money at that time. Davidson County Will Book 1

Sometime in late 1789 or early 1790 there is an entry where Michael appears to register his method of identifying his livestock. *"GLAVES Mark - Michael GLAVES Records his stock mark thus in the Right Ear an Underkiel and the Same in the Left".* This author has looked in vain to find some description of an Underkeil. Davidson County Minute Book page 317

Michael soon began to amass considerable land holdings. It is clear that he had access to money, since he was able to help post bond for the sheriff shortly after coming to the area. It is possible that Michael dabbled as a land speculator during this period. In December of 1789 "Michael GLAVES" purchased "a tract of land containing 640 acres on the south fork of White's Creek" at what appears to be a Sheriff's foreclosure sale. The transaction was recorded on May 15, 1790 and less than two months later; Michael sold half of this tract to a man named John Smith. Neither entry contains the price paid for the property. Davidson County Deed Book B

Michael's Bounty Lands

Michael appears to have used his North Carolina bounty grant to acquire the land at Jones Bend that would become the family homestead. The surrounding area would become known as the Hermitage. *"Michael GLAVES - Territory of the United States - North Carolina No. 297. For 10 pounds per 100 acres paid by Michael GLAVES was granted a tract of land containing 640 acres in Davidson County on the south side of the Cumberland River about a mile and a half below Jones' improvement. Surveyed for said GLAVES September 10, 1789 by Henry Bradford, D.S., in consequence of a Warrant*

No. 563, August 3, 1784; November 16, 1789". This entry was filed on July 31, 1792. This appears to be the land that family legend reports as having been cleared and planted while Michael lived at Mansker's Station. Davidson County Deed Book C

Sometime prior to July of 1790, Michael had been appointed by the County to be a Road Overseer. This was an important position on the early frontier and these men, with the help of the local militia units, kept the lanes passable for immigration and commerce. Overseers generally lived on or near the roads that they were charged with maintaining. On July 14th Michael was replaced: "*Ordered that Daniel Williams Jnr. Oversee the keeping in Repair the Road Leading from Shaws ferry to Manskers Station instead of Michael GLAVES*". No reason for the change is given. While we know the location of Mansker's, this author has not been able to pinpoint Shaw's Ferry. It is possible that this entry marked Michael and Rachel's departure from Mansker's Station and it simply wasn't convenient for him to continue in this role from his new homestead, which would be located on the other side of the Cumberland River.

Davidson County Minute Book page 372

During this period Michael was also acquiring another form of property; slaves. There are at least three entries in the 1790s where he purchased young blacks and his 1811 Will names others. Davidson County Will Books

Hermitage: Thoroughbreds and a Future President

During the 1790s, Michael became a wealthy man. It is not definitely known how he made his fortune, but it appears to have been considerable for his time. When he died, Michael owned land in four separate counties and his estate reported that he held notes due him from 39 different individuals. This same period saw the birth of most of his children. We do not know how long Michael and Rachel remained at Mansker's Station, but sometime during this decade they moved to their homestead in an Hermitage area. There are reports that Michael named the home built on this plantation "*Breezewood*". A biographical sketch of one of Michael's great-grandsons, John Turner notes that the home was still standing in 1897. "*...Junius Turner, brother of our subject, is residing in a part of the house, ten miles northeast of Nashville, that his great-grandfather, Michael Gleaves, built.*"

Goodspeed's History of Crockett County, Tennessee

"The Hermitage neighborhood was regarded as the best section of Davidson County, the soil being better adapted for cotton than any other part of the county, and was settled by wealthy men and cotton-planters."..... "In the same neighborhood lived a large family of Gleaves, early settlers and prominent men, some of whom are still living."

History of Davidson County, Tennessee with Illustrations and Biographical Sketches of Its Prominent Men & Pioneers

Around the same time that Michael and Rachel came to Mansker's Station, one of their future neighbors arrived in the area as well. Andrew Jackson came from North Carolina in the late 1780s and stayed at Mansker's Station in 1790-1791. We do not know if the two men lived at the Fort during the same period. We do know that they knew each other and lived very near.

Michael and Andrew Jackson shared a passion for thoroughbred racehorses. They are reported to have raced on a course in the Hermitage area known as Clover Bottom. *“Newspapers of the passing years reflect the ever increasing cost of bettering horsetock. March was usually marked with extra editions of the Gazette, and later the Clarion, given entirely to advertisements of the pedigrees and powers of fatherhood of the more important stallions. Front pages were illustrated with large woodcuts of Atlas, Wonder, Diomede, Collector, Truxton, (owned by Andrew Jackson), Young Diomede, Royalist and numerous others, their names printed in the boldest, blackest type the editor owned. Following the description of pedigree, size, appearance, age and price, there was always a long list of names of the most noted horseman of Middle Tennessee who attested that all the information, particularly the pedigree, was true, among those who both advertised and attested was often Andrew Jackson”.* Michael’s will mentions horses from two of these bloodlines, *“the gray Diomede filly”* and *“the Truxton colt”*.

The Flowering of the Cumberland

A Tiff with Andrew Jackson

A biography of Andrew Jackson contains a document pertaining to Michael. According to several sources, in June of 1800, Michael Gleaves made a derogatory remark about the future President, who demanded an apology. Andrew Jackson was known for his temper and had already killed a man named Charles Dickinson in a duel over his honor. Jackson had recently been appointed as Judge in Davidson County and this may have tempered his demand for “satisfaction”. Michael appeared to realize that discretion was the better part of valor and filed the following disclaimer with the court.

Notes from Bob Carver

Affidavit of Michael Gleave

State of Tennessee

Davidson County

June 15, 1800

Whereas a report has been in circulation that I Michael GLIEVS (sic) of the County and State aforesaid Should have, on the sixth Day of June in the Year of our Lord Eighteen hundred and at the House of John Bosley utter and speak the following words of his honour Judge Jackson (to wit) As honest a man as Andrew Jackson was called he had stolen his Bull and he could prove it. I do therefore certify that if I did Speak the above named words they wer (sic) groundless and unfounded, and further I do certify that I never did suspect Andrew Jackson of a dishonest act in my life.

Given under my hand this fifteenth Day of June 1800

Test Samuel Donelson

Michel GLEAVE

I Josiah Payne and John Hays Junior do certify that we were at the House of John Boxley on the sixth Day of June in the Year of our Lord Eighteen hundred at which time reports say that the above named Michael GLIEVES (sic) said of Andrew Jackson Esqr. notwithstanding said Andrew Jackson Esqr. was called an honest man be had Stolen his Bull and he Could prove it. These are therefore to certify that if said Glives (sic) did make use of any such expression we did not here (sic) him at the time aforesaid nor any time before or since. Given from under our hands this fourteenth Day of June 1800

Test Saml. Donelson

Josiah Payne

John Hays

The Papers of Andrew Jackson

No additional information has been found pertaining to this incident. It appears that the two men were able to patch things up and resume their involvement in horse racing.

At the time of his death, Michael owned a colt sired by one of Jackson's stallions. According to family researcher Bob Carver, this public apology may have appeared in one of the local newspapers, although the publication of the Affidavit has not been documented yet.

A Previous Marriage for Michael?

Several researchers, including this author, believe that Michael was married more than once. There are several indications he took a wife prior to marrying Rachel. Birth dates for some of his older children appear to occur before his arrival in Tennessee and prior to the reported date of Michael and Rachel's marriage. Michael would have been in his mid-thirties when he married Rachel. If Michael was married only once, it is likely that his marriage to Rachel occurred much earlier than 1788, as reported.

The first indication of an earlier marriage appears in Montgomery County, Virginia about 1780-82. During some of my earliest research, before understanding the Glaves/Gleaves connection, this author found a book of miscellaneous documents relating to that County. Included in this book, was a note listing inhabitants of the Cripple Creek area visited by a tax assessor on a single day. The name of the tax assessor and the date were included in this record. This list contained the names of about 15 heads of households, including Michael's brother "*William GLEAVES*". No other information about these individuals was listed. At the bottom of the document is a separate entry; the name "*Michael GLEAVES*", followed by a curious notation: "*Mary Dorcas, Infant*". The reason for the inclusion of this child is unclear and no indication of her relationship, if any, to Michael appears. Nowhere else in this document are any wives or children mentioned. It is with a great deal of embarrassment that this author reveals that he has misplaced his Xerox copy of this information and efforts to relocate this mystery book among the thousands researched have, thus far, been unsuccessful.

Cite Unknown

The information cited above would not be included, were it not for a 1798 marriage record appearing in Davidson County, Tennessee. On August 4th of that year a "*Mary Dorcas GLEAVES*" married a man named John Davis. Davis family records list Mary as the daughter of Michael Gleaves, although nothing to document this relationship has been found by this author. *Davidson County Marriage Records*

John and Mary subsequently moved south to Maury County, Tennessee. One of Michael's sons, Matthew, inherited land from his father in Maury County and lived there from 1810 until at least 1816. While there are no other records relating to Mary that would positively link her to Michael, a man named "*John Davis*" served a one of the Executors of Michael Glaves' Will in 1811.

Mary Dorcas Davis was the subject of a 1993 article in a publication titled *Historic Maury* Vol 29, Issue 1. The article reportedly deals with a series of letters she wrote to family members. To date this author has not been able to locate a copy of this

publication. It may provide some valuable information in connecting Mary to Michael Gleaves. Neither Mary nor any of the other individuals listed below are mentioned in Michael's Will.

A second Executor of Michael's Will was a man named Ezekiel B. McCoy. His first wife is reported to have been, "...a Miss Gleaves who died of tuberculosis". This marriage would have occurred about 1810. None of Michael's sons or nephews had a daughter old enough to have been this woman. Ezekiel and his wife were among the first settlers of Madison County, Tennessee. The couple had at least five children. Ezekiel's Will is reported to contain a note that the children from his first wife had property coming to them from the Gleaves family.

West Tennessee Supreme Court Minute Book 1841-1850, page 28

Early Tennessee records list several other men with the family surname. The uniqueness of the surname makes this author suspect that some relationship to Michael exists. All the records uncovered occurred after Michael came to Tennessee. As reported in Chapter 1, unrelated families with the same name settled in Pennsylvania and Maryland, although there is no known record of any member of these families migrating to Tennessee.

One of the earliest records identifies a "Perry GLEAVES". On July 21, 1788 a man named Jacob Messick was granted a North Carolina bounty grant (No. 515) for his service in the Revolutionary War. The tract contained 2,560 acres of land in Davidson County on the south side of the Cumberland River. A description of the boundaries of the property included the notation; "joining Perry GLEAVES' upper line". This is the only known reference to this individual. Michael settled on the south side of the Cumberland River as well, but the description contained in this entry does not provide enough information to establish if it refers to land in the same general vicinity.

Davidson County Land Deeds, page 223

A very brief entry dated November 28, 1794, refers to a "Peter GLEAVES" who was reported to have been scalped by Creek Indians at Sharp's Station, another of the Cumberland Forts near Knoxville, Tennessee. Again this is the only reference to this individual.

Southwest History of Tennessee

A third individual, "Francis GLEAVES", appears around the turn of the century. Francis is listed as delinquent on the Smith County, Tennessee tax rolls on August 1, 1800. He is listed as owning 2,560 acres on Salt Lick Creek. The document says that the property was to be sold on October 22nd for back taxes. No record of the any further action is listed. Salt Lick Creek appears to be in present day, Trousdale County, near the town of Carthage. Several tracts owned by Michael were located in Wilson County, just to the west.

A 1798 Sumner County, Tennessee court entry identifies Francis in the area even earlier. "2 March 1798, William Tyrell, Knox County, Tennessee to Thomas Draper, \$320.00, 320 acres part of a tract originally granted to Francis GLEAVES, 2560 acres lying on Salt Lick Creek the waters of the Cumberland River."

Sumner County, Tennessee Deeds page 343

Francis would have been too old to be one of Michael's children born at Fort Mansker. He may be a sibling of Mary Dorcas Gleaves, believed to be born in Virginia. Since the children of Michael's brothers have all been identified and none are named Francis, this is the most likely conclusion. If Francis was a female, she could have been a widow. The only known Gleaves death in Tennessee prior to 1800 is that of Peter Gleaves, scalped in 1794. It would have been highly unusual for a land grant to be made to a woman.

The Will of Michael Glaves

Michael Glaves made his last will on February 13, 1811, in Davidson County, Tennessee. We do not know the exact date of his death, although we do know the will was entered in the County Court on September 20, 1811. Michael would have been between 50-60 years old at the time. It is clear from the opening paragraph of the document that Michael had been in ill health at the time he wrote it. This author does not possess an exact copy of the document and what is reported here is taken from an extract. The opening paragraph appears to be an exact copy.

In the name of God amen. I Michael GLAVES of Davidson County having arrived to an old age and being in-firm (in) health but in a perfect sound mind but knowing its appointed for all men to die. I recommend my soul to God and my body to the grave and after being decently buried I wish my estate divided in the following manner.

Item 1st, I wish my dearly beloved wife, Rachel GLAVES, to have full and peaceable possession of the Tract of land on which I now live on during her natural life and after death, I give it to my son, Thomas GLAVES.

Item 2nd, I give and bequeath to my son, John GLAVES, six hundred and forty acres of land lying in Wilson County on waters of Cedar Lick Creek.

Item 3rd, I give and bequeath to my son, William GLAVES, six hundred and forty acres of land lying in Wilson County on Spencers Creek

Item 4th, all the lands I have on the Duck River in the counties of Maury and Bedford I give and bequeath to my son Matthew GLAVES

Item 5th, I give and bequeath three hundred and forty acres of land lying on the waters of White Creek in Davidson County and 100 acres adjoining Zack Stull in Davidson County to my son, Michael GLAVES,

Item 6th, I allow each of my single sons, that is John, Michael and Thomas as long as they continue living with their mother, each of them to keep a horse of their own and no more

Item 7th, I give and bequeath to my daughter, Isabella GLAVES, the gray Diomedes Filly and a negro girl named Priscilla

Item 8th, my sons, John, Michael, Thomas, and William, to pay my daughter, Isabella GLAVES, each \$200 when her mother may think she should have it

Item 9th, All stock, cattle to be collected next July and sold, except 10 cows and 2 or 3 horses

Item 10th, I give a negro girl named Jenna to my son, Matthew GLAVES

Item 11th, The balance of my negroes I wish to remain in possession of my wife during her life

Executors: Ezekiel B. McCoy, John Davis, and William GLAVES

Witnesses: William P. Robinson and Jenny Robinson

A Codicil was added to the original document, although it is not clear if it was done at the same time as the will or if it was added later. The codicil deals with additional items that Michael wanted distributed from the estate. The document also references an additional daughter Elizabeth. She clearly is treated differently than the other children. Elizabeth married in 1800 and is clearly older than the others. She may be an additional daughter from a previous marriage. The Codicil reads:

(1) I wish my negroes to be sold after the death of my wife, except negro boy, Jack, who will go to my son, Michael GLAVES

(2) A negro boy named Jesse I intend for my son, Thomas GLAVES

(3) A little yellow slave named Cynthia I give to my granddaughter, Rachel TURNER

(4) Also a small girl 5 yrs old Celia, by name, after my wife's death to my son John GLAVES and Celia's increase

(5) My daughter, Elizabeth TURNER, \$200, in cash to be held in hands of my executors to be paid to her for her benefit and her children, and if she should die before she receives it, my executors are bound to let her children have \$200 when they are in want

(6) All money due me at this time is to be collected as well as the money from sale of my horses and cattle next fall and equally divided between all my children except Elizabeth TURNER

(7) The Truxton colt now a year old I give to my son, Thomas GLAVES

(8) My blacksmith tools to my son, John GLAVES

The will was probated September 20, 1811. As previously reported, one of the executors was a man named John Davis. This author believes this person to be the husband of Mary Dorcas Gleaves, a possible daughter from a previous marriage. Again, no proof, just an interesting coincidence. *Davidson County Will Book 4, page 155*

On August 12, 1812 a "List of notes due unto Michael GLAVES, deceased, when he died in the year 1812" was entered by his son "William GLAVES". The list contained 33 names. William would submit a second, shorter list in 1815, with both he and his father's surname spelled with the extra "E". On May 16, 1816, the estate of Michael GLEAVES was settled. The executors, including "William GLEAVES", reported to the Court that there was "found in the hands of the executors" a total of \$1863.60 and 1/2 cents.

With his death, the family name began to be recorded as "GLEAVES" in most documents. Within ten years the change was complete. All documented family members in Tennessee, whether descended from Michael or his brother William, appear with the same surname.

Rachel's life after Michael

Rachel Gleaves outlived her husband by almost 25 years. There is very little information pertaining to her after his death. It is assumed that she lived on the family homestead at Jones Bend until her death on September 7, 1835. Rachel outlived three of her five sons. Her date of death is recorded in a family bible belonging to her son-in-law. *Nathaniel Cartmell Bible*

Rachel's will was probated in 1836 and is recorded in county records. This author does not have a copy of the document and can provide no other details contained in it.

Davidson County Will Book 10, page 607

Just as others in the family, Michael opened a new frontier. He helped to civilize an untamed area of this country. His roots go deep into Tennessee and his descendants can still be found in the area. Michael and Rachel are reported to be buried on the family plantation, *Breezewood*, although any markers have long since vanished.

The Children of Michael and Rachael Gleaves

The children of this marriage are documented through several sources that provide conflicting information. Dr. Edgar Lee Gleaves' documentation of Mr. Turner's recollections of the family include only five children born to Michael and Rachel, but Michael's will mentions at least seven. Also the birthdates are in question given the records of the marriages of some of the children. For purposes of this section, the birth order has been derived from the order the children appear in Michael Gleaves' will.

1) Thomas Gleaves 1789 - February 16, 1831

"*Thomas GLAVES*" is the first child listed in Michael Glaves' will. Thomas had an older cousin with the same name who also lived in the Davidson County area. The other Thomas (1771-1849) was the son of his uncle, William Gleaves. The identical names and overlapping lifespans make it difficult to positively identify specific records to this subject. In several cases, Thomas identifies himself as "*Thomas Gleaves Jr.*" in what was a fairly common practice, in an effort to differentiate himself from his older cousin.

A "*Thomas Gleaves*" is listed as a member of Captain Creel's Militia Company in 1812. It is unclear which Thomas this entry refers to. Also listed on the rolls are Michael Gleaves Jr., (this Thomas' brother), and Absalom Gleaves, his cousin. All three are privates. Of note, another private listed; Andrew Jackson, the future President.

Pioneers of Davidson County

Michael Gleaves willed the family homestead, known as "*Breezewood*", to Thomas, who was to get possession of the property after the death of his mother, Rachel. A codicil to the will also granted to him "*A negro boy named Jesse*" and "*The Truxton colt now a year old*". "*Truxton*" was the name of a stallion owned by Andrew Jackson that sired the colt. The will shows that Thomas was still living at home, unmarried, at the time of his father's death. Thomas died four years before his mother, so it is assumed that he never had title to the family plantation.

One of the earliest references to Thomas appears in court records of an estate sale. "Thomas GLEAVES" is listed as a purchaser at the estate sale of George W. Payne entered with the court on November 8, 1813. Davidson County, Tennessee Will Books

**Mary "Polly" Dean
1801 - After 1834**

Thomas married Mary Dean in October, of 1817 in Davidson County, Tennessee. The license was issued on October 9th of that year. If the reported date of his birth were correct, he would have been 30 years old at the time. Born on October 11, 1801, Mary may have married Thomas on her 16th birthday. Mary was the daughter of James and Mary (Dickinson) Dean. She was raised on White's Creek in Davidson County and after her marriage, moved to Jones Bend. Mary was supposedly somehow related to Andrew Jackson. Her father James had died in 1813 and since his Will does not mention his wife, it is assumed that she had preceded him in death. Mary's older sister, Sally, married Thomas' brother Michael Jr. in 1812. Michael was given land on White's Creek in his father's Will. Michael Jr. served as guardian for Mary and her brother James until both came of age. Early Middle Tennessee Marriages

There are a number of court entries dealing with James Dean's estate that mention Polly Dean. These are detailed in the section of this chapter dealing with Michael Gleaves Jr. The only significant entry to mention both Thomas and Polly occurred on February 18, 1818. This entry confirms Thomas' marriage to Polly. The entry appears to have referenced a lottery for the remaining assets of the estate that were due to Polly and her brother James. "Division of the personal estate of James Dean, deceased. Four small slaves valued at \$2,400 and Lot No. 1 which includes two negroes valued at \$120.00 was drawn by James Dean the minor son of the deceased. And Lot No. 2 which includes Alexander and Jim valued at \$1,200.00 was drawn by Thomas GLEAVES and Polly his wife who is the daughter of the deceased. December 13, 1817".

James still appears to be a minor at this time. One additional entry in June of 1819 transfers his portion of the estate to him. Davidson County, Tennessee Will Book

Thomas and Mary had at least four children, although this author has only been able to identify two of them. Additional information on these children is found in Chapter 9.

Thomas died intestate at his residence in Davidson County on February 16, 1831. It is reported that he died suddenly of "apoplexy" (paralysis due to a stroke).

Will Book 10, page 166

He appears to have been a fairly prominent man for his time since his obituary appeared in several area papers including the Nashville Banner & Nashville Daily Advertiser and Nashville Republican & State Gazette. Both papers identified him as "Captain Thomas GLEAVES". This author does not have a copy of this obituary so cannot give any other details. The papers disagreed on his age at the time of his death with one reporting 37 and the other 38. If either case were true, his date of birth would be later (early 1790s) than that reported in the Turner manuscript.

Obituaries from Early Tennessee Newspapers 1794-1851

After the death of Thomas, Mary remarried. On March 28, 1834, in Rutherford County, Tennessee, she wed a man named John Fletcher. Little is known of her life after this event. She is reported to have died in Murfreesboro, Tennessee, although no date is given. Early Middle Tennessee Marriages

2) John Gleaves **Before 1791 - 1822**

“John GLAVES” was the second son mentioned in his father’s will and was given *“six hundred and forty acres of land lying in Wilson County on the waters of Cedar Lick Creek”*. The codicil directed that he was to receive *“a small girl 5 yrs old Celia, by name after my wifes death”*. John was also to receive any children born to Celia. John died before his mother, so most likely did not ever take possession of Celia. Additionally, the codicil gave John his father’s blacksmith tools.

Mary Sarah “Polly” Robinson

Shortly after the death of his father, John married Mary “Polly” Robinson. The marriage license was issued on June 25, 1812 in Davidson County, Tennessee. This author has found no information regarding Polly’s date of birth or her family.

Early Middle Tennessee Marriages

That same year John is listed on the tax rolls of Captain Cloyd’s Militia Company. John is the only family member in this company, although several others appear in a different company. Pioneers of Davidson County

It is not known when John and Polly settled on the land given him by his father. At least one court entry relating to John exists during his lifetime where he appears to sell some of the land he inherited. *“John GLEAVES to Samuel Davis 133 acres on Cedar Lick Creek. 22 July, 1820”*. Wilson County Deed Book H, page 253

The Gleaves Branch

The following portion of a historical sketch of the Mt. Juliet area of Wilson County, Tennessee mentions John in connection with a tributary of Cedar Lick, known as Gleaves Branch. This sketch provides a wealth of information on John, Polly and their family. *“However the Gleaves Branch was likely named much earlier. In 1822 John Gleaves who married Mary “Polly” Robinson June 28, 1812 in Davidson County, left a will in Wilson County, naming his wife and five minor children - sons William and John (subsequent documents say John T.) and daughters Sally, Caroline and Malvinia. He mentions land adjoining Samuel Davis (new Lowe’s) and in a deed this is described as land “granted to Michael Gleaves on the Waters of Cedar Lick Creek.” Michael Gleaves was John Gleaves’ father. When early deeds say “on the waters of” a creek, this could be the remotest part of any small branch of said creek. As Gleaves Branch has its origin in the area mentioned in the deeds, it was probably named for these early Gleaves families.”*

West Wilson Neighbors

John and his wife had at least five children who have been documented. All five children are mentioned in John's will. Additional information on these children is found in Chapter 9.

John died in 1822 and left a will that was filed with Wilson County on December 22, 1822. The abstract of the will provides few specifics as to how his possessions were to be distributed. It does mention that he expected to receive property from his mother's estate upon her death. The will names his wife, Mary as the executrix and if she remarried then his brother William was to assume that role. *Wilson County Wills*

Polly & Mary S.

One of the unanswered questions regarding the John Gleaves family is if he was married twice. His marriage to Mary "Polly" Robinson in 1812 is documented in Davidson County records. His will was filed in Wilson County on December 22, 1822. The will lists his heirs, which included "*wife Mary S. GLEAVES*". This document and subsequent entries dealing with the John's wife at the time of his death always list her as "*Mary S.*" not Polly. All these entries appear to reference the same person but it is impossible to determine with certainty that John did not marry a second wife during the last years of his life. There are no known marriage records to indicate that John had more than one wife.

Mary appears in Wilson County records on December 8, 1823 when she sold a portion of the land owned by her former husband. "*Mary S. GLEAVES, executrix of John Gleaves deceased to Albert Perry 82 acres on Cedar Lick Creek*".

Wilson County Deed Book K page 1

Mary's Marriage to Cyrus Stewart

Sometime in August of 1826, Mary remarried. The license was issued on August 8th and lists the groom as Cyrus "*Stuart*". Subsequent entries make it clear that his surname was "*Stewart*".

Early Middle Tennessee Marriages

By early 1828, Cyrus appears in court records as the "*guardian of the minor heirs of John GLEEVES*". Again in July of 1830, Cyrus is recorded serving in the same role. A portion of the estate is listed as passing to Mary. "*One sixth part is retained as belonging to my wife, Sarah GLEEVES*". In 1832, two additional entries pass a share of the estate to John's children, although in these last two abstracts, Cyrus Stewart is not mentioned by name. We do know that Cyrus was still alive in 1841 when the will of one of John Gleaves' sons, William, mentions him. There is no mention of Mary at this time and she may have already died. *Wilson County Wills*

3) William D. Gleaves **1795 -July 29, 1840**

“William GLAVES” was the third child mentioned in Michael Glaves Sr’s. will. He was also named the Executor of his father’s estate. He received *“six hundred and forty acres of land lying in Wilson County on Spencer’s Creek”*. William is the only child not mentioned in the codicil to the original will.

The J. Miller Turner manuscript states that his grandfather, William Gleaves, was born in 1795, in Tennessee. A short biographical sketch of J. Miller’s brother, John Turner, provides conflicting information on both the date and location. *“William Gleaves, Mr. Turner’s maternal grandfather, was a Virginian, and settled in Davidson County when Tennessee was a part of North Carolina”*. This would mean William was born before 1787. *Goodspeed’s History of Crockett County, Tennessee*

The earliest records pertaining to William deal with his administration of his father’s estate. On August 12, 1812 a *“List of notes due unto Michael GLAVES, deceased, when he died in the year 1812”* was entered by William. The list contained 33 names. William submitted a second, shorter list in 1815, with both he and his father’s surname spelled with the extra “E”. On May 16, 1816, the estate of *“Michael GLEAVES”* was settled. The executors, including William, reported to the Court that there was *“found in the hands of the executors” a total of \$1863.60 and 1/2 cents.*

Davidson County Will Books

The Marriages of William Gleaves

Records show that William was married at least twice in his lifetime. In September of 1808, he married Anne Nelson. Little is known about her early life or her family. Some researchers refer to a family bible that may contain additional information about her, although this author has no knowledge of its contents. William and Anne had at least three children born into the marriage that are detailed further in Chapter 9.

Anne Nelson appears to have died between June 5, 1813, when her third child was born and August of 1814, when William married for a second time. A marriage license issued in Wilson County on August 22, 1814 bears the names *“Polly Wilson and William GLEEVES”*. *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*

This author knows little about the life of Mary ‘Polly’ Wilson. In 1812 and 1813 *“William GLAVES”* appears as a buyer at the estate of a man named James Wilson, although no connection to Polly can be made. To date, no children of this marriage have been identified.

A series of land entries in Wilson County, Tennessee further identify William with his inheritance on Spencer’s Creek. On January 14, 1814 he sold some of the property, *“William GLEAVES to William F. Harris 150 acres on Spencer’s Creek”*. Three years later, a second transaction also reduced his holdings; *“William GLEAVES to James Wright, 65 acres on Spencer’s Creek, 28 July 1817”*. A third entry on October 10, 1819,

shows him acquiring additional acreage, *“Robert Neil to William GLEEVES, 248 acres on Spencer’s Creek”*. *Wilson County Deeds Books E, F & H*

There is some conflicting information about William’s later years. Several family researchers report that his will was written April 8, 1840 in Davidson County and proved in court during May, of 1840. A conflicting date of death is July 29, 1840. This second date appears in an obituary printed in the *Nashville Whig* on September 30, 1840. A brief abstract of the obituary of *“William D. GLEAVES”* states that he died in Franklin, Robertson County, Texas. The report goes on to identify him as: *“Youngest son of the late Michael Gleaves, Esq.”*. This author has not seen the term used in conjunction with Michael Sr. *Obituaries from Early Tennessee Newspapers 1794-1851*

A second publication lists three separate wills probated during this timeframe for individuals identified as *“William Gleaves”*. An 1840 entry for *“William GLEAVES”* is listed as being filed in Davidson County (wb 12, page 15). Two others, *“William D. GLEAVES”*, filed in Davidson County (wb 12, page 124) and *“William P. GLEAVES”*, filed in Wilson County (wb 1, page 134) were both entered in 1841. This author is not clear as to which entry pertains to this William Gleaves.

Index of Early Tennessee Wills and Administrations

4) Matthew Gleaves 1793 - About 1835

“Matthew GLAVES” was the fourth child mentioned in Michael Glaves’ will. He was given *“all the lands I have on the Duck River in the counties of Maury and Bedford.”* Michael also directed Matthew to receive one of his slaves, *“I give a negro girl named Jenna to my son Matthew GLAVES”*. Matthew’s brothers were all directed to give their sister, Isabella \$200 each, presumably to compensate her for not receiving any of the family lands. For some reason, Matthew had no such requirement. Matthew is not mentioned in his father’s codicil.

“Matthew GLEAVES” first appears in Davidson County court records in 1805 in connection with the death of his cousin by the same name. The son of his Uncle William Gleaves of Wythe County Virginia, this Matthew came to the County about 1800. The will confirms the relationship when the deceased directs lands he owned in Kentucky to be sold and the proceeds divided among his parents and siblings. *“I Allow my Cousin Matthew GLEAVES twenty Dollars out of the Price of it”*. If Mr. Turner were correct on the date of Matthew’s birth he would have been about twelve years old when his cousin died. The will also mentions a woman named Betsy Smith although no relationship if any, is referenced, *“I also allow Betsy Smith Ten Dollars out of the Price of my Big Steer paid by Thomas GLEAVES”*. It appears that this woman would become Matthew’s wife four years later. The text of the will appears in Chapter 3 in the section dealing with *“Cousin Matthew”*. *Davidson County Will Book 3, page 4*

Elizabeth “Betsy” Smith About 1790 - 1851

Davidson County marriage records show a *“Matthew GLEAVES”* and a *“Betsy Smith”* applied for a marriage license on August 19, 1809. Again, if Mr. Turner were

correct about Matthew's date of birth, he would have been about 16 at the time. Little is known about Betsy or her family. There is evidence to suggest that she may have been in the area before 1800. Census records list her as being born about 1790.

A Will written on January 10, 1822 by a man named Ezekiel Smith offers some interesting possibilities to consider. The Will was contested by a son from the family of his second wife and is somewhat confusing although several facts are clear. Ezekiel willed land to his "sons" with each being mentioned by name "...on White's Creek...within the boundary of Stull's run off". The will goes on to mention several women by their married names but does not identify which, if any, are daughters. One mentioned is "Elizabeth GLEAVES". *Davidson County Will Book*

This author believes that Elizabeth Gleaves mentioned here is Betsy Smith Gleaves, the wife of Matthew. Matthew's father owned land on White's Creek that was left to his brother Michael Jr. Michael Sr. had dealings with several members of the Stull family and purchased land from Zachariah Stull. The connection is further strengthened by the name given to Matthew and Betsy's oldest son, Ezekiel Smith Gleaves. On March 13, 1797, Matthew's cousin Thomas GLEAVES, son of William, married a woman named Sally Smith, who is also mentioned in cousin Matthew's will. There is a good possibility that the two women were sisters. No proof, just a theory.

It is unclear if Matthew moved to the land given to him by his father's estate. He is listed on the tax rolls of Maury County in 1811 and 1816. There is no definite information to confirm Matthew's whereabouts after these two tax entries until 1830. He is not listed in the 1820 Census of Tennessee. He may have moved away and returned to Davidson County, no proof of this has been found. *Early Tennessee Tax Lists*

A "Matthew GLEAVES" appears in court records on January 24, 1827 when he, Matthew's cousins Thomas and Absalom, and nephew Thomas Jr. were all part of a jury that decided a case concerning dower rights for a widow named Penelope Overton. It is quite possible that the Matthew mentioned here is not the subject of this sketch since a yet unidentified "Matthew" appears in Davidson County and whose will was probated in 1842. This is most likely one of two unidentified sons of Matthew's oldest brother, Thomas. *Davidson County Will Book*

Matthew and Betsy had at least five children that have been identified and very likely several more. These children are detailed in Chapter 9. Records indicate that Matthew and Betsy moved southwest and raised their family in Dickson County, Tennessee. Dickson County adjoins Maury County where Matthew inherited land on the Duck River. This same river flows through Dickson County.

The 1830 Census of Tennessee lists a "Matthew GLEAVES" as living in Dickson County. Dickson County records also list a will for a "Matthew GLEAVES" probated in 1835. The 1840 Census for that county includes a "Elizabeth GLEAVES" as the head of a household living with two young boys, ages 5-10 and 16-20. The older boy appears to be her son Ezekiel Smith Gleaves, probably named for her father as discussed earlier. The 1850 census shows her living in the same county with Ezekiel. She is listed as being 60 years old at the time. *Index of Early Tennessee Wills and Administrations*

The will of “*Elizabeth GLEAVES*” was signed on January 28, 1851 and probated in Dickson County in July of that same year. The will does not reference any land but does bequeath slaves to a son and daughter. Three other daughters are mentioned although all three appear to have preceded her in death. At least one grandson is mentioned by name. Elizabeth does not appear to have known how to write, since the will is reported to have been signed with her mark, an “X”.

Dickson County, Tennessee Will Book A, page 224

5) Michael Gleaves Jr. Before 1791 - January 24, 1834

“*Michael GLAVES Jr.*” was the fifth child to be mentioned in Michael Glaves’ will. He was given “*340 acres of land in Davidson County on White’s Creek and an additional 100 acres adjoining Zachariah Stull’s land also in Davidson County*”. The codicil also gave him a slave named Jack.

“*Michael GLEAVES*” is listed as a member of Captain Creel’s Militia Company in 1812. Also listed on the rolls are his cousin “*Absalom GLEAVES*”, and a “*Thomas GLEAVES*” (unclear if this is his brother or cousin). All three are privates. Of note, another private listed; Andrew Jackson, the future president.

Pioneers of Davidson County

Sally Dean

In 1812, shortly after his father’s death, Michael married Sally Dean. The license was issued in Davidson County on November 2, 1812. Sally was the daughter of James and Mary (Dickinson) Dean. She was raised on White’s Creek in Davidson County. No information regarding Sally’s date of birth has been found to date. Given the marriage date, it is fairly certain that Sally was born before 1800. Guardianship entries listed later in this section place her birth between 1797–1799, which would have made her no more than 15 years old when she married Michael. Sally’s younger sister, Mary Dean, born in 1801, married Michael’s brother Thomas five years later in 1817.

Early Middle Tennessee Marriages

Michael and Sally appear in Davidson County records on several occasions primarily involved in the affairs of her late father’s estate. James Dean died in 1813 and since his will does not mention his wife, it is assumed that she had preceded him in death. A somewhat confusing entry dated August 14, 1813 grants to Michael one third of the estate of his wife’s father. “*By order of the court...to lot and set of(f) Michael GLEAVES the one third by intermarriage to Sally Dean one of the heirs of James Dean, deceased of the personal part up to January 1813 which third part we find to be \$1,780.71, three negroes, Hager, Charlotte and Alford, which includes the said GLAVES one third of the negroes and money in the hands of Francis McKay guardian to Sally Dean, James and Polly Dean. Negroes Peter, Mingo and Hager to Michael GLAVES also Alexander, James, Charlotte, alfred, all valued at \$2,025.00 and cash on hand \$3,317.13.*”

Total \$5,3423.13.” This entry makes it clear that Sally was still less than 18 years of age at this time since Francis McKay is named as her guardian.

A second entry on February 22, 1815 shows Francis McKay is still the guardian for all three children. *“Sally Gleaves, James and Polly Dean orphans of James Dean, deceased, returned unto January term 1815 by Francis McKay, guardian. Merchandise furnished said orphans. Paid Alexander Reid for boarding and teaching James, also for boarding and teaching Polly for three months. Paid Mrs. Bradshaw for boarding and teaching Polly for three months. Paid John Criddle for a saddle and bridle for polly. Paid Michael GLEAVES for Sally his wife one third part of the money of said estate. Balance due James and Polly Dean \$2,286.29.”*

By February 19, 1817, Michael has been named guardian of James and Polly Dean. On that date, monies are paid to several individuals for boarding James during the year 1815 and others included *“Thomas Dickinson (their mother’s maiden name) for one bed for Polly”* and *“Thomas B. Craighead for teaching James”*.

Several additional entries are listed on February 18, 1818. Both entries confirm Michael’s brother Thomas’ marriage to Polly Dean. The second entry appears to have referenced a lottery for the remaining assets of the estate that were due to James and Polly. *“Division of the personal estate of James Dean, deceased. Four small slaves valued at \$2,400 and Lot No. 1 which includes two negroes valued at \$120.00 was drawn by James Dean the minor son of the deceased. And Lot No. 2 which includes Alexander and Jim valued at \$1,200.00 was drawn by Thomas GLEAVES and Polly his wife who is the daughter of the deceased. December 13, 1817”*. James still appears to be a minor at this time. One additional entry in June of 1819 transfers his portion of the estate to him.

All above referenced entries: *Davidson County, Tennessee Will Books*

Michael is not listed in the 1820 Census of Tennessee, although ten years later he is listed as living in Davidson County.

“Michael GLEAVES” appears in court records again on September 10, 1828 when he is named as one of several Commissioners in a matter of widow’s support *“to set apart and lay off to Judy Earthman, widow and relict of Lewis Earthman, deceased, several items”*. *Davidson County, Tennessee Will Books*

Michael and Sally had at least three children born to this marriage. Little is known about Michael’s occupation, although an obituary of *Martha Caroline GLEAVES*, published in the *National Banner and Nashville Whig* dated June 25, 1828, list her as *“Infant daughter of Michael Gleaves, Esq.”* a title usually associated with lawyers. Michael died in Davidson County on January 24, 1834 leaving a will (Will Book 10, page 395). His obituary was published in the *National Banner & Nashville Daily Advertiser*. This author does not possess copies of any of these documents.

Obituaries from Early Tennessee Newspapers 1794-1851

6) Isabella Gleaves
About 1800 – June 24, 1857

“*Isabella GLAVES*” is the only daughter listed in Michael Glaves’ Will. Her exact birthdate is not known but given that she married in 1817, it is assumed to be 1800 or earlier.

Unlike her brothers, she did not inherit any land. Her inheritance was limited a horse and a slave, “*Item 7th, I give and bequeath to my daughter, Isabella GLAVES, the gray Diomedes Filly and a negro girl named Priscilla*”. She also was to receive money from four of her five brothers, “*Item 8th, my sons, John, Michael, Thomas, and William, to pay my daughter, Isabella GLAVES, each \$200 when her mother may think she should have it*”. For some unexplained reason her brother Matthew was not required to make a similar payment.

Nathaniel Cartmell
Before 1800 – November 11, 1863

Isabella GLEAVES married Nathaniel Cartmell on September 18, 1817 in Davidson County, Tennessee. Nathaniel was born in Fredrick County, Virginia sometime before 1800 to Solomon and Elizabeth (Reiff) Cartmell. One source contained in the *International Genealogical Index* (IGI). Places his date of birth as 1795.

Nathaniel Cartmell Bible

“Solomon Cartmell, son of Nathaniel, 2d, was one of the sons who remained in Virginia, and settled near his old Homespun home. As previously stated, he married Elizabeth Raife (Ralph) Jany. 26, 1792. Solomon died, leaving widow- and five children, just prior to 1804. His widow married James Leach, March 5, 1805. The children of Solomon were: Nathan, Nathaniel, Martin, Henry R., and Mary-all being minors. Their Orphans Accounts were settled in the courts of Frederick County, 1816 and 1819. Their mother we will not undertake to follow further, except to state that the second marriage was not agreeable to the children. The sons at an early age forsook mother and home, and for something better, sought homes in Tennessee. We find Nathaniel and Nathan in Wilson County, Tenn., in 1816, and Martin in same State in 1819, when their guardian settled with the Court. Henry R. wandered off to the wilds of Texas before she ran up the Lone Star. Mary remained with her uncles in Frederick County. We will now endeavor to trace these five children through one generation.

Nathaniel married Isabella Gleaves, and lived at Lebanon, Tenn., until his death about 1880, having acquired a fortune. A son, William M., became somewhat prominent, by a large bequest made by him to the Vanderbilt University. He has been dead many years. The other children were James, Thomas, Mary, Rachael, Sophia and Eliza.”

Nathaniel and Isabella settled in Wilson County where they raised their family. His bible provides extensive documentation of their eight children who are profiled further in Chapter 9.

Before her death on June 24, 1857, Isabella was preceded in death by six of her eight children: five daughters and one son. All the children died between the ages of 16-27. Nathaniel lived an additional six years passing away on November 11, 1863.

Nathaniel Cartmell Bible

This author believes that additional documentation on Nathaniel and Isabella exists, although I have no firsthand knowledge of any.

7) Elizabeth Gleaves ***Before 1786 - After 1826***

Elizabeth is the only one of the children that is not mentioned in Michael Glaves' will. She is identified through the codicil attached to the original document. It is clear that she was treated less generously than the other children were. It is not known if Michael had a falling out with his daughter or possibly, he had provided for her and her family previously. She was to receive "*\$200, in cash to be held in hands of my executors to be paid to her for her benefit and her children, and if she should die before she receives it, my executors are bound to let her children have \$200 when they are in want*".

This was the only portion of the estate in which she was to have an interest. All monies collected from debts and the sale of personal assets of the estate were to be divided among the children "*except Elizabeth Turner*".

The earliest record of Elizabeth is her marriage to Arthur Turner, which occurred in late 1800 or early 1801. The marriage license was issued in Davidson County, Tennessee on December 29, 1800. Given the date of the marriage, it appears that Elizabeth was the oldest of the siblings. As discussed earlier, she may have been a child from a previous marriage.

Early Middle Tennessee Marriages

Little is known about Arthur other than some information contained in a biographical sketch done years later on his grandson. "*Arthur Turner, father of M. G. Turner, came from Halifax, N. C.; married a Miss Gleaves near Nashville; volunteered and accompanied Gen. Jackson to New Orleans and was killed during the defense January, 1815.*"

History of Cheatham County, Tennessee

There is a report of five children being born to Arthur and Elizabeth. Only two children have been identified by name, "Rachel Turner" is mentioned in Michael Glaves' will. The will was written in 1811, which would establish her date of birth between 1801-11. The codicil establishes the relationship between Michael and Rachel, "*A little yellow slave named Cynthia I give to my granddaughter, Rachel Turner*". A second child, Michael Gleaves Turner is identified in the sketch referenced in the previous paragraph.

Elizabeth Turner vs. Isaac Pierce

The widow, Elizabeth Turner married for a second time on July 18, 1822. The groom was a widower named Isaac Pierce. The marriage would prove to be short lived.

Early Middle Tennessee Marriages

On November 2, 1826, in Sumner County, Isaac petitioned the Tennessee State Legislature to dissolve the marriage. An extract of that petition, complete with spelling errors, is contained here. *“Isaac Peairs was married in 1822 to Elzabeth. Isaac was then about 54 years old, having 13 children. Elizabeth was the widow of Arthur Tinnon, with 5 children. Isaac and Elizabeth separated for nearly two years and then went back together and have been together 12 or 18 months. Isaac has made a provision for Elizabeth that she and her brother, Thomas Gleaves, Jr., have accepted. Isaac and Elizabeth cannot get along, and want a divorce.”*

Tennessee Divorces 1797 - 1858

Divorce was a rarity during the first half of the 19th century with less than 750 granted in the state of Tennessee from 1797-1858. It appears that Isaac's petition was granted later that same year. A second, undated entry reads; *“Isaac Pearce and his wife Elizabeth Pearce, have separated by mutual consent. They are to be divorced upon proof. Acts of Tennessee, 1826, p.134*

Tennessee Divorces 1797 - 1858

We do not have any documented information regarding the date or location of Elizabeth's birth, although it is assumed to have occurred at Ft. Mansker. It is assumed that given the date of her marriage, she was born sometime before 1786. This author has not found records that would document Elizabeth's life after the divorce. This author does not know the date and location of her death.

More About Michael & Rachel's Family

The story of the Michael Gleaves Family continues later in this manuscript. Additional generations are chronicled in Chapter 9. Detailed maps of Kentucky, Tennessee and Missouri documenting areas settled by the descendants of Matthew Glaves Sr. appear in Chapter 12.

5

The Disappearing Daughters: Elizabeth and Esther Glaves

The lives of two of Matthew and Esther's children have yet to be documented with any detail. This author has searched in vain for any additional information about these daughters.

Elizabeth Glaves ***1750s - After 1772***

Elizabeth was the third child of Matthew and Esther Glaves. The only known record of *Elizabeth GLAVE* is the *Turk vs. Raferty* lawsuit, filed in 1771 which is described in detail in Chapter One. Elizabeth was still a minor at the time and her brother William served as her guardian.

Some, including this author, are not totally convinced that Elizabeth ever existed. One theory is that the person mentioned in the court case was in fact, Elizabeth Turk Gleaves, wife of William. The only clue supporting this theory is the curious placement of the word "and" on either side of her name in the Bill of Chancery. "*...Bill of Chancery ... whereby Thomas TURK and Mary his wife, William GLAVE and Elizabeth GLAVE, and Michael GLAVE, Esther GLAVE and Matthew GLAVE. Infants by William GLAVE their guardian.*" The second time the children are listed by name, the extra "and" does not appear. This theory is definitely a minority opinion.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

There would have been little reason for Elizabeth to show up in any other court records at that time since her father did not appear to own any land which she could of inherited and marriage records in the 1770s were not normally recorded in Augusta County, Virginia. Various researchers have been unable to find any church records or family documents, such a bible, that provide any additional clues as to her life.

Elizabeth could have married and be listed in numerous documents under her married name, but we have no way of knowing. A second possibility is that she died young. Death records were not common until about the middle of the 19th century

There is a record of a "*Betsy GLAVES*", who married George Eller in Wythe County, Virginia in 1799. Elizabeth's brothers: William and Michael both moved to the Montgomery/Wythe County area in the 1770s and it conceivable that she moved there as well. It is possible that this is our elusive Elizabeth, although she would have been nearly 50 years old at the time of the marriage. *Wythe County Marriages*

A much more plausible theory is that “Mrs. Eller” is in fact Elizabeth “Betsy” GLEAVES, the daughter of William, who would have been in her early twenties in 1799. If this is William’s daughter, she married for a second time prior to her father’s death in 1820. She is listed in his will as “*Betsy Ramsey*”. Wythe County Marriages

No additional evidence has been found to date.

Esther Glaves
Late 1750s - After 1772

Esther was probably the fifth of six children of Matthew and Esther Glaves. Esther appears in court documents only twice. The first time, in March of 1771 is when her brother, William is named her guardian. Esther is the only child listed in the record, although we know from *Turk vs. Raferty* that William served as Guardian to his four younger siblings. As described in Chapter One, she appears to be less than twelve years old at the time, which would mean she was born in 1759 or later. She appears for a second time with her siblings in the complaint filed in connection with the lawsuit, *Turk vs. Raferty* regarding disposition of her father’s estate.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Esther’s brother, William, names an “*Esther Finley*” who married Asa Finley in Wythe County, Virginia in 1809 in his will dated 1820. Some researchers, including this author, initially assumed incorrectly that this was Matthew and Esther Glaves’ daughter raised by her brother. Esther’s younger brother Matthew was apprenticed to John Finley, Asa’s uncle. This coincidence led some to believe that both records pertained to the same person. Subsequent research into family records make it clear that this person was in fact, William’s daughter, born in 1786. *Nathan Allen Bible*

The same possibilities apply to Esther that apply to her sister Elizabeth: namely she married without record or died young.

Both mysteries remain unsolved.

6

The Family of Matthew Glaves Jr. About 1758 - 1800

Mathew was the youngest son of Matthew and Esther Glaves. Like both his brothers, he too, blazed a trail to the new frontier. His life would be the shortest of the three brothers. The exact date and location of Matthew's birth are unknown, although in Chapter One we place it as the late-1750s. It is possible that Matthew was not born until 1760, although other records suggest a date of 1758 as most likely. We do know that the family was in the Crimora area of Augusta County, Virginia prior to 1760, so it is quite possible that he was born West of the Blue Ridge Mountains, in the Shenandoah Valley.

Matthew is first identified while still a minor, in 1772 through the lawsuit *Turk vs. Raferty*, which is detailed in Chapter One. His brother William had previously been named his guardian although there does not appear to be any court record of this event. "...*Bill of Chancery ... whereby Thomas TURK and Mary his wife, William GLAVE and Elizabeth GLAVE, and Michael GLAVE, Esther GLAVE and Matthew GLAVE. Infants by William GLAVE their guardian.*" His father had died about 1760 when he was very young. *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia*

Within a few years of his father's death, Matthew's mother Esther had remarried. This occurred on June 6, 1762 to a man named Thomas Rafferty. The marriage is recorded in Augusta County. It is assumed that Matthew lived, at least initially, with his mother and stepfather, although there is no documentation.

Thomas and Esther Rafferty had moved further south to Washington County, Virginia by the early 1770s. They were among the earliest settlers of this area and the "*Thomas Raferty family*" is listed as being in the county previous to 1772. He is listed with other of heads of families in Rev. Charles Cummings' Congregation at Sinking Spring, a Presbyterian Church.

Historical Sketches of the Campbell, Pilcher and Kindred Families

It is not known if Matthew made the move with them or remained in Augusta County with the families of his older brother or sister. His brother William had married Elizabeth Turk in 1770 and his sister Mary married Thomas Turk four years earlier in 1766. Court documents contain no signatures of the children, which would clearly establish his being in Augusta County in 1772. Subsequent entries pertaining to Matthew make it likely that he remained in Augusta County with relatives.

Apprenticeship to John Finley

For the three years after the *Turk vs. Raferty* lawsuit, there is no record of Matthew. He is not mentioned in any document until 1775. In that year, a legal document identifying him was presented in the Augusta County Court.

On January 24th, 1775, Matthew was apprenticed by his brother William to a man named John Finley. The apprenticeship was to learn the “*Mystery of a wheel-Wright and Cooper*”. Wheelwrights made and repaired wagon wheels and a Cooper made barrels. The agreement was for a period of four years. Matthew would have been about 17 at the time and the apprenticeship may have been until he reached majority at 21.

Although the document does not appear to have been recorded at the time it was signed, it was entered into the Augusta County Court records almost 20 years later, in connection with a lawsuit filed by Matthew detailed later in this chapter.

Chronicles of Scotch-Irish Settlement of Virginia

The following is a transcript of the Apprenticeship Agreement signed by Matthew and his brother on January 24, 1775.

“This Indenture Wittneseth that Matthew GLEAVES son to Matthew GLEAVES deceas'd of Augusta County and Colony of Virginia hath of his own Voluntary Consent and the Consent of his Guardian put and Bound himself apprentice unto John Finley wheelwright of the County and Colony aforesaid to learn his art trade or Mystery of a wheel-Wright and Cooper and after the Manner of an Apprentice to serve him from the Day and the Date hereof for and During ye full term of four years Next Ensuing During all which time he the said apprentice his said Master faithfully shall serve his secrets keep his lawfull commands every where Gladly obey he shall do no Damage to his said Master nor see it to be Done by others without giving notice thereof to his said Master he shall not waste his said Masters goods nor lend them unlawfully to others fornication he shall not committ Matrimony he shall not Contract at lands Dice or any other unlawfull game he shall not play whereby his said master may be damaged with his own goods or the goods of others he shall not buy nor sell without licence from his said master he shall not absent himself day nor night from his said Masters service without his leave nor haunt alehouses taverns or play houses but in all things behave himself as a faithfull apprentice ought to do During said term and the said master shall use the utmost of his Endeavours to teach or cause to be taught or instructed the said apprentice in the trade of Mystery he now professeth and procure or provide for him the said apprentice Sufficient meat Drink washing lodging and apparel sufficient for an apprentice During said term and likewise at the Expiration of said term said Master is to provide for said apprentice a sett of tools fitt to carry on the business and for the true performance of every of the above articles we bind ourselves Each to the other by these presents in Wittness whereof we have interchangeably put our hands and seals this 24th Day of January 1775”

*Test John Davidson
 Robt Finley
 Edward Hunter*

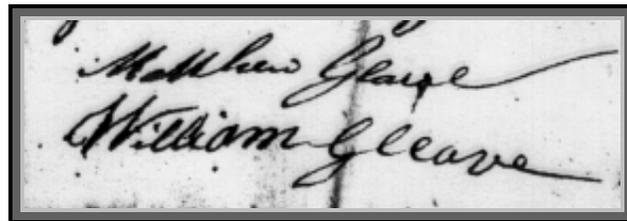
*John Finley
Matthew GLAVE
William GLEAVE*

This document has resided in the Augusta County Court House for more than 200 years and may be viewed by any researcher. The location of the document is drawer 449, where it is bundled with other loose papers filed with the court during the same time period. The text of this and other records may be found among Finley Family genealogical records on the Internet. <http://libvax.sonoma.edu/fin/aaa-0215.html>

Matthew could have been born would be 1754. Subsequent land records suggest that Matthew was probably about 17 years old at the time the document was signed. Papers associated with this apprenticeship appear to be one of the few references to Matthew where his surname is recorded as “GLEAVES”, the same spelling as used by his brother William. Matthew appears to have signed the document as “GLAVE”.

Forgery or Just Good Penmanship?

The document raises some interesting questions about who actually signed the apprenticeship. Both brothers' names appear in the lower right corner of the document. The spelling of the surnames is different, but both Matthew and William's signatures are similar and may have been signed by the same hand.



William Gleaves was not living in Augusta County in 1775. Three years prior, he had moved, some 100 miles further south to the Cripple Creek Valley, in what would become Wythe County. We have established that at least one sister, Mary, was living in the area with her husband Thomas Turk Sr. In fact, it is conceivable that Matthew had been living with the Turk family prior to the apprenticeship. William may have been visiting his sister at the time the document was signed, although there are no other records to show that he ever returned to Augusta County.

We do know that William Gleaves was aquatinted with the Finley family and probably knew John. Portions of the Finley clan also moved to the Wythe County area where William settled. Thirty years later, in 1806, William Gleaves' signature appears on a document giving his consent for his daughter Esther to marry Asa Finley, a nephew of John Finley. This signature appears in Chapter 3 of this manuscript. A comparison of the two signatures of William Gleaves shows that they bear little resemblance to each other. The question then arises: Is William's signature a forgery and if so, who signed for him?

The likely culprit would appear to be Matthew himself. Boys have been known to forge parental signatures on report cards, why not guardian signatures on apprenticeships? Family researcher, Bonnie Snow has tried in vain to locate any other documents bearing the signature of Matthew Glaves. His Will was recorded in Pendleton County, Kentucky, but her search of court records there has failed to turn up the original document. If it was actually filed, it may have been lost over the last 200 years. Without a documented signature of Matthew Glaves to compare it to, we can't be certain that he actually signed the Apprenticeship either. Just one more case of needing more evidence to solve a family mystery.

Augusta County Land Records

Prior to 1810, the only form of census was the county tax rolls. By 1779, Matthew had completed his apprenticeship and acquired land in Augusta County. “*Mathew GLAVES*” appears in a court document titled; “*Delinquents, Augusta County Levy for 1779*”. There is no record in this document of the extent of his land holdings. In many instances, citizens were listed as being delinquent, when in actuality they had just abandoned their land and moved westward. Next to Matthew’s name is the notation “*Rockingham*”. Rockingham County had been formed the previous year from the northern portion of Augusta County. The area settled by Matthew’s father, Matthew Glaves Sr. would have been very near this county line. It appears that the tax assessor had assumed that Matthew’s land was in the new county. Since we do not know the exact location of the property, we cannot be sure if this was a correct assumption.

Chronicles of Scotch-Irish Settlement of Virginia

This entry would mean that Matthew had arrived at the age of majority by 1779, which would make the year of his birth about 1758. To hold title to land a person had to be at least 21 years old. Prior to reaching this age, the land would have been listed as the property of the estate.

During the period of the early 1780s, the details of Matthew Glaves’ life are at best sketchy. If an individual was not listed as delinquent on the tax rolls or had a reason to appear in court, there was virtually no documentation of their existence. Other than those found in church records, very few marriages and births were recorded until the early 1800s.

Matthew did appear several times in Augusta County court records between 1780 and 1785. The first two circumstantial entries appear on April 4th and 5th of 1780. In both instances, purchasers of land list the property as “*adjoining GLAVES land between South Mountain and the South River*”. William and Michael Gleaves had already moved to Wythe County by this time, so the entries appear to pertain to Matthew.

Abstract of Land Grant Surveys 1761-1791

This author believes that the South Mountain referred to in these reports has been renamed. The mountain by that name that appears on maps today, is located some fifty miles to the south. It appears that the mountain referenced in these entries is now known as “Turk Mountain”, named after Robert Turk, the father of Matthew’s brother in law, Thomas Turk. This would place Matthew Glaves’ property near the Turk family lands across the South River, nearer the Blue Ridge Mountains. A number of deeds filed by Thomas Turk reference these same landmarks.

Matthew and the American Revolution

Most able-bodied men in Virginia were required to serve in the local militia units. Companies were built around areas of the county and served as the basis for the county tax rolls. “*Mathew GLAVES*” is listed as having served in the Revolutionary War (1775-1783) as a member of Captain Thomas Rankin’s Company in the Virginia Militia (no dates are given for his service). The dates of service are most likely 1779-82 since we can document Matthew’s participation in other militia units in subsequent years. The

company was formed in Augusta County, Virginia. Matthew's brother in law, Thomas Turk Sr. was also a member of this company. There is no record of involvement of this unit in any military action during the war.

Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolutionary War

An Augusta County court entry in 1783 refers to our Matthew. On June 10th of that year, "Mat. GLAVES" is listed as one of the purchasers of items from the estate of John McDonough. No details of the purchase are listed.

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia

Personal Property Tax Rolls

By the early 1780s Virginia began collecting a tax on the personal property of its residents. The tax was levied on the personal holdings of individuals, namely horses, cattle and slaves. The tax still exists today on cars, boats, etc. and is one of the most contentious in the Commonwealth of Virginia. This author has not been able to locate any such records pertaining to Matthew for the period 1779-1782.

"Matthew GLAVES" does appear in the Augusta County records for the years 1783-84 (In 1784 "Mathew" is spelled with one "T"). For both years, he is listed as a member of Captain Finley's Company. This is the same John Finley that he was indentured to during 1775-79. Both entries list him as owning 2 horses and 6 head of cattle. It does not appear that Matthew owned any slaves during this period. Neither entry provides a clue as to the location or extent of his land holdings. An exhaustive search has not turned up any Virginia tax records pertaining to Matthew for tax years 1785 or beyond.

Virginia State Library

Elizabeth "Betsy" Bell Before 1765 - About 1810

Although there is no definitive record, evidence suggests that during this period, Matthew married a woman named Elizabeth that appears to be Elizabeth Bell of Augusta County, Virginia. Without a marriage record, Elizabeth's maiden name cannot be proven beyond any doubt. A series of circumstantial details give this author a high degree of confidence that Elizabeth Bell is the mother of Matthew Graves' children. Information pertaining to their children suggests that the marriage occurred between 1779 - 1783.

Information obtained from Bell family genealogical records on the Internet list an Elizabeth Bell, born about the same time period as Matthew's wife. The records further document her married name as "GLAVES". No locations of her birth and death are given. She was one of 11 children born to Samuel Bell (About 1724-1800). Samuel was born in Ireland and was the son of William Bell.

The “Stone Church” Bells

William Bell (1685-1757) was one of the earliest settlers in the Beverly Manor Patent area. He and his wife Mary McGowin came to the New World with their children, settling in Augusta County, Virginia sometime before 1742.

Most of the settlers in this part of the Valley were Scotch Irish Presbyterians who wasted little time in setting up their churches. In 1740, the Congregation of the Triple Forks of the Shenandoah, established two meetinghouses; Tinkling Spring and the Augusta Stone, both served by Reverend John Craig. The Virginia Colony, although somewhat tolerant of other religions, was an English Colony. All dissenting churches were called “meeting houses” while the word “church” applied only to the Church of England.

There was at least one other Bell family living in the area so William’s family identified themselves with the Presbyterian meetinghouse they attended. The “*Stone Church Bells*” attended the Augusta Stone Meeting House located just outside the Beverly Patent near the present day community of Ft. Defiance.

The third of five children was a son, Samuel Bell. Samuel Bell was born in Ireland in 1724 and came to America with his parents. He married a woman named Jane Holmes about 1759 in Augusta County. Samuel and Jane had twelve children; the seventh was a daughter, Elizabeth.

When Samuel Bell wrote his will in 1800, he mentioned his daughter, Elizabeth by her married name. “*5th Item... I give and bequeath unto my daughters Elizabeth GLAVES and Sarah Kerr sixty seven dollars each*”. The majority of the estate went to Elizabeth’s mother and several of her brothers. There is no reference to the fact that Elizabeth would have been living in Pendleton County, Kentucky at the time. Samuel died in 1803 and his will was probated in May of that year.

Augusta County, Virginia Will Book IX

1785 Land Deals

During 1785 Matthew was involved in at least three transactions involving land. The first two appear in a Land Alienation Record Book on a page titled “*A List of the alinations and Partitions that have taken Place in Augusta County for 1785*”. The 10th entry involves a tract of land that Matthew purchased from a man named William Foster. “*Mathew GLEAVES*” is listed as the person “*To whom Alinated*” (the buyer). The tract contained 250 acres and is reported to be the entire tract of land and not a subdivided portion of the property contained in the original tract. The total purchase price is not listed, rather the price is listed as “*6 shillings and 6 pence per acre*”. A description of the tract was not included here so the exact location cannot be determined. There is no day or month recorded with this or any other of the transactions.

The second entry, recorded some time later that year, lists “*Matthew GLAVIS*” as selling what appears to be the same 250 acres for exactly what he paid for it. The buyer

was a man named Robert Porterfield. Again, no detail on the exact location, but the buyer's name does offer some antidotal evidence.

Augusta County Land Records....pages 42 & 43

Robert Turk Lane is a short dirt road described in detail in Chapter 2. It runs through the family homestead given by Robert to his son, Thomas Turk Sr. Thomas' second wife was Matthew's older sister, Mary Gleaves. Located about one-quarter mile to the south is a second road, Porterfield Lane. It crosses a stream known as Porterfield Branch. This author suggests, without proof, that this is the property in question. It would appear that Matthew purchased land from William Foster, adjacent to his brother-in-law and for some reason sold it that same year. The third item dealing with property may provide a clue as to Matthew's motives here.

Harrison County, Virginia

The most curious land transaction occurred this same year. On July 20th, 1785, The Commonwealth of Virginia granted "*Matthew GLAVE*" 400 acres of land in Harrison County, Virginia. Harrison County is in present day West Virginia. It appears that Matthew had purchased or otherwise obtained a Revolutionary War Bounty Warrant (# 15,239) originally issued to a Michael Ryan and redeemed it for an Exchange Treasury Warrant (#188). The bounty warrant had changed hands several times and it appears he acquired it from a man named Samuel McCaw. He used Treasury Warrant to acquire land from the Commonwealth. Bounty Warrants were used to compensate individuals who provided service to the New Nation during the war. Many recipients simply sold them to others looking to acquire cheap land. The document was signed by then Governor Patrick Henry. The digital copy of the document may be viewed at the Virginia Library site, <http://image.vtls.com/>. *The Library of Virginia Land Records*

This author cannot provide a definitive rationale for Matthew's land dealings during this period. It would appear that a decision made after he purchased land from William Foster necessitated the sale to Roger Porterfield. If Matthew decided to migrate further westward, the purchase of the bounty grant in Harrison County may have been his intended destination. There is no documentation to prove that he settled, even briefly, on this land. If he ever was physically present on the property, he may have decided it was not suitable for his needs and simply kept on moving to Kentucky.

We do know that several individuals from Augusta County, Virginia moved to the Pendleton County, Kentucky area about the same time. Elizabeth's brother, George Bell was certainly there prior to 1800 and a man named Elijah McClanahan also made the move. McClanahan appears to have been a friend of Matthew's and the two are mentioned together in several entries in Pendleton County. Elijah McClanahan would be the man credited with saving the life of Matthew's son Michael during the War of 1812.

As reported earlier, Matthew does not appear on the 1785 Personal Property Tax Rolls in Augusta County, Virginia and probably had left the area before 1786. There are no entries found thusfar pertaining to Matthew during the year 1786. His whereabouts during this period remain a mystery.

It would be more than a year until Matthew again appears in any historical record. We do know that by 1787 he had left Virginia and settled lands in present day Kentucky. It appears that our Matthew had developed a yearning to become part of the westward migration to seek his fortune.

The Kentucky Territories

“The real history of Kentucky may be said to begin with the expedition of Dr. Thomas Walker in 1750. Commissioned by the Loyal Land Company, which had been given 800,000 acres to the west to settle by the Crown, he and five companions explored the area but found the land to be inhospitable. They returned disheartened having seen only the mountainous regions and not having penetrated to the Bluegrass Region.

A second more successful expedition was undertaken by Christopher Gist at about the same time on behalf of the Ohio Company. He was able to penetrate the mountainous regions of eastern Kentucky and explore the wide rolling plains of the Bluegrass Region in the central part of state. His reports inflamed the desire for westward movement by his employers. However the French and Indian War put an end to any further activity by the Company.

On November 5, 1768 the Shawnee Indians granted lands including Pendleton County, to King George III of England for the sum of 10,460 Pounds. By the acquisition of this territory, a large portion of Kentucky could now be opened up for settlement. Still by 1775, the total population of the Kentucky territory was less than 300 men.

Kentucky County, Virginia was created in 1776, but the Revolutionary War once again delayed settlement of Kentucky. It was not until 1779, when the Virginia Legislature enacted the Land Law, authorizing individuals to appropriate land in Kentucky, that any meaningful settlement took place”.

Excerpts from: *Pendleton County..The First 200 Years*

We do know that sometime between 1785 and 1787 Matthew moved to the central region of the Kentucky territory in the vicinity of the present day city of Lexington. The reason for the move is unknown. The area, part of the Bluegrass Region, has rolling hills and valleys with rich bottomland for farming. The earliest pioneers settled there in 1776 and raised tobacco, corn and hay.

Matthew first appears on a personal property tax roll for Fayette County, Virginia, in 1787 (the state of Kentucky was not created until 1792). That tax census shows *Matthew GLAVE* owning five horses and five cattle. The survey did not count dependents other than males over 21, so we cannot prove he had married Elizabeth before this date. This tax roll also lists another man as living with Matthew and his family. The entry for Samuel Givens lists “*Matthew GLAVE*” under the column titled “*Head of Household*”. This author has not found any other references to this individual where he is directly associated to Matthew. *The 1787 Census of Virginia*

Until 1785, Fayette County encompassed nearly a third of the state of Kentucky. That year, Bourbon County was formed including what is now Pendleton County (Pendleton County was not formed until 1798). There is no information to pinpoint where in the vast expanse of Fayette County, Matthew was living in 1787, although it was definitely not in what became Pendleton County.

Several years earlier, on March 13, 1783, Matthew's oldest brother, William, recorded a deed for 562 acres in Fayette County, Virginia. Under the column naming the watercourse where the property was located, is entered the word "*none*". We do not know how William acquired the land but he may have patented unclaimed land. Virginia had opened the area to settlers in 1779 with the passage of "The Land Law", which allowed individuals to claim free land. This event is described in more detail in Chapter 3. It is possible that this was the land where Matthew originally settled prior to 1787. *Old Kentucky Entries and Deeds*

By 1791, Matthew had moved. "*Matthew GLAVES*" appears on the tax rolls of Bourbon County, Virginia. At this time, Bourbon County still comprised an area that would later become Pendleton County. This entry does not provide enough information to positively connect Matthew with the Falmouth area of Pendleton County. This author has no other information from this source. *Kentucky Census Data before 1810*

Glaves Vs. Finley

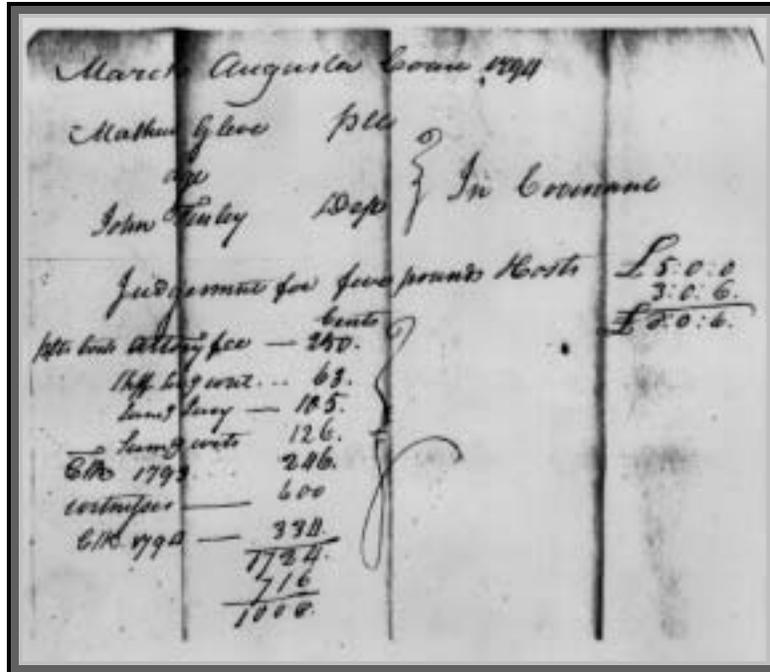
Sometime during the summer of 1793, Matthew filed a lawsuit to right a perceived wrong that had lingered for more than fourteen years. That year, a suit was filed in Augusta County, Virginia claiming that John Finley had not lived up to his part of the bargain during Matthew's apprenticeship to him (1775-1779). "*the said plaintiff in fact saith that the Deft (Defendant) did not teach or cause him to be taught in the period afoesaid the arts of the Wheelright or Cooper nor did he at the expiration of the four years above mentioned furnish him with a set of tools suitable for each trade according to the form and effect of his agreement in his behalf made therefore the plaintiff says that the defendant altho often requested his agreement afoesaid in form afoesaid made to the Deft did not perform but broke & the same to him hitherto to perform the Deft hath refused & still doth refuse wherefore he saith he is prejudiced & hath damage to the value of two hundred pounds & therefore he brings suit*". The text of this document also appears online at the Finley Family site referenced earlier in this chapter.

August County Court Records Drawer 449

Although there are no reports of Matthew's whereabouts during 1793, it does not appear that Matthew actually returned to Virginia to file the suit. The documents were signed by his attorney, Archibald Steward. The case was heard during the March Court Session in 1794 and accounts appear in published abstracts. The package of materials in the Augusta Court house includes several summons and other assorted documents. There is no published record of when, or how the case was decided. A single, undated and unsigned slip of paper included in the package appears to reveal the details of the outcome.

Matthew appears to have won his case but the judgement was not for the 200 pounds he was seeking. The scrap of paper detailing the outcome suggests that he was awarded the sum of five pounds. Additionally, court costs spanning a period of two years were also assessed against John Finley; these totaled 3 pounds and 6 pence. There is no record showing if John Finley ever made good on this debt, although no further actions by Matthew appear in Augusta Court records.

August County Court Records Drawer 449



This single piece of paper shows the settlement of Glaves Vs. Finley. Expenses assessed against John Finley included attorney fees, serving of summons, and fees charged by the court clerk.

Pendleton County Pioneer

It is not until 1794 that we can positively place Matthew Glaves in Pendleton County. It is possible that he was in the area by 1791, although the following account leads this author to believe the 1794 date.

A lawsuit over property boundaries, Jacob Robinson vs Hiram Critchfield provides additional information. A man named Daniel McClain gave a deposition in Lewis County, Missouri, on March 2, 1840. Excerpts from the deposition are included here.

"I moved into Pendleton County, Kentucky in the year 1794 to where Joel Robinson Sr. and Matthew Glaves Sr. lived.....I was acquainted with old Mr. Joel Robinson and Matthew Glaves (both now deceased) and with the boundaries of their respective tracts of land upon which they lived in Pendleton County. Matthew Glaves came into the county in 1794, the last of March or the first of April, and Mr. Robinson came I think in 1795.....I was present in the Spring of 1836 when Reuben McCarty cut a block out of a beech tree standing at or near the corner, the tree was marked M.G.....Matthew Glaves died in the year 1800. He settled on the Moody Survey."

Captain James Moody had been an officer in the Virginia Continental Line during the Revolutionary War and had received land in Kentucky through a Bounty Warrant. This must have whet his appetite for land acquisition, since he filed two additional Land Grants, one in 1786 and the other in 1791, for unclaimed land totaling 45,000 acres. Both Grants are described as being "On the waters of the south fork of the

Licking". He appears to have made a fortune in land speculation, as he is listed as the seller in numerous land transactions in the 1790s.

The Library of Virginia Land Records

On May 6, 1794 "*Matthew GLAVES*" purchased a tract of land from Mr. Moody consisting of 500 acres listed as being in "*Scott County*". The county cited is probably an error since the Licking River does not run through Scott County. This author assumes the correct county to be Campbell. Matthew paid the sum of 150 pounds for the property. This appears to be the family land mentioned in Matthew's will. A portion of the description of the boundaries of the property is listed here. "*Beginning at two beech trees and a dogwood at the mouth of Fork Lick Creek on the lower side running from thence down the South Fork (of the Licking River) binding thereon 280 poles when reduced to a straight line to two beech trees on the bank....to two sugar trees on the bank of Fork Lick Creek at Ewing's Corner thence down Fork Lick with the meanders so as to leave the Channel of the Creek to Ewing, to a Beech on Fork Lick (at) another of Ewing's Corners.*" This description places the land in the Southwest quadrant of Pendleton County near the town of Morgan.

Campbell County Deed Books

Trustee for the Town of Falmouth

Kentucky had become a State in 1792 and in June, the initial session of the State Legislature issued a charter for a town to be located at the "*Forks of the Licking River*". The site was laid out in 1794 and on July 22nd of that year, "*Mathew GLAVES*" was appointed one of the original Trustees for the proposed town of Falmouth, which was then part of Campbell County. The town was to be laid out where the Licking River splits into two branches. The River is a navigable stream that would serve as an avenue of commerce with other towns, including Cincinnati, some 50 miles to the north. The principal founder, John Waller, was from Stafford County, Virginia and named the town after his birthplace, Falmouth, Virginia.

History of Kentucky



On July 22, 1795, Matthew and the other Trustees set up the sale of lots at a public auction in the town. The tax rolls for the same year show Matthew owning two lots in town, one slave, three horses and eleven cattle. During this period, Matthew's name appears frequently in court records primarily due to his role as a Trustee.

Campbell County, Kentucky Tax List 1795

In October of 1795, Matthew and several others were appointed to; "*view and mark out the nearest and best way from the ford at Crooked Creek to where it will strike the first waters of Grassy Creek on a Direction to the ford on Raven Creek and Make report to Court of the Convenience & inconvenience of said road*". Matthew and two

others made their report the following month. *"In submission to the Court of Campbell County according to the order we have reviewed the Road from Crooked Creek to Grassy Creek & we find that there can be a sufficient Wagon road without much difficulty"*.

Campbell County, Kentucky Court Order Book A

On September 5, 1796 a report was filed with the Court dealing with a mill proposed to be built by Matthew's neighbor, John Ewing. Since Waterways were an important avenue for commerce, individuals needed permission before they were allowed to do anything that would change or impede a watercourse. It appears that a dam associated with the proposed mill flooded some land owned by Matthew. *"The Jurors find that the land that will be overflowed by the Mill are the property of Matthew GLAVES and that (they) are worth 20/ (shillings?) pr Acre & that the navigation or passage of fish will not be affected thereby"*. *Campbell County Kentucky Court Order Book A page 59*

By April 12, 1798, Matthew had resigned as a Trustee for the Town of Falmouth and had been replaced. No reason for the resignation is given; it may have been only a four-year appointment. Pendleton County was formed in this same year and it is possible that the Act of the State Legislature that created the County named new trustees. *History of Kentucky*

Pendleton County Militia

Matthew was probably involved in the local county militia during the time he lived in Pendleton County, although little documentation exists. The only record pertains to an event shortly after he resigned from the Falmouth Board of Trustees. On October 8, 1798, "MATTHEW GLAVE" was commissioned by the State as a Captain in the 21st Regiment of the Kentucky Militia. This was the Pendleton County Infantry Regiment. He most likely had held a lower officer's rank before that date, but no such record has been located.

On that same date, his friend Elijah McClanahan was promoted to the rank of Ensign. Some ten years later, Matthew's son Michael would be promoted to the rank of Captain in this same regiment. This appears to be the final public record documenting Matthew Glaves during his lifetime. It is likely that Matthew was still active in the militia at the time of his death. *The Cornstalk Militia of Kentucky 1792-1811*

The Last Will and Testament of Matthew Glaves

Matthew Glaves wrote his Will on November 11, 1799. We do not know the exact date of his death but we do know that the Will was probated in the Pendleton County Court during the April session in 1800. This author does not possess a Xerox copy of the actual document, only a hand written transcript, author unknown. What follows here is an account of that transcription.

I Matthew Glaves of the County of Pendleton, State of Kentucky, do hereby make my last will and testament in manner and form following, that is to say,

1st I desire that all the perishable part of my estate be immediately sold after my decease and out of the moneys arising therefrom all my just debts and funeral expenses paid.

2^{ndly} After the payment of my debts and funeral expenses, I give to my wife Betsy one third of my estate both real and personal for and during the term of her natural life and after her decease I give the same to my children herein after mentioned, equally to be divided among them and to be enjoyed by them forever.

3^{rdly} I give to my three sons Michael, Thomas T. and William the Five hundred (acre) tract on Fork lick creek to be equally divided among the three. Likewise one sixth part each of my personal estate.

4^{thly} I give to my three daughters Margaret, Esther and Polly an equal divide with the sons.

5^{thly} All the rest of my estate both real and personal of what nature or kind soever - it may not herein before mentioned or disposed of I desire may be equally divided among the six children which I give to them, their heirs, Exors, Adminrs, & assigns forever.

And Lastly I do hereby constitute and ask my friends Samuel Bryant and Wm Robertson, Executors of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all other and forever wills or testaments by me before made, In witness whereof I have set my hand and affixed my seal the 11th day of November 1799.

Matthew Glaves (Seal)

Signed, sealed, published & declared as and for the last will & testament of Matthew Glaves in presence of us.

John Ewing Joseph Robertson

Pendleton County Order Book A page 113

Matthew would have been barely forty years of age at the time of his death. The youngest of three sons of Matthew and Esther Glaves Sr., he was the first to pass away. There are no details dealing with Matthew's death and no reference in his Will about being in bad health. It is assumed that he was buried on the family property although any marker that may have existed has long since vanished.

The Estate of Matthew Glaves

Matthew's Will was filed in April of 1800 and Elizabeth, immediately contested it. *"Elizabeth Glaves, widow of Matthew, said that she would not accept the legacy given to her in her husband's will".* The Court appointed several individuals to appraise the estate and in the July term *"Ordered that William Arnold, John Ewing, Edward King and Joel Robertson proceed to divide and set apart Elizabeth Glaves, Widow of Said decedent, her dower and make a report thereof".*

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book A

It appears that Elizabeth was contesting the immediate disposition of the assets of the estate even though her children were all minors. The language and math in Matthew's Will was at least one source of the problem. It gave Elizabeth one third of his estate and at the same time gave each of his six children a one sixth share.

During this same period the County Tax Rolls give some insight as to Elizabeth's plight. On May 2, 1800, a tax assessor recorded Elizabeth GLAVES' household as consisting of no white males over 21, nor any between the ages of 16-21, and a total of three slaves, only one over the age of 16. She is listed as owning 505 acres and the watercourse on which the land was located is listed as "*South Licking*". There is no specific identification of Elizabeth's children since all but the oldest son, Michael would have been less than 16 years old at the time. Michael is not listed so most likely he had moved away from home prior to 1800. *Pendleton County, Kentucky Tax Lists 1800*

On August 14, 1800, the four men who were appointed to set aside Elizabeth's share of the estate completed their appraisal of Matthew's holdings. The estate consisted of; "*500 acres located on Fork Lick Creek, three Negroes; Hannah, Harry & Jack, some farm implements, sheep, cattle but no horses*". The estate was appraised at 217 Pounds, 8 Shillings & 6 Pence. *Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book A*

The following day, the estate was liquidated. The land and slaves were held back. This author has a complete copy of the appraisal and list of purchasers at the estate sale. Matthew's widow, Elizabeth, is listed as one of the purchasers. Among the items she purchased: "*2 pided cows, 1 white back cow and calf and 122 hogs*". Elizabeth paid 7 pounds, 6 shillings and 10 pence for the hogs. Items listed in the sale included livestock and tools. It appears that Matthew did learn some of the wheelwright's trade from his apprenticeship to John Finley, since one of the items sold was "*1 rim for turning wheels*". Most of the household items appear to have been held back from the sale and appear to have been retained by Elizabeth. *Pendleton County Court Records*

The men tasked with setting aside Elizabeth's dower filed their report on June 19, 1802. "*We William Arnold, John Ewing, Edward King and Joel Robertson have proceeded to Divide and set apart the Estate of Matthew Glaves, decd. & have alloted to the widow her dower in manner & form as follows, to Witt*

It appears from the List of Sales after giving all due credits to Belong to sd. dower 30(pounds) - 0(shillings) - 1³/₄(pence). As for the land and Negroes we think ought to remain in the possession of sd. Widow for the Support and Maintenance of the Children until further Settlement". *Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book A*

Guardianship

As was the custom of the day, a guardian was named for the children even though they continued to live with their mother. At least five of the children were still minors at the time of Matthew's death. This was usually a close friend or family member who was approved by the court. This person was responsible for administering the children's share of the estate. Girls over the age of twelve and boys over fourteen were allowed to choose their own guardians.

The Guardian appointed was named "*George Beal*". This author believes this to be an incorrect spelling of the name of Elizabeth's brother, George Bell, who lived in the area. Elizabeth had remarried in 1801, and it appears that the minor children continued to live with her since her new husband, John Norton is named as one of the men serving as security in the guardianship. Court records contain the following entry. "*November*

term 1804, Motion of Peggy GLAVES and Thomas GLAVES, infant orphans of Matthew GLAVES, deceased; they choose George Beal for their guardian, with John Norton, Elijah McClenahan, John Ewing as security. George Beal in also appointed guardian for Easton (Esther) GLAVES, Polly GLAVES and William GLAVES". There is no record of whom, if anyone had served as guardian for the children prior to 1804.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book A page 264

Settlement of the Estate

That same day, George Bell moved to settle the Matthew's Estate. *"On motion of George Beal Guardian to the heirs of Matthew GLAVES Decd. Ordered that John Ewing, William Arnold, James Theobalds and Robert Childres be appointed Commissioners to settle with the Executors of Matthew Glaves and report accordingly. Witness my hand this 13th of Novr. 1804.*

We have proceeded to divide between the heirs of Matthew GLAVES Decd. The Estate of Said GLAVES in manner following Viz – allotted Michael GLAVES legatee the one third of the land lying on the lower part of said land...with the use of the lower field two years and the use of one molatter boy until a further division takes place.

We also allow John Norton the Interest on the whole of the moneys due said Estate from the time they became due so long as he may Seport and Maintain the orphans of said Descendent.

Given under our hands the 26th day of Nov. 1804".

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book A

Even after 1804 there are continuing court entries dealing with settlement of the estate. The early entries reflect an on-going battle between Elizabeth and her oldest son, Michael. In 1808, Michael succeeded in being named Guardian for the children still underage. Years later, his brother, William would bring suit against him for mismanagement of his share of the estate. The final Pendleton County Court entry referencing the estate of Matthew Glaves occurred in 1824, when William dropped his suit after the death of his brother, Michael.

Elizabeth's Second Marriage

On September 23, 1801 Elizabeth married for a second time, to John Norton. His surname is listed in marriage records as *"Mortin"*. John was a neighbor having lived in the area since about 1796, when he came to Kentucky with his father. John Norton was born in Loudoun County, Virginia about 1762. He served in the Revolutionary War and is listed as having been a Private in the County Militia.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Marriages 1799-1843

Elizabeth was the second of John's three wives. John had five children from his first marriage and Elizabeth bore him an additional daughter, Sally.

There is no definite date recorded for Elizabeth's death, although her son William would later state in court records that *"Plaintiff's mother survived her husband by only a few years"*. The 1810 census notes a woman living in John Norton's home who is over 45. It is impossible to know for sure, but this appears to be Elizabeth. The census also lists

five children of varying ages. John Norton married his third wife, a woman named Mary Hemingway, in October of 1813, so researchers believe that Elizabeth died prior to that date.

A Pioneer Life

Like his two older brothers, Matthew helped push the edge of the frontier westward. He and Elizabeth possessed the pioneer spirit that allowed them to endure hardships in search of a better life. They established a family presence in Northern Kentucky that would span the next 60 years. By the 1850s, their grandchildren had again moved westward, leaving only the court records to mark the family's name in Pendleton County. The location of their graves is unknown. We are grateful for the documentation that allows us to learn more about this couple and our heritage.

The Children of Matthew and Elizabeth Glaves

Matthew and Elizabeth had six children over a span of about 15 years. Michael, Peggy, Thomas T., Ester, Polly and William are all mentioned in their father's will. Most of the children appear to have been named for members of Matthew's family. All appear to have lived their entire lives in Kentucky. Virtually all of the following generation left Kentucky in the 1850s for some unknown reason. The family settled in northeast Missouri on the Mississippi River. Matthew and Elizabeth's children are listed below in chronological order. *Pendleton County Court Records*

1) Michael Glaves After 1780 - 1822

Michael was the oldest son of Matthew Jr. and Elizabeth (Bell) Glaves. It is reported that he was born while his parents still lived in Virginia and given the possible dates of his birth, this appears to be reliable information. Michael appears to have been named for his Uncle Michael, who helped pioneer the Davidson County, Tennessee area as described in detail in Chapter 4.

There are conflicting reports about Michael Glaves and some of the dates do not match up. There possibly could have been more than one Michael in Pendleton County, Kentucky around 1800, although unlikely. There is a report by Michael's son David Newton Glaves, suggesting that his father was of Irish ancestry. Most other information has the family coming from Cambridgeshire, England.

History of Lewis, Clark, Knox and Scotland Counties, Missouri

Pendleton County court records lead us to believe that Michael was still a minor in 1800 when his father died. If this fact were true, the earliest he could have been born would be 1779. In 1804, when George Bell was named guardian for the minor children, Michael was not listed among them. This would narrow the window for Michael's birth

to 1779-1783. Given that his father Matthew was apprenticed and could not marry until early 1779, a birthdate of 1780-81 appears to be the most likely.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book A page 264

The first time Michael is listed as an adult in Pendleton County appears to be on August 10, 1801 when he appears in an Appraisal Book used to record the value livestock. On that date the entry reads "*Michael GLAVES, living on the mouth of Fork Lick Creek*".

Pendleton County, Kentucky Appraisal Book

Michael next appears in an April 15, 1803 entry on the tax rolls. In that year he is listed as being over 21 and possessing "*no acreage*". The following year, the entry is a duplicate of the 1803 entry. On April 10, 1805 the entry shows him owning 173 acres on the South Licking River and owning one slave under the age of 16. The slave is not identified by name. The addition of the property in the 1805 entry would be consistent with the settlement of his father's estate in November of 1804. The entry for 1806 reports only 163 acres, again on the South Licking but no slaves are recorded.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Tax Lists

Michael's First Marriage

Michael married for the first time on December 22, 1807 in Pendleton County. His bride was a woman named Betsy Criswell. Little is known of her life. A woman by that name is listed as being born in 1783 in Tazwell County, Virginia. Military records list several Revolutionary War veterans from Virginia with that surname settling in Kentucky. Betsy appears to have died prior to 1817 when Michael remarried. We do know the names of two children from this first marriage, as they are identified as minors in Pendleton County court records after his death in 1822.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Marriages

In September of 1808 "*Michael GLAVES*" was named to be the guardian of his brothers and sisters who were still minors at the time. His handling of the estate would lead to a series of court entries where his youngest brother William, would sue him over how the property was divided.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book B

It is not clear if his mother, Elizabeth Norton, was still alive at this time. An 1822 deposition by her youngest son William states "*Plaintiffs mother survived his father but a few years*". Census records for John Norton's family suggests that she was still alive in 1810.

Also in 1808, Michael received a commission with the rank of Captain, in the 21st Regiment of the Kentucky Militia. This is the same regiment that his father, Matthew, had served with and held a similar rank ten years earlier. No records indicating previous ranks held have been found. He most likely had been active in the militia prior to this date. It is assumed that he held this rank in the militia until the outbreak of the War of 1812.

"*Michael GLAVES*" and his family appear in the 1810 Census for Pendleton County. Michael as the head of household, is the only family member listed by name

and he gave his age as being 26-45. Included among the others is; a male under 10 years (most likely his son Harvey) and two males 10-16 (one may be his brother William, but the other is a mystery). Two females 16-26 are also recorded although it is impossible to positively identify them. One of these women is most likely his wife Betsy Criswell since we know she was still alive and had a daughter subsequent to this date. The other could be one of Michael's sisters, Peggy, Polly or Ester. Ester probably had already died prior to this date. The same page of the census lists John Norton's family with a number of children also. It is impossible to tell with any accuracy where Michael's siblings were counted.

The final page of the Census gives us some insight into Pendleton County during this period. *"I Jacob Pettit assistant to the marshal of the district of Kentucky in making the ---- census in Pendleton County, do hereby certify that that number of persons within my division, consisting of white males appears in the schedule hereto annexed to be 1399; Free white females 1275; other free person, except Indians, not taxed, 1; slaves 386; whole number of souls in Pendleton County 3061; Witness Jacob Pettit Assistant to the Marshal of the District of Kentucky, in Pendleton County, this 24th day of November A.D. 1810"*
Att Jacob Pettit 1810 Census, Pendleton County, Kentucky

The War of 1812

"Relations between the United States and Great Britain had deteriorated over the previous year to the point that both sides were looking for a reason to instigate hostilities. Several naval incidents involving American sailors proved to be enough for Congress to declare that a state of war existed between the two countries.

News of the declaration of war reached central Kentucky on June 26, 1812. The news was greeted with celebration with the firing of cannon and musketry. A regular Army force of some 2,000 men under the command of General Hull had been moving since early June to defend the Michigan territory and attack upper Canada from Detroit. The plan called for this force to be supplemented with Kentucky's quota of troops, 1,500 men, raised from volunteers." Remember the Raisin

The Kentucky contingent consisted of three regiments under the command of General James Winchester. The First Regiment, commanded by Lt. Col. John Scott, included a company of soldiers formed in Pendleton County. *"Captain Michael GLAVES' Company"* consisted of 59 men, many with surnames reported earlier in this document. While the unit was supposed to be made up of volunteers, some men may have been conscripted into service. The company's roster includes three individuals who were being paid by others to take their place. Kentucky Soldiers of the War of 1812

On August 20th the Pendleton troops moved to rendezvous with the main force at Newport, Kentucky. The force became a part of the Northwestern Army under the command of General Benjamin Harrison. Early December found the force at Ft. Defiance, Ohio. *"Though all the soldiers of the Northwestern Army suffered during the winter, none underwent greater privations than those under Winchester. Shivering in crudely made huts, the Kentuckians were on half rations except when they had no food at all. Nowhere within 100 miles was there a human habitation that offered a warm fire, a clean bed or a decent meal"*. The War of 1812



On December 22nd Winchester's force was ordered north to the Maumee River in Southern Michigan. *“Though snow fell to a depth of two feet, Winchester's force of some 1200 men reached the rapids on January 10th and began to lay out a fortified camp on the north bank of the Maumee. About 35 miles northeast of the rapids and only eighteen miles southwest of Malden was the small settlement known as Frenchtown (later Monroe, Michigan) on the Raisin River. Soon messages began to be received from Frenchtown that the American settlers and a considerable quantity of food supplies were in need of rescue. The town was supposed to be garrisoned only by 50 Canadian militia and 100 Indians. After long months of waiting, the chance to strike the enemy was all the Kentuckians wanted”.* *Remember the Raisin*

On January 18th, 1813 a force of approximately 750 men under Colonel William Lewis attacked Frenchtown. The British garrison fought long enough to kill 12 Americans and wound 55, but by nightfall Colonel Lewis was in possession of the town. With half his force at the rapids and half within 18 miles of a strong British force at Malden, Winchester suddenly realized how perilous his position was. He therefore decided to march to Lewis' help with 300 additional men.

The Battle of Raisin River

The major battle occurred four days later when the British commander, Colonel Henry Proctor, realized that the American force had over-extended itself. On January 22nd, with a force of 500 soldiers and 800 Indians under Chief Roundhead, the British attacked at dawn. When the right flank gave way to the British assault, the battle was lost. Sometime early in the battle, Captain Michael Graves was wounded.

The battle became a slaughter, with the Indians pursuing the retreating Kentucky companies, killing and scalping those caught in their advance. General Winchester was captured and surrendered the force to avoid any more bloodshed. Michael was one of a few to escape capture.

Michael's escape is recounted in testimony given by Major Elijah McClanahan; the man credited with rescuing him. McClanahan was a friend of Michael's late father Matthew and his name appears in records involving the family as far back as Augusta County, Virginia. "*Major McClanahan aided in the retreat of Captain Price and his men. "I assisted Captain Price, Captain (Michael) Graves and others in the retreat, " he stated in May, 1813. "Captain Graves was wounded, but I succeeded in getting him off, and should have saved Captain Price also, but for the weakness of my horse."* The Major, Captain Graves and Richard Matson and twenty five to thirty privates were the only ones to escape the battle of this day. *Remember the Raisin*

The Raisin River Massacre

When Colonel Proctor moved the able-bodied prisoners back to Malden, he left some 200 wounded Americans in the hands of his Indian allies at Frenchtown. The Indians, without the restraint of the British, looted the town and soon became drunk on the whiskey in the storehouses. In this state, they began to attack the doctors and wounded left behind. Over the next 24 hours most of the Americans were tortured, tomahawked and scalped. Some were made to stand without clothing in the deep snow until they were overcome by the elements. The brutality of this incident shocked citizens on both sides. Colonel Proctor was held personally responsible by the Americans. Fearing American reinforcements, he had to move quickly to the safety of Ft. Malden. The phrase "*Remember the Raisin*" became a rallying call for the remainder of the war.

Michael's wounds proved to not be life threatening, having lost some teeth, probably was left with scars on his face. After the war, he was granted a 50% pension by the state. "*A record of the discharge of Michael GLOVES, Captain in the First Regiment of the United States Militia Infantry. He was rendered incapable of performing the duties of a soldier because of wounds and other injuries inflicted in the line of duty. On January*

22, 1813 while in battle for the United States at or near a place called River Raisin in Michigan he received 2 wounds from a gunshot in the upper jaw removing some of his teeth. His disability was rated one-half.

In Pendleton County, Kentucky on May 13, 1820, Elijah McClannahan, late Major in the 1st Regiment of Kentucky Militia, Commanded by Colonel John C. Scott, made certification that on January 22, 1813, Michael GLAVES, who was a captain in his battalion, received two wounds. One was in his head and one was in his jaw. The wounds disabled him.

Michael GLAVES, Captain of the 1st Regiment of the Kentucky Militia, whose ratio of disability was rated one-half, was inscribed on the Pension Roll of the Kentucky Agency to commence on May 16, 1820. Certificate of the Pension was issued November 30, 1820."

Abstract of Kentucky Pensions, Volume IV

Michael's pension was set at \$120.00 per year. Records indicate that he received a total of \$267.67 before his death in 1822.

There is no official record of Michael's military service after the Raisin River but at least one report lists him continuing his service even after being granted a pension in 1820. Several later documents refer to him with the titles "*Major*" and "*Colonel*".

Pendleton County Court Records

After the war, Michael resumed his life in Pendleton County and was mentioned frequently in Court proceedings. Many of the records had to do with his involvement with his father's estate. Entries pertaining to this estate continued even after Michael's death in 1822.

Michael shows up frequently as purchaser at estate sales and in several instances, serves a Security in guardianships. A number of documents filed after Michael's death gives us some insight into his business dealings. Various accounts had to be settled by his executor, David Clarkson. Most entries dealt with money lent and borrowed.

Martha "Patsy" Clarkson 1801 - 1872

Michael married for a second time on December 8, 1817 to Patsy Clarkson of Pendleton County, Kentucky. Little is known about her early life. She was the daughter of David Clarkson, a Revolutionary War veteran who served as the Administrator of Michael's estate. David C. Clarkson was the son of Anselm and Nancy Clarkson. Anselm died in 1816 in Pendleton County and his will mentions his son David.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Wills 1799-1871

Michael and Patsy's marriage produced at least two children. Patsy appears to have also raised Michael's children from his previous marriage since all were minors at the time of his death. Years later, her son, David Newton Glaves, would identify Michael and Patsy as his parents in a biographical sketch, "...the latter (Patsy) a native of Bourbon County, Ky., born about 1801.....The mother came to this county (Lewis

County, Missouri) in 1857, where she died in 1872. Our subject was reared by his mother, chiefly, and with few educational advantages”.

History of Lewis, Clark, Knox and Scotland Counties, Missouri

Distiller of Spirituous Liquors

It would appear that during the final decade of his life, Michael owned a still and produced a corn and rye based whisky, very possibly an early Kentucky bourbon. On February 9, 1822 Michael signed the following note. “On or before the 10th of May next, I promise to pay to James Miller two Hundred and thirty gallons of good whiskey to be delivered in barrels at or near My house for value received”. On May 9th he delivered 130 gallons, the remainder was never delivered. His estate paid \$50.00 on October 9, 1823 to settle the remainder of the note.

Two lawsuits filed in 1824 provide some insight into this hobby. In the case *United States of America vs. William Stowers*, January 8, 1824, the following information appears in an abstract. “Suit on a bond of Michael Glaves on which Wm Stowers was surety; suit for \$54.00 on bond of \$27.00. Bond dated February 15, 1817, that Michael Glaves would pay U.S. Collector, \$27.00, being the full amount of duties payable by him under Act of April 19, 1816 to impose a license to distillers of spirituous liquors on 1 still of capacity of 75 gallons in Pendleton county now belonging to Michael Glaves and under his management – for a term of two months.” Michael signed the bond although this author does not have a true copy of the document. William Stowers made good on the bond and promptly filed suit against Michael’s heirs to recover money and distilling supplies he was owed by the estate.

Michael Glaves’ Estate

Michael appears to have died in October of 1822. A court entry dated October 1822 reads “the estate of Michael GLAVE deceast to Wm. W. Porter for making one raised lid walnut coffin \$12”. On November 18th of 1822 the Pendleton County Court decreed that “Letters of Administration are granted to David Clarkson (appears to be Patsy's father) on the estate of Michael GLAVE, dec’d”. It appears that Michael died intestate (without a will). One of his grandsons, William Michael Glaves, reported years later that “Grandfather Michael Glaves was a major in the War of 1812, and afterwards, while major at a general muster in 1823, was accidentally killed through being thrown from his horse.” No other details exist. At the same meeting, “Elijah McClanahan is appointed guardian to Harvey GLAVE and Betsey GLAVE, infant orphans of Michael GLAVE, dec’d”. These were the children from Michael’s first marriage to Betsy Criswell.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book D

His estate was liquidated on November 29, 1822. Patsy, Peggy and Thomas GLAVES all are listed among the 50 buyers at the estate sale. An inventory of the sale included “1 rifle gun & powder horn, a clock (bought by brother-in-law Gavis Payne for \$37.37 ½), a 125 gallon still, a sword, pistols and books”. Patsy bought a bed and furniture for \$20. Patsy also had a survey of the property done: “Dower of Patsy Glaves laid off May 23, 1825, 55 ½ acres”. *Pendleton County, Kentucky Court Records*

In August of 1824, David S. Clarkson was appointed guardian of “*Phebe Ann and David N. Graves*”, children of Patsy Clarkson-Glaves. David S. Clarkson was Patsy’s brother. He used the “S” as a middle initial to distinguish him from his father by the same name. Since children over the age of 14 could chose their own guardians both must have been less than that age. We know David was only 4 at the time.

Andrew Hughes was the lawyer who handled the court filings associated with the estate; his bill is included in the records. “*Received from David Clarkson Ten dollars in Commonwealth paper being the amount of my fees in six or seven cases in which the Estate of Michael Graves was concerned and in every case he has succeeded – and for which he is entitled to a credit on Settlement of the Estate Apl 22nd 1825.*”

And. Hughes
Atto. At Law

Pendleton County, Kentucky Court Records

Patsy’s Life after Michael

Martha “Patsy” Clarkson-Glaves did not remarry after the death of Michael. The 1850 census lists her as living in Pendleton County with her son David. Patsy made the move to Lewis County, Missouri and is believed to be buried there, although there is no record of the exact location.

2) Margaret “Peggy” Graves ***Before 1790 – After 1823***

Margaret was the second child of Matthew and Elizabeth. There is very little information on Margaret. The first time that Margaret is identified is when she is mentioned in her father’s will in 1799. We do know that she was still a minor in November of 1804 when she and her brother chose their guardian. “*November term 1804, Motion of Peggy GLAVES and Thomas GLAVES, infant orphans of Matthew GLAVES, deceased; they choose George Beal for their guardian, with John Norton, Elijah McClenahan, John Ewing as security*”. Peggy would have been at least twelve years old to make the selection for herself and Thomas fourteen. If the birth order listed here is correct, then she would have been born before 1790.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book A page 264

In September of 1808 *Michael GLAVES* was named to be the guardian of his brothers and sisters who were still minors at the time. In April of that year, Michael asked the court for \$50.00 from his father's estate to pay for Peggy’s medical expenses. “*Traveling to Elizabethtown & returning with my two brothers Thomas & William & Margaret & she greatly affected with Fits*”. *Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book B*

After Michael’s death, the estate of Peggy’s father, Matthew Graves was finally settled in 1824. Part of the settlement was to sell the family’s two remaining slaves. On December 25, 1823, Hannah and Harry were sold at auction at the Courthouse in Falmouth. Harry was sold to a family friend, Graham Wallace and “*Margaret GLAVES*” purchased “*the negro girl Hannah*” for \$175. *Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book D*

No record of any marriage involving Peggy has been found and this author believes that she probably died a spinster. Information regarding the date or location of Peggy's death has not been uncovered. Peggy's brother Thomas appears in the 1840 Pendleton County Census with his family. The names and relationships of the others in the family were not listed. A female born between 1780-1790 is listed as a part of the family unit. This appears to be Peggy, although there is no proof.

3) Thomas Turk Glaves **About 1792 - 1843**

Thomas was the third child of Matthew and Elizabeth Glaves. Thomas was named for his uncle, Thomas Turk Sr., who married Matthew's sister, Mary Glaves in 1766. The first time Thomas appears in court records is in connection with his father's will. *Pendleton County Order Book A page 113*

In September of 1804, Pendleton County, Kentucky Court records list "*Peggy and Thomas GLAVES, infant orphans of Matthew GLAVES*" as choosing George Beal (a later entry lists him as George Bell, Elizabeth's brother) to be their guardian. Children over the age of fourteen were allowed to select their own guardians. This would mean that both were born no later than 1790. A son, James Ren Glaves would later report his father's year of birth as 1792. *Kentuckians in Missouri*

In September of 1808 an entry shows a change in guardians with their oldest brother, Michael Glaves, assuming this duty. On the same date, Thomas was apprenticed by Michael to a man named Discon H. Kennett. No mention is made of the length of the apprenticeship or Mr. Kennett's occupation. Thomas was probably about 18 at the time. Money was also paid from his father's estate to Michael "*for his sister Peggy*". *Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book B*

It appears that Thomas had at least some formal schooling. On March 5, 1810 his brother Michael asked the Pendleton County Court to be reimbursed from his father's estate for the sum of \$50.00, "*To schooling at Sundry times my two brothers Thomas & William*". *Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book A page 264*

Elizabeth Dance ***September 11, 1800 - November 26, 1881***

Thomas married Elizabeth Dance on April 9, 1819 in Pendleton County, Kentucky. She was the daughter of Thomas and Nancy (Elders) Dance. Elizabeth was born in Kentucky. This author has found no records of her early life. Thomas Dance appears in Pendleton County tax lists as early as 1806 owning 100 acres on Crooked Creek. Her father is recorded as being granted a tavern license in Pendleton County in March of 1828. *Early Bluegrass Marriages*

Thomas Graves and his family appear in the Pendleton County, Kentucky census records for 1820 through 1840. Those records show that they had at least six children. The names of dependents were not listed until the 1850 census. All six of the children have been identified. All the children were born in Kentucky.

The 1830 Census lists a young woman living with the family who was between 20-30 years of age. This unidentified person would have been too old to have been Thomas' child since he would have been married only 11 years at the time. It is possible that the woman may have been a relative, although there are no known unaccounted-for Graves children during this timeframe. It is possible that this person may have been a relative of Elizabeth's.

Thomas appears to have initially farmed the land given to him from his father's estate. Thomas eventually sold the land in several parcels and after his death, Elizabeth filed suit to reclaim a portion of the property, claiming she had never relinquished her dower rights. A deposition by Robert Makenson, taken on March 24, 1848 reveals the following.

"I am well acquainted with the tract of land upon which it is said that Matthew Graves lived and died and have been acquainted with it since 1812.

When I first knew the land, Michael Graves lived on it, and William Graves lived with him; and afterwards Thos. T. Graves lived on a part of the land. The tract of land was afterwards divided among the sons, Michael, Wm. and Thomas Graves.

Michael lived on his portion, Thomas T. Graves lived on his part and William sold his.

I bought a portion of the tract of Thomas T. Graves laid down on the plat - 60 acres and a little upwards. Thomas T. Graves lived on the tract laid off to him I would judge 16 years or upwards and he then moved on to the place I exchanged him for the 60+ tract, and I moved on the piece I got from him. Thomas T. Graves' residence was on the part he sold to me near the river. He sold a part to Leonard Highfill and he lived upon it until he sold it to Joseph Brann. Since his death his widow Ann Brann has lived upon it, in the house built by Highfill. Elizabeth Graves now lives on, and has lived ever since the death of her husband, upon the land I let him have in exchange for the 60+ acres".

Elizabeth eventually won her suit. *"Dower of Elizabeth C. Graves laid off - 34 acres consisting of 11.50 acres improved; 3.71 partially cleared; 18.79 forest land".*

Elizabeth C. Graves vs. Ann Brann

In 1835, Thomas was involved in a lawsuit in which he charged a man named John Owens with trespass. *"The deft with force of arms broke and entered the close of pltf. And felled, cut down, prostrated and destroyed the trees and timber Towit 20 oaks, ash trees and 20 poplar trees of sd pltf. of value of \$60."* Thomas lost his case.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Court Records

The Estate of Thomas Turk Graves

When Thomas died in 1843, Elizabeth was named to administer the estate. In December of that same year she relinquished that responsibility to her son William. *"William M. GLAVE having produced in Court the written relinquishment of Elizabeth*

GLAVE of her right to administer upon the estate of her husband Thos. T. GLAVE decd. It is ordered that the said Willim M. GLAVE be appointed administrator of the personal estate of said Thomas T. GLAVE decd, Whereupon the said William M. GLAVE took the oath required by law and executed bond in the penalty of six hundred dollars with John Meyer's his security as the law directed and letters of administration is granted in due form of law".

"Ordered John Childers, Robert Makemson and John Fugate being first duly sworn as the law directs do proceed to view and appraise the slaves, if any and personal estate of Thomas T. GLAVE deceased and that they return an inventory of this appraisment to this Court". This author does not possess a copy of the will, the results of this appraisal nor any further reference to Thomas' estate.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Court Records

In 1850 Elizabeth is listed living in Pendleton County with her three youngest children. The land she owned was valued at \$800. Under the heading of occupation, she is listed as a "Farmer". Several of the children are listed as attending school.

1850 Census, Pendleton County, Kentucky

When Thomas Dance Sr. died, his Will was probated in the County Court in January of 1862. Listed among his children mentioned in the will is "Betsy GLAVES".

Pendleton County, Kentucky Will Abstracts, 1799-1871

Some time around 1855, Elizabeth's two oldest sons, William and James and at least two cousins moved to Lewis County, Missouri. The reason for the move remains a mystery although we do know that William's father-in-law, Graham Wallace had relocated to the area at least ten years prior. It does not appear that Elizabeth made the initial 1855 trip to Lewis County and must have moved there later. The 1860 census has Elizabeth and her children, Mary and Charles still in Pendleton County, Kentucky. A biographical sketch of her son, James Ren Glaves provides precious little detail of her life. *"The mother lived in Kentucky from infancy and in 1864 came to this county, where she died November 6, 1884."* Elizabeth is buried with more than 30 members of the family in the Lewiston Cemetery, Lewis County. The date of death on Elizabeth's tombstone is November 26, 1881.

4) Esther Glaves

After 1793 - About 1810

Esther was the fourth of six children born to Matthew and Elizabeth. Her dates of birth and death have not been accurately established. It appears that she may have been named for Matthew's sister who is briefly profiled in Chapter 5. Esther was also her paternal grandmother's given name. Her life would be relatively short.

In September of 1808 "Michael GLAVES" was named to be the guardian of his brothers and sisters who were still minors at the time. The children are not specifically named in this entry so we cannot be sure if Esther was still alive on this date.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book B

Esther had definitely passed away before March of 1810. On March 5th of that year, her brother Michael asked the Pendleton County Court to be reimbursed from his father's estate for the sum of \$40.00, "*To medical aid & other necessary expenses for my sister Esther Graves Decd*". Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book B

An 1822 affidavit filed by William Graves in conjunction with his lawsuit against his brother Michael confirms that Esther died early. "*William Graves says that his father died leaving six children: Michael, Margaret, Thomas T., Esther, Polly and the Plff., William Graves, all infants under the age of 21 years. Esther afterwards died intestate and without issue*". The term "without issue" meant that she had not given birth to any children. If Esther lived until 1810, she would have been no more than 16 years old when she died. No records of a marriage have been found. This author assumes that she died single. Pendleton County Court Records

5) Mary "Polly" Graves **After 1793 - after 1850**

Polly was born about 1794, although no accurate date has been established. She was the fifth child of Matthew and Elizabeth Graves. Given how her siblings were named for other relatives, it appears that she was named for Matthew's oldest sister, Mary Graves-Turk. The first time Polly appears in court records is in connection with his father's will. Pendleton County Order Book A

After the death of her father, the Pendleton County Court appointed George Beal as guardian of "*Easter, Polly and William GLAVES*" in 1804. Her brother Thomas and sister Peggy chose the same man as their guardian. Boys over the age of 14 and girls over 12 could choose their own guardians. This means Mary was less than 12 in 1804. Boys reached majority at age 21 and girls at 18. The children appear to still be living with their mother since one of three men named as security for the guardianship is John Norton, her new husband that she married in 1801.

In September of 1808 an entry shows a change in guardians with their brother, Michael Graves assuming this duty.

Gaius Payne **About 1792 - July 1846**

Polly married Gaius Payne (listed in some records as "*Gaines Paune*") on February 27, 1812 in Pendleton County. The marriage record is listed in county records. Polly needed the consent of her brother Michael, which means she had not yet turned 18. If this is true the earliest she could have been born would be 1794.

Early Bluegrass Marriages

"Know all men by theses presents that We Gaius Payne & Michael Graves_____ are held and firmly bound unto the Commonwealth of Kentucky in the final sum of Fifty pounds current money of the commonwealth aforesaid for the payment which well and souly to be

made we and each of us bind ourselves & each of Heirs Exors and administrators jointly severally and firmly by these presents and sealed with our seal and dated this 24th day of February 1812. The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the Clerk of Pendleton County hath this day issued a License of the Marriage of the above bound Gaius Payne and Polly Glaves_____Now if there shall hereafter appear no lawful cause to obstruct said marriage and no damage occurs by reason of said license being issued then the above obligation shall be void, otherwise the same shall be and remain in full force and virtue.”

Att Gaius Payne (Seal)

____ Kenneth
Michael Glaves (Seal)

Pendleton County Court Records

There is no positive proof that Richard Payne was Gaius' father although several researchers suspect this to be true. Gaius and Zenus Payne (probably his brother) served as administrators of Richard Payne's estate after his death in 1821.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book D

During the early 1820s, Polly's brother, William sued Michael over how his brother had managed their father's estate. On several instances, Polly was subpoenaed to testify about the matter.

The Final Settlement of the estate of Michael Glaves on March 16, 1827 includes an entry, *“balance due on note held by Gaius Payne on sd. Glaves (dated Nov. 24, 1819) \$150 plus interest of \$59.00”*.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Court Records

That same year, Gaius appears on a list of individuals who owed money to the estate of Walter Fryer. No other details are included here.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book D

The Will of Gaius Payne

“In the name of God Amen I Gaius Payne of the County of Pendleton and state of Kentucky being weak in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be unto God calling into mind the mortality of my body and knowing it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last will and testament (that is to say) principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul unto the hands of Almighty God who gave it and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a decent burial, at the discretion of my executor and as touching my worldly estate where with it has pleased God to bless me with in this life.

I have devised and disposed of in the following manner and form, first I will that all my just debts be paid.

Secondly, I will that Polly Payne my beloved wife is to live on said plantation where we now live and be supported from the same while she lives my widow ----

Thirdly, I will and bequeath the whole of the farm containing one hundred and seven acres unto my three sons, namely, Uriel S. Payne, James H. Payne & William T. Payne, said land is to be equally divided when they come of age, it is to be further understood they are to live on said plantation with their mother and all the house hold and kitchen furniture and what of the stalk that is left after my debts is paid is to go to

my wife & the family for & support that Luisa and Elvira my two youngest, and also each of them is to have one dollar each –

Besides also I will and bequeath unto my daughters Elizabeth Porter on dollar and to Lucy Ann James on dollar also to Agnes Roberts on dollar.

I do ordain and appoint Uriah Payne my executor of this my last will and testament. I do confirm and ordain this my will and no other. As witness whereof I have hereinto set my hand and seal this 18th day of May 1846.”

Gaius Payne (Seal)

Teste Mtn. Fugate

Jonathan Egleston

A. B. Egleston

“Commonwealth of Kentucky Pendleton County Court July Term 1846

The foregoing instrument of writing purporting to be the last will and testament of Gaius Payne, decd was produced in the said Court at the term aforesaid, and proved by the oaths of J. S. Egleston and A. B. Egleston, two of the subscribing witnesses thereto, whereupon the said writing was established as the last will and testament of the said Gaius Payne decd, and ordered to be recorded which is hereby done.”

Att. Robert McCarty CLK

By Wm. E. Records DC

The Will of Gaius Payne is recorded in the Pendleton County Court, Commonwealth of Kentucky, July Term 1846. His son Uriah was named Executor of the estate. *Pendleton County Will Book 1*

Polly appears to have died sometime after 1850, although this author has no definite details regarding this event. A “Mary Payne” appears in the 1850 Pendleton County census living with her son James and his family. The age reported (50) appears to be inaccurate, although this author is reasonably sure that this is our “Polly”. No further records pertaining to her have been found to date.

6) William Bell Glaves ***Before 1798 – After 1861***

William was the youngest son of Matthew and Elizabeth Glaves, born just before the turn of the century. William appears to have been named for his father’s oldest brother who is profiled in Chapter 3 of this document. His middle name, “Bell”, was his mother’s maiden name, adding more evidence to her true identity. During his adult life, many entries pertaining to him list the family surname as “Glave”, dropping the “s”.

On March 5, 1810 his brother Michael asked the Pendleton County Court to be reimbursed from his father’s estate for the sum of \$50.00, *“To schooling at Sundry times my two brothers Thomas & William”*. Other court documents report that William lived with his brother Michael on the family farm for some period of time while he was still a minor. *Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book A page 264*

Glaves vs. Glaves

The first records uncovered pertaining to William's adult life are a series of court filings in the early 1820s where he sued his brother, Michael over the handling of his father's estate. He eventually dropped the suit after Michael's death in 1822. He was successful in obtaining some land from his brothers, Thomas and Michael.

A number of documents were filed in conjunction with this lawsuit. The most detail is provided in an abstract of a deposition taken from William. The document is undated, although appears to have been taken in 1821.

“Matthew Glaves died in the year 1800, after making his will. Samuel Bryant and William Robinson were named executors.

William Glaves says that his father died leaving six children, Michael, Margaret, Thomas T., Esther, Polly and the Plff., William Glaves, all infants under age of 21 years. Esther afterwards died intestate and without issue. Matthew devised one third of his estate during her life, to Betsy, his wife.

Matthew died possessed of three negroes: Hannah, Harry & Jack, and that since his death sd negro woman had issue a daughter called Cloe; that sd negro Jack died several years ago, and Cloe some time in the month of March last. Jack was 16 or 17 years old when he died, and Cloe betwixt 17 and 20 at her death; so that there are living only two of the slaves – Hannah and Harry.

Plaintiff's mother survived his father but a few years. The executors proceeded with their duties until the death of Wm. Robinson, whereupon Martin Fugate became Admr. With the will annexed to sd Matthew.

In the year 1808 Michael Glaves was appointed Guardian for the Plff and his brothers and sisters; prior to that time he had obtained possession of the negro Harry, and had settled upon the tract of 500 acres of land, and upon his appointment as guardian, he obtained possession of the remaining negroes and took control of the plantation of which Matthew had died seized, and continued to receive the rent and issues of sd plantation until within a few years past, and the negroes up to this date; and also he received from sd Fugate, Admr. And Wm. Robinson Decd., considerable sums of money, to which his wards were entitled.

The Plaintiff, since he has arrived at full age, which has been betwixt 2 and 3 years ago, he has frequently called upon his said guardian for a settlement, and payment of the balance which would be found due Plff. But he has refused to come to a settlement or to make payment of the balance. Said negro Cloe has died since all of the wards have arrived at full age and since a demand made for the sale or division of the negroes”.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Court Records

Evidently, William had already moved south to Harrison County at the time of the lawsuit against his brother. A summons reads; *“Harrison Co. Sct. Richard W. Porter made oath that he delivered a copy of within notice to Wm. GLAVES at his boarding house in Cynthiana on the 29th day of Aug. 1823”*. It appears he would spend the remainder of his life in this county. A deposition taken from Robert Makenson as part of the lawsuit, states that upon receiving his share of the family farm, William promptly sold it.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Court Records

On June 24th, 1824 *William GLAVES* married Rebecca Woodmansee in Harrison County, Kentucky, most likely in the town of Cynthiana. The bride's name was recorded as "*Rebeckah*". Little is known about her other than several undocumented reports stating that she was the daughter of Frank Woodmansee.

Harrison County, Kentucky Marriage Bonds and Marriages 1814+

After his brother Michael died, his older children, Harvey and Elizabeth appear to have been taken in by William at least for a period of time. A summons served on Harvey in conjunction with Michael's estate was delivered to Harrison County, Kentucky in late 1824. Sometime before August of 1827 William had apprenticed Harvey to a man named John White, no occupation given. That month, a court entry states; "*Harvey GLAVES is released from his apprenticeship to John White, he having been bound by William H. GLAVES, his guardian, without the consent of this court*".

Harrison County, Kentucky Record Book D

William appears in numerous records during the 1830-1850 period. In December of 1832, "*William GLAVES is released from paying his county taxes, due to error*". The following month "*William GLAVES is appointed guardian to William Grubs, on a motion of Richard F. Grubs*".

Harrison County, Kentucky Minute Book G

Sheriff William Bell Glave

During this same period William became the Sheriff of Harrison County. He frequently brought claims against the county for payment of expenses that appear to be related to his duties as Sheriff. Few provided any detail, although a November 1844 entry states; "*payment to William B. GLAVE for arresting Jno. Egnew and Jno. Asbury*".

Harrison County, Kentucky Minute Book J

On May 10, 1847, William was again called upon to serve as a guardian; "*Wm. H.T. Beckett and Selina Beckett, infant orphans of Joseph Beckett, being over the age of 14 years, chose Wm. B. GLAVE as their guardian*". Another entry details yet another duty performed. "*Payment is made to Wm. B. GLAVES for Sheely's burial*".

Harrison County, Kentucky Minute Book K

William and Rebecca are listed in the 1850 Harrison County Census along with their two children. He lists his age as 48, which may be an error since his father appears to have died prior to 1800. A February 1857 reference in the *Cynthiana News* refers to the marriage of "*Miss Sarah E. GLAVES, daughter of W.B. GLAVES, Sheriff of this County*".

Vital Statistics of Harrison County, Kentucky

The final reference to William appears in a book about Harrison County during the Civil War. "*On September 30, 1861, a group of influential pro-South sympathizers, and county officials became the first of many arrested for "affording aid and comfort to the enemies of the government."* Major J.R. Curry, judge of the Harrison County court, Perry Wherritt, county court clerk, William B. GLAVE, sheriff, (other entries list him as the former sheriff) and A.J. Morey, editor of the *Cynthiana News*. After being processed at the U.S. Barracks at Newport, Kentucky, the prisoners were transported to Camp Chase, which was near Columbus, Ohio. They remained confined there from three to

twenty-five days, except Wherritt, whose release was in late November 1862. The prison log does not record the charges against these men.”

Rattling Spurs and Broad-Brimmed Hats

William Bell Glaves would have been more than 60 years old when he was arrested in 1861. No other information has been uncovered pertaining to the lives of William and Rebecca. The dates and locations of their deaths remain a mystery.

During his later years William is listed with the spelling of his surname without the “S”. His son Edwin appears almost exclusively with the spelling of the surname as “GLAVE”. This change has made it difficult to document additional generations of this line.

***More About
Matthew & Elizabeth’s Family***

The story of the Matthew Glaves Jr. Family continues later in this manuscript. Additional generations are chronicled in Chapter 10. Detailed maps of Kentucky, Tennessee and Missouri documenting areas settled by the descendants of Matthew Glaves Sr. appear in Chapter 12.

7

The Descendants of Mary Glaves-Turk About 1758 - 1799

This Chapter provides additional detail into the descendants of Mary Glaves Turk. Much of the information contained in this chapter has been obtained from the valuable work of other researchers. The degree of documentation in this section is less than that contained in Chapters 1-6. This chapter attempts to establish family lineages to the present day. Many specific references need to be researched further to obtain the definitive proof needed by serious genealogists. References to the Mormon *International Genealogical Index* are especially prone to errors and should be viewed as a starting point and not necessarily documented facts.

1. MARY² GLAVES (*MATTHEW¹*) was born June 12, 1746, and died March 02, 1835. She married THOMAS TURK, SR. April 01, 1766 in Augusta County, Virginia, son of ROBERT TURK and MARGARET UNKNOWN. He was born 1718 in Ulster, Ireland, and died June 26, 1809 in Augusta County, Virginia.

Mary and Thomas are profiled in detail in Chapter 2 of this document, as are the children born into this marriage.

Children of MARY GLAVES and THOMAS TURK are:

2. i. MARGARET³ TURK, d. Before 1809, Virginia.
3. ii. ESTHER TURK, b. about 1767, Augusta County, Virginia; d. about 1845.
4. iii. MARY TURK, b. about 1767, Augusta County, Virginia; d. before 1809.
5. iv. BETSY TURK, b. June 1778, Augusta County, Virginia; d. Mercer County, Kentucky.
6. v. REBECCA TURK, b. About 1780; d. After 1821.
7. vi. JAMES TURK, b. May 13, 1780, Augusta County, Virginia; d. April 08, 1862, Mossy Creek, Rockingham County, Virginia.

Third Generation

2. MARGARET³ TURK (*MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) died before 1809 in Virginia. She married JOHN S. RHEA About 1775, son of WILLIAM RHEA and ELIZABETH CLARK. He was born 1752, and died after 1814.

Notes for MARGARET TURK:

Margaret and John are profiled in Chapter 2 of this document.

Children of MARGARET TURK and JOHN RHEA are:

- i. THOMAS TURK⁴ RHEA, b. before 1808.

- ii. JAMES TURK RHEA.
- iii. HIRAM RHEA, b. about 1793, Virginia.

3. ESTHER³ TURK (*MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1767 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died about 1845. She married JAMES ROBERTSON JOHNSTON December 19, 1786 in Augusta County, Virginia, son of ZACHARIAH JOHNSTON and ANN ROBERTSON. He was born before 1766, and died after 1807.

Notes for ESTHER TURK:

Esther and James are profiled in Chapter 2 of this document.

Children of ESTHER TURK and JAMES JOHNSTON are:

- i. ELIZABETH⁴ JOHNSTON, m. WILSON MILLS, July 22, 1818.
- ii. JANE JOHNSTON, m. JAMES RENTFRO, Lee County, Virginia.
- iii. WILLIAM JOHNSTON, d. about 1865, Montgomery County, Missouri.

Notes for WILLIAM JOHNSTON:

William never married.

- iv. THOMAS JOHNSTON, b. About 1790; d. December 19, 1865, Augusta County, Virginia; m. CYNTHIANNA BLACK, October 11, 1822.
- 8. v. ANNA JOHNSTON, b. April 16, 1792, Augusta County, Virginia; d. January 23, 1860, Lee County, Virginia.
- vi. MARY TURK JOHNSTON, b. about 1794.
- vii. ZACHARIAH JOHNSTON, b. about 1796; m. SARAH WALKER, December 22, 1823.
- viii. JAMES JOHNSTON, b. About 1798; d. About 1872, Augusta County, Virginia.
- ix. MARGARET JOHNSTON, b. about 1803; m. WILLIAM SCOTT, July 23, 1827.
- x. REBECCA JOHNSTON, b. About 1806; d. June 01, 1890, Lewiston, West Virginia; m. CORNELIUS DABNEY MAUPIN, February 21, 1827, Albemarle County, Virginia.

4. MARY³ TURK (*MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1767 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died before 1809. She married THOMAS MCCOLLOUGH August 13, 1802.

Notes for MARY TURK:

Mary and Thomas are profiled in detail in Chapter 2 of this document.

Child of MARY TURK and THOMAS MCCOLLOUGH is:

- i. THOMAS TURK⁴ MCCOLLOUGH, b. before 1808.

Notes for THOMAS TURK MCCOLLOUGH:

The only reference to Thomas is in his grandfather's will dated August 1808.

5. BETSY³ TURK (*MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born June 1778 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died in Mercer County, Kentucky. She married JAMES COGER July 19, 1797 in Augusta County, Virginia.

Notes for BETSY TURK:

Betsy and James are profiled in Chapter 2 of this document.

Children of BETSY TURK and JAMES COGER are:

- i. THOMAS TURK⁴ COGER.
- ii. JAMES F. COGER.
- iii. WILLIAM GLEAVES COGER.
- iv. MICHAEL COGER.

6. REBECCA³ TURK (*MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1780, and died after 1821. She married (1) JAMES ANDERSON January 12, 1803 in Augusta County, Virginia. He was born before 1780, and died before 1821 in Augusta County, Virginia. She married (2) HUGH GLEN November 13, 1821 in Augusta County, Virginia.

Notes for REBECCA TURK:

Rebecca and her husbands; James and Hugh are profiled in Chapter 2 of this document.

Children of REBECCA TURK and JAMES ANDERSON are:

- i. REBECCA⁴ ANDERSON, m. UNKNOWN CURRY.
- ii. SARAH ANDERSON.
- iii. MARY ANDERSON.
- iv. GEORGE ANDERSON.
- v. JANE ANDERSON.

7. JAMES³ TURK (*MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born May 13, 1780 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died April 08, 1862 in Mossy Creek, Rockingham County, Virginia. He married ELIZABETH ARMSTRONG July 03, 1800 in Augusta County, Virginia, daughter of WILLIAM ARMSTRONG. She died July 24, 1837 in Augusta County, Virginia.

Notes for JAMES TURK:

James and Elizabeth are profiled in Chapter 2.

Children of JAMES TURK and ELIZABETH ARMSTRONG are:

9. i. AMANDA⁴ TURK, b. September 27, 1803, Augusta County, Virginia; d. January 25, 1881.
10. ii. THOMAS ARMSTRONG TURK, b. March 29, 1808, Augusta County, Virginia; d. June 02, 1871, Augusta County, Virginia.
- iii. WILLIAM ARMSTRONG TURK, b. March 29, 1813, Augusta County, Virginia; d. September 08, 1850, Augusta County, Virginia.

Notes for WILLIAM ARMSTRONG TURK:

William never married. He is buried in Mossy Creek Presbyterian Church cemetery. His birth and death dates are recorded in the James Turk bible.

11. iv. ALEXANDER ST. CLAIR TURK, b. November 02, 1815, Augusta County, Virginia; d. November 01, 1902, Augusta County, Virginia.
12. v. RUDOLPH TURK, b. January 22, 1817, Augusta County, Virginia; d. April

- 17, 1890, Augusta County, Virginia.
13. vi. JAMES GLEAVES TURK, b. September 04, 1819; d. January 12, 1889, Mossy Creek, Rockingham County, Virginia.
- vii. MARY ELIZABETH TURK, b. October 31, 1820; d. July 22, 1826.

Notes for MARY ELIZABETH TURK:

Her birth and death dates are recorded in the James Turk bible.

Fourth Generation

8. ANNA⁴ JOHNSTON (*ESTHER³ TURK, MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born April 16, 1792 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died January 23, 1860 in Lee County, Virginia. She married ZACHARIAH SMITH GIBSON October 27, 1808 in Augusta County, Virginia. He was born 1782, and died November 12, 1842.

Children of ANNA JOHNSTON and ZACHARIAH GIBSON are:

- i. JAMES JOHNSTON⁵ GIBSON, b. October 10, 1810.
- ii. ELIZABETH SMITH GIBSON, b. July 29, 1811.
- iii. ESTHER GIBSON, b. November 04, 1813.
- iv. SALLY ANN GIBSON, b. August 14, 1816.
- v. GEORGE DAVIDSON GIBSON, b. June 08, 1818.
- vi. WILLIAM FRANKLIN GIBSON, b. March 07, 1820.
- vii. MATTHEW MOSS GIBSON, b. March 26, 1822.
- viii. LOUISA MELVINA GIBSON, b. March 24, 1824.
- ix. MARY JANE GIBSON, b. May 01, 1826.
- x. ZACHARIAH SMITH GIBSON, b. May 04, 1828.
- xi. MARY JANE GIBSON, b. May 05, 1830.
- xii. THOMAS A. GIBSON, b. May 06, 1832.

9. AMANDA⁴ TURK (*JAMES³, MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born September 27, 1803 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died January 25, 1881. She married ROBERT EUBANKS September 15, 1828.

Notes for AMANDA TURK:

Amanda's date of birth is recorded in the James Turk bible. There is some question as to whether Robert's name is spelled with an "s" at the end or not.

Children of AMANDA TURK and ROBERT EUBANKS are:

- i. JAMES TURK⁵ EUBANKS, b. June 04, 1829.
- ii. THOMAS EUBANKS, b. June 06, 1831.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH EUBANKS, b. April 14, 1833.
- iv. ROBERT PORTERFIELD EUBANKS, b. March 18, 1835.
- v. MARGARET JANE EUBANKS, b. August 25, 1837.

10. THOMAS ARMSTRONG⁴ TURK (*JAMES³, MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born March 29, 1808 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died June 02, 1871 in Augusta County,

Virginia. He married ELIZABETH BARNHART December 27, 1832 in Augusta County, Virginia, daughter of GEORGE BARNHART and MARY UNKNOWN. She was born about 1808, and died March 1869.

Notes for THOMAS ARMSTRONG TURK:

His date of birth is recorded in the James Turk bible.

Children of THOMAS TURK and ELIZABETH BARNHART are:

- i. HUGH F.⁵ TURK, b. about 1838.
- ii. MARY E. TURK, b. about 1839.
- iii. DEWITT O. TURK, b. about 1842.
- iv. SARAH C. TURK, b. about 1848.

11. ALEXANDER ST. CLAIR⁴ TURK (*JAMES³, MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born November 02, 1815 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died November 01, 1902 in Augusta County, Virginia. He married LAURA SHIPMAN December 19, 1844. She was born about 1818.

Notes for ALEXANDER ST. CLAIR TURK:

Vital statistics on both Alexander and Laura are recorded in the James Turk bible.

Children of ALEXANDER TURK and LAURA SHIPMAN are:

14.
 - i. WILLIAM ROSCOE⁵ TURK, b. about 1848; d. March 29, 1906.
 - ii. LUCY COLE TURK, b. about 1850.
 - iii. MARY ELIZABETH TURK, b. about 1852; d. April 07, 1926.
15.
 - iv. JAMES ALEXANDER TURK, b. 1854; d. October 30, 1939.

12. RUDOLPH⁴ TURK (*JAMES³, MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born January 22, 1817 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died April 17, 1890 in Augusta County, Virginia. He married (1) ANN ELIZABETH ROBERTSON November 28, 1842, daughter of GEORGE ROBERTSON and ANN HARNSBARGER. She was born about 1821, and died after 1858 in Augusta County, Virginia. He married (2) ELIZABETH MATTHEWS December 19, 1844. He married (3) REBECCA B. WILSON December 09, 1862.

Notes for RUDOLPH TURK:

Rudolph's date of birth is recorded in the James Turk bible. His date of death is also recorded on his tombstone in the Old Stone Church in Fort Defiance, Virginia.

Elizabeth Robertson's gravestone is in the Old Stone Church cemetery at Fort Defiance, VA (near Staunton). It is reported to say her date of death was 1864, however, this is probably 1854 as her husband, Rudolph remarried on 9 December 1862 to Rebecca Wilson. Also Daryl Turk reports her death in 1854. The tombstone record says the date of death was September 11th at age 33, 4 months, 16 days. Daryl Turk says the date of death was 14 June 1854.

Elizabeth Matthews was Elizabeth Matthews Hull, the widow of Flex Hull, at the time of her marriage.

Children of RUDOLPH TURK and ANN ROBERTSON are:

- i. JAMES ALEXANDER⁵ TURK, b. May 19, 1847, Augusta County, Virginia; d.

January 01, 1888, Augusta County, Virginia; m. NANNIE McCULLOCK WALKER.

Notes for JAMES ALEXANDER TURK:

Information regarding the births and deaths of this couple are from their tombstones in the graveyard at the Old Stone Church in Fort Defiance, Virginia.

- ii. RUDOLPH SAMUEL TURK, b. December 06, 1849, Augusta County, Virginia.
- iii. WILLIAM A. TURK, b. about 1852.
- iv. ANN E. W. TURK, b. September 06, 1858, Augusta County, Virginia.

Notes for ANN E. W. TURK:

Ann's dates of birth and death appear on her tombstone at the Old Stone Church at Fort Defiance, Virginia.

Child of RUDOLPH TURK and REBECCA WILSON is:

- v. ANN E. ROBERTSON⁵ TURK, b. October 10, 1863; d. September 11, 1864, Virginia.

Notes for ANN E. ROBERTSON TURK:

This may be a duplicate entry since she is listed as having the same first name as her half-sister and is buried at the same location.

13. JAMES GLEAVES⁴ TURK (*JAMES³, MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born September 04, 1819, and died January 12, 1889 in Mossy Creek, Rockingham County, Virginia. He met SARAH ANN MAUZY November 16, 1866 in Rockingham County, Virginia. She was born in Rockingham County, Virginia.

Notes for JAMES GLEAVES TURK:

His date of birth is recorded in the James Turk bible.

Children of JAMES TURK and SARAH MAUZY are:

- i. THOMAS ARMSTRONG⁵ TURK, b. October 24, 1867; d. June 02, 1871, Augusta County, Virginia.

Notes for THOMAS ARMSTRONG TURK:

Thomas' death is recorded in Abstract of Augusta County Virginia Death Registers 1853-1896.

- ii. DAVID MAUZY TURK, b. November 03, 1869.
- iii. JAMES WALTER TURK, b. August 05, 1871.
- iv. CHARLES ALBERT TURK, b. December 29, 1873.
- v. WILLIAM ALEXANDER TURK, b. April 16, 1879.
- vi. SAMUEL GLEAVES TURK, b. October 16, 1884.

Fifth Generation

14. WILLIAM ROSCOE⁵ TURK (*ALEXANDER ST. CLAIR⁴, JAMES³, MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1848, and died March 29, 1906. He married SALLIE ANNA MARTIN October 27, 1881.

Children of WILLIAM TURK and SALLIE MARTIN are:

- i. ANNIE⁶ TURK, m. WILLIAM SHEPHERD MOORE, April 21, 1908.
- ii. ROBERT ST. CLAIR TURK, m. VIRGINIA BENNETT, October 03, 1912, Alexandria, Virginia.

15. JAMES ALEXANDER⁵ TURK (*ALEXANDER ST. CLAIR⁴, JAMES³, MARY² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born 1854, and died October 30, 1939. He married NANNIE McCULLOCH.

Child of JAMES TURK and NANNIE McCULLOCH is:

- i. HOUSTON⁶ TURK.

8

The Descendants of William Gleaves About 1748 - 1820

This Chapter provides additional detail into the descendants of William Gleaves. Much of the information contained in this chapter has been obtained from the valuable work of other researchers. The degree of documentation in this section is less than that contained in Chapters 1-6. This chapter attempts to establish family lineages to the present day. Many specific references need to be researched further to obtain the definitive proof needed by serious genealogists. References to the Mormon *International Genealogical Index* are especially prone to errors and should be viewed as a starting point and not necessarily documented facts.

1. WILLIAM² GLEAVES (*MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) is reported to have been born about 1748 in Cambridgeshire, England, and died May 1820 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia. He married ELIZABETH TURK, "BETTY" May 03, 1770 in Staunton, Augusta County, Virginia, daughter of THOMAS TURK and MARGARET UNKNOWN. She was born June 1753 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died July 10, 1840 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and ELIZABETH TURK are:

2. i. THOMAS³ GLEAVES, b. March 18, 1771, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. 1849, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- ii. MATTHEW GLEAVES, b. November 09, 1772, Probably Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. before April 05, 1805, Davidson County, Tennessee.
3. iii. MARY MARTHA GLEAVES, "POLLY", b. December 13, 1774, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. November 18, 1832, Wythe County, Virginia.
4. iv. WILLIAM GLEAVES, JR., b. September 27, 1777, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. about 1811, Christian County, Kentucky.
- v. ELIZABETH GLEAVES, "BETSY", b. October 02, 1779, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; m. UNKNOWN RAMSEY, before 1820.
5. vi. ABSALOM GLEAVES, b. September 05, 1781, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. November 18, 1834, Davidson County, Tennessee.
6. vii. MARGARET GLEAVES, "PEGGY", b. January 01, 1784, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. September 14, 1855, Adair County, Kentucky.
7. viii. ESTHER GLEAVES, b. January 14, 1786, Augusta County, Virginia; d. about March 01, 1839, Saline County, Missouri.
8. ix. JAMES TURK GLEAVES, b. February 16, 1788, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. 1862, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia.
9. x. SARAH GLEAVES, "SALLY", b. February 20, 1790, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. March 11, 1862, Warren County, Kentucky.
10. xi. NANCY GLEAVES, b. April 07, 1792, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. 1856, Wythe County, Virginia.

Third Generation

2. THOMAS³ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 18, 1771 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia, and died 1849 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married SARAH SMITH, "SALLY" March 13, 1797 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born 1776, and died before 1848 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for THOMAS GLEAVES:

Thomas and Sally are profiled in detail in Chapter 3 of this document.

Children of THOMAS GLEAVES and SARAH SMITH are:

10. i. WILLIAM B.⁴ GLEAVES, b. 1798, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1857, Dyer County, Tennessee.
11. ii. JAMES ROBERTSON GLEAVES, b. March 13, 1799, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. December 09, 1865, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.
12. iii. JOHN G. GLEAVES, b. January 16, 1801, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. June 14, 1854, Davidson County, Tennessee.
13. iv. ELIZABETH GLEAVES, b. 1803, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. June 23, 1833, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- v. EMELINE GLEAVES, b. February 10, 1805, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. July 29, 1881, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. JAMES WRIGHT, January 22, 1839, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1874, Tennessee.

Notes for EMELINE GLEAVES:

Emeline is referenced in her father's will by name, although there is some mystery associated with the entry. Two of her brothers were given a female slave, Janie, to be held in trust *"...for the support and benefit of my daughter Emeline Wright and her family during her natural life. And at her death conveyed to her children then living..."*. It does not appear that Emeline had any children at the time the will was drafted in 1846, since later in the paragraph, additional instructions are included. *"But if said Emeline Wright should die without children or the issue of such children (grandchildren). Then Janie and all her future increase shall go to and belong to my children then living...."*. To date no children have been identified as belonging to the family of James and Emeline.

Davidson County Court Records

It appears that Thomas did not want Emeline's husband, James Wright to gain control of her inheritance. If there was a problem between them, no other reference to it has been found. The only other suggestion that something was amiss is the fact that Emeline is buried in the Gleaves Cemetery at Central Pike and Old Hickory Boulevard, in Davidson County. The other three graves at that location are those of her nephews. The burial location of James Wright is unknown, although definitely not with his wife.

- vi. AMERICUS D. GLEAVES, b. February 11, 1809, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. December 23, 1899, Wilson County, Tennessee; m. ELIZA T. EVERETT, March 23, 1859, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. before 1842; d. after 1900.

Notes for AMERICUS D. GLEAVES:

Americus and his brothers Benjamin and Felix all served in Hill's Company of the 1st Tennessee Infantry during the Cherokee War 1836-39. This was a unit of volunteers. On September 24, 1892, Americus filed a Survivor's Certificate (#1815) for a pension for his service. After he died in 1898, his widow, Eliza T. Everett, filed a Widow's Certificate (#5596) on March 21, 1900. *Index to Indian Wars Pension Files 1892-1926*

Americus is listed in the 1850 Davidson County, Tennessee Census living with the family of his younger brother, Benjamin. There is no record of him in 1860, but he is listed again in 1870, this time in Wilson County. Americus and Eliza's marriage is recorded in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*. He would have been almost 50 years old at time. It is possible that he had been married earlier, although no record of a prior marriage has been found.

Americus is buried in the Cedar Grove Cemetery, in the town of Lebanon, Wilson County. It is not known if Eliza is buried there as well, as no grave has been found. She does appear in the records of the Cemetery so it is likely that the headstone has disappeared.

- vii. FELIX R. GLEAVES, b. 1816, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. after 1892; m. (1) NANCY MANESEE DAVIS, June 28, 1836, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. September 27, 1819, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. September 20, 1836, Wilson County, Tennessee; m. (2) NANCY F. HUGGINS, January 08, 1841, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. Before 1825, Tennessee; d. before 1863.

Notes for FELIX R. GLEAVES:

Both of Felix's marriages are recorded in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*.

Felix and his brothers Benjamin and Americus all served in Hill's Company of the 1st Tennessee Infantry during the Cherokee War 1836-39. This was a unit of volunteers. On September 17, 1892, Felix filed a Survivor's Certificate (#986) for a pension for his service.

Index to Indian Wars Pension Files 1892-1926

Felix and his second wife, Nancy are listed in the 1850 Census of Davidson County. No children are listed, although a 16 year old girl living with them, Rosanna Huggins, may be Nancy's younger sister. The couple does not appear in the 1860 or 1870 Tennessee Census and may have moved out of the state.

Felix may be the "Captain F. R. Gleaves" listed in the records of the "Gleaves Company" 50th Arkansas Militia that participated in the Battle of Pea Ridge in March of 1862. It is unknown where within the state this unit was formed.

Several researchers list Felix's middle name as "Robertson". This author does not doubt this fact, but has been unable to document it.

14. viii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN GLEAVES, b. about 1818, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. before 1892, Williamson County, Tennessee.
- ix. NANCY ANN GLEAVES, b. 1819; d. after 1846; m. PIERCE CHERRY, January 17, 1846, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. about 1818; d. after 1846.

Notes for NANCY ANN GLEAVES:

Nancy Ann's marriage is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages* although she is listed as "Mary Ann Gleaves". Her husband's first name is listed there as "Piene" on the marriage license and appears to be a misspelling.

Family researcher, Robert Gleaves, has her identified as "Nancy Ann" rather than Mary Ann and this appears to be correct.

3. MARY MARTHA³ GLEAVES, "POLLY" (WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.) was born December 13, 1774 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia, and died November 18, 1832 in Wythe County, Virginia. She married ANDREW PORTER, SR., son of ROBERT PORTER and MARGARET EWING. He was born April 04, 1773 in Fincastle County, Virginia, and died March 09, 1853 in Wythe County, Virginia.

Notes for MARY MARTHA GLEAVES, "POLLY":

Polly and Andrew are profiled in detail in Chapter 3 of this document.

Children of MARY GLEAVES and ANDREW PORTER are:

- i. ANDREW⁴ PORTER, JR., b. after 1790.
- ii. JAMES PORTER, b. after 1790.
- iii. ROBERT PORTER, b. after 1790.
- iv. SALLY PORTER, b. after 1790.
15. v. STEPHEN PORTER, b. after 1790; d. 1883.
- vi. ELIZABETH PORTER, b. January 18, 1794, Wythe County, Virginia; d. September 09, 1848, Blue Springs, Smyth County, Virginia; m. WILLIAM SCOTT, "BILLIE", November 24, 1814, Wythe County, Virginia; b. December 09, 1778, Blue Springs, Virginia; d. May 25, 1863, Blue Springs, Virginia.
16. vii. MARGARET PORTER, "PEGGY", b. August 02, 1795, Wythe County, Virginia; d. 1870, Sugar Grove, Smyth County, Virginia.
- viii. MARY PORTER, "POLLY", b. after 1796, Wythe County, Virginia; m. STEPHEN GOSE, December 15, 1816, Wythe County, Virginia.
- ix. WILLIAM PORTER, b. July 20, 1798; d. February 23, 1867; m. MARY THOMAS; b. January 23, 1801; d. May 23, 1894.

4. WILLIAM³ GLEAVES, JR. (WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.) was born September 27, 1777 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia, and died about 1811 in Christian County, Kentucky. He married MARGARET FINLEY, "PEGGY" September 16, 1802 in Wythe County, Virginia, daughter of WILLIAM FINLEY and MARY PETTUS. She was born about 1778, and died after 1849.

Notes for WILLIAM GLEAVES, JR.:

William and Margaret are profiled in detail in Chapter 3 of this document.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and MARGARET FINLEY are:

17. i. THOMAS H.⁴ GLEAVES, b. July 18, 1803, Wythe County, Virginia; d. March 15, 1865, Lafayette County, Missouri.
18. ii. MARY FLOURNEY GLEAVES, "POLLY", b. March 24, 1807, Lebanon, Bullitt County, Kentucky; d. 1882, Benton, Atacosa County, Texas.
19. iii. ELIZA TURK GLEAVES, b. May 07, 1809, Lebanon, Bullitt County, Kentucky; d. September 16, 1853, Lafayette County, Missouri.

5. ABSALOM³ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born September 05, 1781 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia, and died November 18, 1834 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married CATHERINE HALSEY August 18, 1803 in Wythe County, Virginia, daughter of SYLVANUS HALSEY and ESTHER UNKNOWN. She was born about 1784 probably in Virginia, and died July 05, 1866 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for ABSALOM GLEAVES:

Absalom and Catherine are profiled in detail in Chapter 3 of this document.

Children of ABSALOM GLEAVES and CATHERINE HALSEY are:

- i. SALLIE W.⁴ GLEAVES, b. after 1803; m. GEORGE T. HAMILTON, November 11, 1824, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. before 1804; d. before September 1866.
20. ii. ELIZABETH TERRESSA GLEAVES, b. June 28, 1816, Tennessee; d. March 25, 1879, Sherman, Grayson County, Texas.
21. iii. GUY TRIGG GLEAVES, b. 1814, Tennessee; d. 1867, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee.
22. iv. JAMES T. GLEAVES, b. about 1823, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. after 1880.
- v. CATHERINE O. GLEAVES, b. Before 1830; m. JAMES M. COOK, February 15, 1860, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. before 1845.

Notes for CATHERINE O. GLEAVES:

Only listing is in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*.

6. MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY" (*WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 01, 1784 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia, and died September 14, 1855 in Adair County, Kentucky. She married THOMAS TURK III December 24, 1802 in Wythe County, Virginia, son of THOMAS TURK and ANN RHEA. He was born March 15, 1782 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died February 18, 1826 in Columbia, Adair County, Kentucky.

Notes for MARGARET GLEAVES, "PEGGY":

Thomas and Peggy are profiled in detail in Chapter 3 of this document.

Children of MARGARET GLEAVES and THOMAS TURK are:

- i. ALMIRA⁴ TURK.

- ii. ANN TURK.
- 23. iii. HIRAM KERR TURK, b. October 15, 1803, Wythe County, Virginia; d. February 16, 1880, Cumberland County, Kentucky.
- iv. AMANDA MELVINA TURK, b. May 04, 1805, Virginia; d. January 16, 1841, Griggsville, Illinois; m. ROBERT ALLEN, September 08, 1824, Adair County, Kentucky.

Notes for AMANDA MELVINA TURK:

There is a conflicting date of birth of 5/11/1805. Yet another account has 5/4/1807 which conflicts with the non-controversial birth date of Noah G. Turk (6/18/1807). This family lived for several years in Henry County, Tennessee

- 24. v. MANOAH GLEAVES TURK, b. June 07, 1807, Adair County, Kentucky; d. September 17, 1867, Scott County, Illinois.
- vi. ELIZABETH ANN TURK, b. October 01, 1809, Adair, Kentucky; d. January 01, 1868, McMinnville, Tennessee; m. JOHN CRAWFORD.

Notes for ELIZABETH ANN TURK:

Vital statistics come from *Ancestry.com*.

- 25. vii. THOMAS JOHNSON TURK, b. November 10, 1811, Adair County, Kentucky; d. 1845, Adair County, Kentucky.
- viii. WILLIAM H. TURK, b. January 22, 1813, Adair, Kentucky; d. March 18, 1898, Adair, Kentucky; m. PHOEBE SCOTT, March 06, 1866, Adair County, Kentucky.
- ix. JAMES JACKSON TURK, b. August 03, 1815, Adair, Kentucky; d. 1830, Adair, Kentucky.

Notes for JAMES JACKSON TURK:

Vital statistics are from *Ancestry.com*.

- x. CALEB P. TURK, b. January 20, 1819, Adair, Kentucky; d. November 13, 1855, Adair, Kentucky; m. ANN BAILEY, December 22, 1839, Adair County, Kentucky.

7. ESTHER³ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 14, 1786 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died about March 01, 1839 in Saline County, Missouri. She married ASA FINLEY August 18, 1806 in Wythe County, Virginia, son of WILLIAM FINLEY and MARY PETTUS. He was born about 1780 in Montgomery County, Virginia, and died April 08, 1853 in Saline County, Missouri.

Notes for ESTHER GLEAVES:

Asa and Esther are profiled in detail in Chapter 3 of this document.

Children of ESTHER GLEAVES and ASA FINLEY are:

- i. ELIZA⁴ FINLEY, b. August 27, 1811, Kentucky; d. August 16, 1887, Walnut Grove, Collin County, Texas; m. WILLIAM BARNETT WEAR SR., about 1826, Saline County, Missouri; b. December 09, 1804, Christian County, Kentucky; d. March 22, 1867, Walnut Grove, Collin County, Texas.

26. ii. JAMES WASHINGTON FINLEY, b. October 13, 1813, Christian County, Kentucky; d. May 02, 1865, San Jose, California.
- iii. RHODA FINLEY, b. about 1816, Christian County, Kentucky; d. after 1847; m. THOMAS B. FINLEY, Before 1847; b. November 15, 1813, Christian County, Kentucky.
- iv. ASA WALLACE FINLEY, b. January 03, 1822, Saline County, Missouri; d. February 04, 1910, Merced County, California; m. SARAH MARY CAMPBELL, November 04, 1841, Saline County, Missouri.
- v. MARY JANE FINLEY, b. about 1825, Saline County, Missouri; m. H.B. MCCORKLE, October 14, 1841, Saline County, Missouri.

8. JAMES TURK³ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 16, 1788 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia, and died 1862 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia. He married MALVINA CROCKETT 1822, daughter of SAMUEL CROCKETT and ELIZABETH TAYLOR. She was born 1800 in Virginia, and died 1870 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia.

Notes for JAMES TURK GLEAVES:

James and Malvina are profiled in detail in Chapter 3 of this document.

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and MALVINA CROCKETT are:

27. i. SAMUEL CROCKETT⁴ GLEAVES, b. October 12, 1823, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. January 14, 1890, Wythe County, Virginia.
- ii. GEORGE WYTHE GLEAVES, b. April 17, 1827, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; m. ISABELLA C. SANDERS, December 05, 1855, Wythe County, Virginia; b. Before 1840.

Notes for GEORGE WYTHE GLEAVES:

Biographical Sketch of George Wythe Gleaves

“ROBERT H. AND GEORGE WYTHE GLEAVES - are sons of James T. and Melvina (Crockett) Gleaves, who lived and died in Wythe County. Their mother was closely related to Davy Crockett, of border annals. On their father's side they are of a family represented on the battlefields of Virginia for three generations. Their grandfather, William Gleaves, was a lieutenant under General Greene in the Revolutionary War, their father was an ensign in the 1812 War and stationed at Norfolk, and five of his sons enrolled their names for the defense of Virginia in the late war. George Wythe was a Major in the Wythe Home Guards, and participated in the battles of Saltville, Wytheville, and Crockets Cave.

George Wythe Gleaves was born in Wythe County, April 17, 1827, and married Isabella C. Sanders, December 5, 1855, in Wythe County, where she was born July 22, 1827, a daughter of Colonel I.A. and Elizabeth (Oury) Sanders. Since the war he has been four years magistrate of Wythe County. The brothers are engaged in pursuits of agriculture, with postoffice address at Speedwell, Wythe County, Virginia.”

Biographical Sketches of Wythe County, Virginia

George and Isabella had no children.

- iii. ANDREW JACKSON GLEAVES, b. after 1822, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. December 1862.

Notes for ANDREW JACKSON GLEAVES:

Andrew J. was in the Home Guards during the Civil War and died of disease contracted in the line of duty. Andrew never married.

- 28. iv. ROBERT HARVEY GLEAVES, b. January 30, 1836, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. January 17, 1901, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia.
- v. JAMES TURK GLEAVES, JR., b. about 1833, Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia; d. 1861, Winchester, Virginia.

Notes for JAMES TURK GLEAVES, JR.:

A series of books on individual Confederate regiments from Virginia provide some information regarding James. His occupation is listed as "*Lawyer*" when he first enlisted in the 4th Virginia Infantry Regiment. He enlisted on the day that Virginia voted to secede from the Union, April 17, 1861. The following month James T. was elected Sergeant in Company A, a unit known as the "*Wythe Greys*". In August of that same year he was appointed to the position of Regimental Recruiting Sergeant. On December 17, 1861, in Winchester, Virginia, James "*died of fever*" from exposure.

No record has been found documenting a marriage for James: it is assumed that he died single. This author does not know the final resting-place of James T. Gleaves.

9. SARAH³ GLEAVES, "SALLY" (*WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 20, 1790 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia, and died March 11, 1862 in Warren County, Kentucky. She married NATHAN ALLEN September 06, 1810 in Wythe County, VA, son of ROBERT ALLEN and JANE TURK. He was born October 16, 1781 in Virginia, and died 1871 in Kentucky.

Notes for SARAH GLEAVES, "SALLY":

Sally and Nathan are profiled in detail in Chapter 3 of this document.

Children of SARAH GLEAVES and NATHAN ALLEN are:

- i. GEORGE KING⁴ ALLEN, b. February 18, 1813, Cumberland County, Kentucky; d. September 23, 1845, Warren County, Kentucky; m. BURNETTY W. WRIGHT, December 03, 1835, Warren County, Kentucky.
- 29. ii. EMELINE ALLEN, b. December 19, 1814, Cumberland County, Kentucky; d. May 29, 1880, Willow Shade, Kentucky.
- iii. WILLIAM GLEAVES ALLEN, b. December 13, 1816, Cumberland County, Kentucky; d. August 26, 1887, Smith's Grove, Warren County, Kentucky; m. AMANDA M. LEWIS, November 17, 1858, Warren County, Kentucky.

Notes for WILLIAM GLEAVES ALLEN:

William and Amanda had no children. They were living next to

William's father during the 1870 census for Smith's Grove, Warren County, Kentucky.

- iv. JAMES TURK G. ALLEN, b. January 13, 1819, Cumberland County, Kentucky; d. November 04, 1888, Smith's Grove, Warren County, Kentucky; m. MARY DODSON, "MOLLIE", October 30, 1867, Smith's Grove, Warren County, Kentucky.
- v. JOHN MILTON ALLEN, b. January 22, 1825, Cumberland County, Kentucky; d. June 20, 1871, Dallas County, Texas; m. BETTIE SHANNON, June 23, 1856, Cumberland County, Kentucky; b. before 1840.
30. vi. NATHAN PERRY ALLEN, b. April 30, 1830, Cumberland County, Kentucky; d. February 15, 1909, Bowling Green, Warren County, Kentucky.
- vii. SARAH ANN ALLEN, b. July 06, 1821, Cumberland County, Kentucky; d. November 18, 1842, Smith's Grove, Warren County, Kentucky; m. UBERTER WRIGHT, January 14, 1836, Smith's Grove, Warren County, Kentucky.
- viii. AMANDA MELVINA ALLEN, b. September 22, 1827, Cumberland County, Kentucky; d. June 13, 1892; m. (1) WILLIAM F. SMITH; m. (2) LILBURN EWING, August 25, 1845, Cumberland County, Kentucky.
- ix. ELIZABETH JANE ALLEN, b. September 05, 1811, Cumberland County, Kentucky; d. Cumberland County, Kentucky; m. LEWIS WAGGONER.
- x. FRANCIS MARION ALLEN, b. May 27, 1823, Cumberland County, Kentucky; d. July 22, 1823, Cumberland County, Kentucky.

Fourth Generation

10. WILLIAM B.⁴ GLEAVES (*THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1798 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1857 in Dyer County, Tennessee. He married (1) HARRIET SIMPKINS November 20, 1826 in Wilson County, Tennessee, daughter of JOHN SIMPKINS. She was born before 1810 in Tennessee, and died April 07, 1854 in Williamson County, Tennessee. He married (2) LOUSIA P. MORGAN 1846 in Williamson County, Tennessee. She was born 1802, and died after 1860.

Notes for WILLIAM B. GLEAVES:

William appears to be the oldest son of Thomas Gleaves. He is mentioned in his Father's will, dated 1846. He received the sum of twenty dollars, much less than the slaves and property given to his siblings. William appears to have already established himself by that time and may not have needed any help further from his father. It was the custom at the time for large landholders to bequeath property to their heirs before they died. The father and son appear to be on good terms since later in the will Thomas mentions that he is serving as Security for his son in an unnamed court case.

In 1831 and 1835 William B. Gleaves had already received four Land Grants from the State of Tennessee. These grants, totaling more than 100 acres of unclaimed land, appear to be in Dyer County (grants #11081-2 and 13150-1). A fifth grant, (#23367) for nearly 140 acres in Williamson County occurred in 1854. A sixth grant, also in 1831,

was for 37 acres in Sumner County. This grant (#11116) was recorded in the name William "F." Gleaves and probably was a transcription error. Tennessee Land Grants

William was married twice and his second wife Louisa survived him. Both of his marriages are documented in Early Middle Tennessee Marriages.

He wrote his will on September 25th of 1857 and appears to have died shortly thereafter since the will was entered into court during the October term that year. The will mentions Louisa by name as well as three daughters. The remainder of the children are referenced, although not by name. Dyer County, Tennessee Will Book A

William is reported to have been a successful farmer and his will suggests that to be the case. After his death, an 1863 land deal references a parcel that was part of a 1,000 acre tract belonging to "Wm. B. Gleaves".

Harriet's maiden name is sometimes listed as Lumpkin. Her first name is recorded on the marriage license as "Harriot". She is buried in a small graveyard in Davidson County.

The birthdates of Louisa's children make her year of birth questionable since she would have been over 50 years old when the youngest was born.

After William's death she appears in the 1860 Tennessee Census with a number of the children from William's two marriages. The surname is spelled incorrectly as "Gleares". The family is found living in Dyer County.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and HARRIET SIMPKINS are:

31. i. SARAH ANN⁵ GLEAVES, b. March 15, 1829, Williamson County, Tennessee; d. after 1857.
- ii. GEORGE W. GLEAVES, b. August 19, 1827, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. April 19, 1828, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- iii. FELIX R. GLEAVES, b. June 07, 1830, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. May 21, 1833, Davidson County, Tennessee.
32. iv. THOMAS BENJAMIN GLEAVES, "BLUNT", b. October 09, 1836, Williamson County, Tennessee; d. March 11, 1911, Roger Mills County, Oklahoma.
33. v. MARY JANE GLEAVES, b. about 1834; d. before September 1857.
34. vi. JOHN BELL GLEAVES, b. July 28, 1838, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. January 22, 1909, Davidson County, Tennessee.
35. vii. SUSAN GLEAVES, b. December 18, 1838; d. April 25, 1903, Madison County, Missouri.
- viii. P. GLEAVES, b. about 1842.
- ix. HARRIET GLEAVES, b. about 1845, Williamson County, Tennessee; m. R.S. CROW, January 17, 1872, Dyer County, Tennessee; b. before 1858.

Notes for HARRIET GLEAVES:

Harriet is listed as marrying twice. Her first husband is reported to be R.S. Sloan but no dates are given. The fact that both husbands share the same initials leads this author to suspect that they are one and the same person.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and LOUSIA MORGAN are:

- x. D.⁵ GLEAVES, b. about 1847, Williamson County, Tennessee.
- xi. WILLIAM DANIEL GLEAVES, b. about 1849, Williamson County, Tennessee; d. after 1882; m. (1) MARTHA BLAIR, December 16, 1874,

Dyer County, Tennessee; m. (2) RODIE WIMBERLY, December 13, 1882, Dyer County, Tennessee; b. Henry County, Tennessee; d. after 1882.

Notes for WILLIAM DANIEL GLEAVES:

The marriage license for William and Rodie Wimberly states that his occupation was "*Lumber Man*". The date of the marriage appears to be an error since "*Rhoda A. Gleaves*" is found in the 1880 Dyer County Census living with her brother-in-law, Zachary Taylor Gleaves.

36. xii. ZACHARY TAYLOR GLEAVES, b. about 1849, Williamson County, Tennessee.
37. xiii. JAMES M. GLEAVES, b. June 1848, Wilson County, Tennessee.

11. JAMES ROBERTSON⁴ GLEAVES (*THOMAS*³, *WILLIAM*², *MATTHEW*¹ *GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 13, 1799 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died December 09, 1865 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married ELIZABETH WOOD, "ELIZA" January 12, 1823 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born October 16, 1806 in Virginia, and died October 25, 1872 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JAMES ROBERTSON GLEAVES:

James appears in Davidson County, Tennessee Census records as early as 1830. Beginning in 1850 the names of all family members were listed in the census. That year James, Eliza and seven of their twelve children are recorded. The 1860 Census lists the couple with three of their younger daughters living at home.

It appears that James and Eliza must have thought that given names were very important, especially for their six daughters. The girl's names literally flow off the tongue, with each incorporating a state as the first or middle name.

James, Eliza and five of their sons were charter members of the New Hope Baptist Church in Hermitage, Tennessee. The church was founded in November of 1846 with 30 members. He and his family had been members of McCrory's Creek Church and it appears that New Hope was founded to serve the community living on the east side of Stone's River. During certain times of the year the river was impassable making it difficult for these families to attend church services. The Church records provide valuable insight to James, his family and subsequent generations. The minutes of the organizational meeting of New Hope are included here.

"The Missionary Baptist Church of New Hope was constituted at Cedar Glade School on the East Side of Stones River in Eastern Davidson County and State of Tennessee.

Agreeable to previous arrangements we who had been members of McCrory's Creek Church met at Glade School House on Saturday before the 4th Lord's Day in November 1846 then seated ourselves and chose a Moderator who presented and read the Articles of the Constitution which was adopted. We then received a lecture from Elder Peter and Thomas Fuqua which was opened and closed by prayer after which we was pronounced a distinct and Independent Church and while a hymn was sung the right hand of fellowship was given. The Church then elected Brother Hollis Hagar, Church Clerk. Done in regular conference on Saturday before the 4th lord's Day in November 1846. Signed: Hollis Hagar, Ch. Clk."

History of New Hope Baptist Church

James and Eliza's marriage is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*. They are buried in the Clements Cemetery on Earhart Road in Hermitage, Tennessee.

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and ELIZABETH WOOD are:

38. i. THOMAS W.⁵ GLEAVES, b. December 30, 1823, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. January 05, 1892, Davidson County, Tennessee.
39. ii. ROBERT HUGHES GLEAVES, b. February 12, 1825, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. March 24, 1853, Davidson County, Tennessee.
40. iii. JOHN ROBERTSON GLEAVES, b. February 24, 1826, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1901, Collin County, Texas.
41. iv. EDMUND F. GLEAVES, b. November 09, 1827, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. July 1902, Davidson County, Tennessee.
42. v. WILLIAM CARROLL GLEAVES, b. July 17, 1829, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. June 06, 1909, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
43. vi. TENNESSEE MALVINA GLEAVES, b. March 04, 1831, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. February 21, 1862.
44. vii. MARTHA ANN VIRGINIA GLEAVES, b. October 16, 1832, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. January 03, 1882, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee.
- viii. MISSOURI JANE GLEAVES, b. February 12, 1834, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1902, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. D. R. HUMBLE, August 10, 1876, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. 1847; d. 1882, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MISSOURI JANE GLEAVES:

Missouri J. Gleaves was added to the membership rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1858. *History of New Hope Baptist Church*

It appears that D.R. Humble first married Missouri Jane's sister, Sarah Catherine Louisiana Gleaves in 1873. After her death in 1875, he married her older sister, Missouri. There are reports of two children being born into this marriage.

Missouri and D.R. are reportedly buried in the Clements Cemetery.

45. ix. ELIZABETH ALABAMA GLEAVES, b. December 08, 1835, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. September 29, 1856, Davidson County, Tennessee.
46. x. JAMES FRANKLIN GLEAVES, b. March 17, 1838, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. May 25, 1862, Camp Butler, Illinois.
47. xi. CALADONIA INDIANA GLEAVES, "INDY", b. December 07, 1840, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. May 14, 1924, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- xii. SARAH CATHERINE LOUISIANA GLEAVES, b. January 08, 1845, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1875, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. D. R. HUMBLE, March 04, 1873, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. 1847; d. 1882, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for SARAH CATHERINE LOUISIANA GLEAVES:

Sarah's name was added to the Membership Rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1861. *History of New Hope Baptist Church*

After the death of Sarah Catherine, Mr. Humble appears to have

married her older sister, Missouri Jane Gleaves. Both wives are buried with their husband in the Clements Cemetery.

12. JOHN G.⁴ GLEAVES (*THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 16, 1801 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died June 14, 1854 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married ELIZABETH W. CURD December 16, 1828 in Wilson County, Tennessee, daughter of JOHN CURD and ELIZABETH LUMPKIN. She was born about 1811 in Virginia, and died after 1850 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JOHN G. GLEAVES:

John and Elizabeth's marriage is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*. John is buried in the Gleaves Family Cemetery, Jones Bend, Tennessee. Several of his children are also buried there but there is no sign of his wife, Elizabeth. Elizabeth's birth-date and location are from the 1850 Tennessee Census as are most of the birth-dates of their six surviving children.

John's will is recorded in Davidson County.

Children of JOHN GLEAVES and ELIZABETH CURD are:

- i. GEORGE W.⁵ GLEAVES, b. about 1830, Tennessee.

Notes for GEORGE W. GLEAVES:

A George W. Gleaves is listed in the *International Genealogical Index* as marrying a woman named Mary Ann Turner in Davidson County on February 4, 1857. More research is needed here.

48. ii. THOMAS H. GLEAVES, b. April 26, 1834, Tennessee; d. September 29, 1910, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- iii. RICHARD FRANKLIN GLEAVES, b. August 24, 1832, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. July 23, 1867, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for RICHARD FRANKLIN GLEAVES:

Richard first appears as a witness to a will drawn up by Fredrich Binkley in 1857. Fredrich was the father-in-law of Nancy Emiline Gleaves, a distant cousin.

Richard's own will was written July 21, 1867, two days before he died. It is recorded in Davidson County.

He is buried in the Gleaves Family Cemetery, Jones Bend, Tennessee. His headstone provides the dates spanning his life.

- iv. FELIX C. GLEAVES, b. December 26, 1834, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. May 29, 1836, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for FELIX C. GLEAVES:

Felix is buried in the Gleaves Family Cemetery, Jones Bend, Tennessee. His headstone lists him as dying before his second birthday.

- v. CATHERINE E. GLEAVES, b. August 1837, Tennessee; m. W.H. THAXTON, November 13, 1856, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- vi. JONATHAN B. GLEAVES, b. about 1839, Tennessee.

- vii. MARTHA GLEAVES, b. about 1842, Tennessee.
- viii. FINIS C. GLEAVES, b. March 12, 1846, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. October 12, 1849, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for FINIS C. GLEAVES:

Finis also died very young. He is buried in the Gleaves Family Cemetery, Jones Bend, Tennessee. His headstone is the only record of his life.

13. ELIZABETH⁴ GLEAVES (*THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1803 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died June 23, 1833 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She married ROBERT S. HILL December 15, 1825 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He was born May 06, 1801 in Virginia, and died about 1870 in Boone, Arkansas.

Notes for ELIZABETH GLEAVES:

Spouse and marriage data found in *Lafayette County Marriages* on *Ancestry.com*.

The date of Elizabeth's death appears to be inaccurate. Glen Hitt reports that Robert and Elizabeth appear in the 1850 Davidson County Census.

Children of ELIZABETH GLEAVES and ROBERT HILL are:

- i. PEYTON R.⁵ HILL, b. November 10, 1828; d. September 30, 1846, Tennessee.

Notes for PEYTON R. HILL:

The only record of Peyton is a marker in a cemetery in Davidson County located on the north side of Old Hickory Boulevard and Central Pike. The cemetery is located next to the Burning Tree Apartment Complex. The marker reads "*Peyton R. s/o Robert s. & Elizabeth Hill*".

- ii. THOMAS PHILLIP HILL, b. April 13, 1844, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. February 13, 1890, Fannin County, Texas; m. CATHERINE DUKE, September 26, 1867, Independence County, Arkansas; b. March 06, 1844, Tennessee; d. February 13, 1928, Houston, Texas.

Notes for THOMAS PHILLIP HILL:

This child may be in error since his birth-date is given as occurring after Elizabeth died.

14. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁴ GLEAVES (*THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born About 1818 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died before 1892 in Williamson County, Tennessee. He married (1) JANE S. CROCKETT January 20, 1848 in Williamson County, Tennessee, daughter of JOSEPH CROCKETT and MARY UNKNOWN. She was born about 1828 in Tennessee, and died June 1852 in Williamson County, Tennessee. He married (2) RUTH SELINA WILSON, "REBECCA" November 08, 1855 in Williamson County, Tennessee, daughter of SAMUEL WILSON and ELIZA HERBERT. She was born about 1831, and died after 1892.

Notes for BENJAMIN FRANKLIN GLEAVES:

Both of Benjamin's marriages are listed in Early Middle Tennessee Marriages.

Benjamin and his brothers, Americus and Felix all served in Hill's Company of the 1st Tennessee Infantry during the Cherokee War 1836-39. This was a unit of volunteers. On September 17, 1892, his widow, Ruth S. Wilson filed for a pension (Widow's Certificate #859). Index to Indian Wars Pension Files 1892-1926

Benjamin is listed with wife Jane Crockett Gleaves in the 1850 Census for Davidson County. In 1860 he and his second wife, Ruth are listed along with four children from both marriages.

Benjamin appears in Williamson County, Tennessee court records several times during 1856-57. In two instances, the litigation concerns the estates of his two deceased father-in-laws.

He appears in the 1870 Census living in Dickson County.

There is conflicting evidence that the name of Benjamin's second wife was Ruth Wilson Fortson. This could mean that she was previously married to a Mr. Fortson.

Children of BENJAMIN GLEAVES and JANE CROCKETT are:

- i. SARAH JANE⁵ GLEAVES, b. April 1850.

Notes for SARAH JANE GLEAVES:

Sarah is listed in the 1850 and 1860 Davidson County Censuses with her parents and siblings. She is recorded in the 1900 Williamson County Census as "*Jane Gleaves (Miss)*" which suggests that she never married.

- ii. ANDREW C. GLEAVES, b. about 1852; m. MATTIE E. FRASH, August 14, 1879, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for ANDREW C. GLEAVES:

The source of Andrew's marriage information is the Nashville Historical Index. The groom is identified as "*A.C. Gleaves*".

Children of BENJAMIN GLEAVES and RUTH WILSON are:

49. iii. SAMUELLA H.⁵ GLEAVES, "SAMMIE", b. 1856, Tennessee; d. after 1900.
- iv. ELIZA MAY GLEAVES, b. 1859.

Notes for ELIZA MAY GLEAVES:

Information on Eliza is undocumented from *Ancestry.com*.

15. STEPHEN⁴ PORTER (*MARY MARTHA³ GLEAVES, "POLLY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1790, and died 1883. He married MARGARET MCNUTT.

Child of STEPHEN PORTER and MARGARET MCNUTT is:

50. i. MALVINA⁵ PORTER, b. 1842; d. 1883.

16. MARGARET⁴ PORTER, "PEGGY" (*MARY MARTHA³ GLEAVES, "POLLY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born August 02, 1795 in Wythe County, Virginia, and died 1870 in Sugar Grove, Smyth County, Virginia. She married JOHN

SCOTT August 29, 1816 in Wythe County, Virginia, son of JAMES SCOTT and RACHEL UNKNOWN. He was born before 1800, and died after 1826 in Sugar Grove, Smyth County, Virginia.

Notes for JOHN SCOTT:

The 1815 Wythe County, Virginia Tax Assessment lists John as the co-owner of a 253 acre farm with his older brother William Scott. The farm was located "on the waters of Cripple Creek". William married Margaret's sister, Elizabeth.

John eventually moved and became a farmer in the Rye Valley of Smyth County, Virginia.

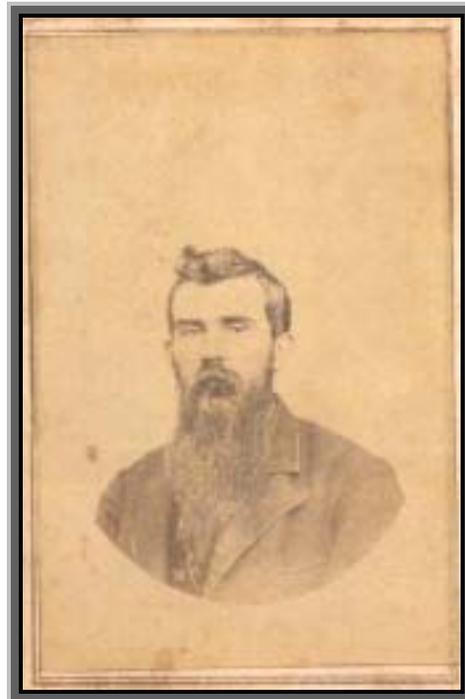
Child of MARGARET PORTER and JOHN SCOTT is:

- i. JAMES ANDREW⁵ SCOTT, b. September 22, 1826.

17. THOMAS H.⁴ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born July 18, 1803 in Wythe County, Virginia, and died March 15, 1865 in Lafayette County, Missouri. He married ELENOR W. EWING December 22, 1825 in Lafayette County, Missouri, daughter of CHATHAM EWING. She was born April 27, 1806 in Kentucky, and died May 21, 1856 in Lafayette County, Missouri.

Notes for THOMAS H. GLEAVES:

Thomas' birth-date and location are from *International Genealogical Index*. Thomas appears to have moved to Lafayette County, Missouri with his mother and her relatives after the death of his father. The exact date of the move is unknown, although it appears to have been around 1820. His marriage to Elenor Ewing is listed in *Missouri Marriages to 1850*. A number of researchers list Thomas' middle name as Harvey.



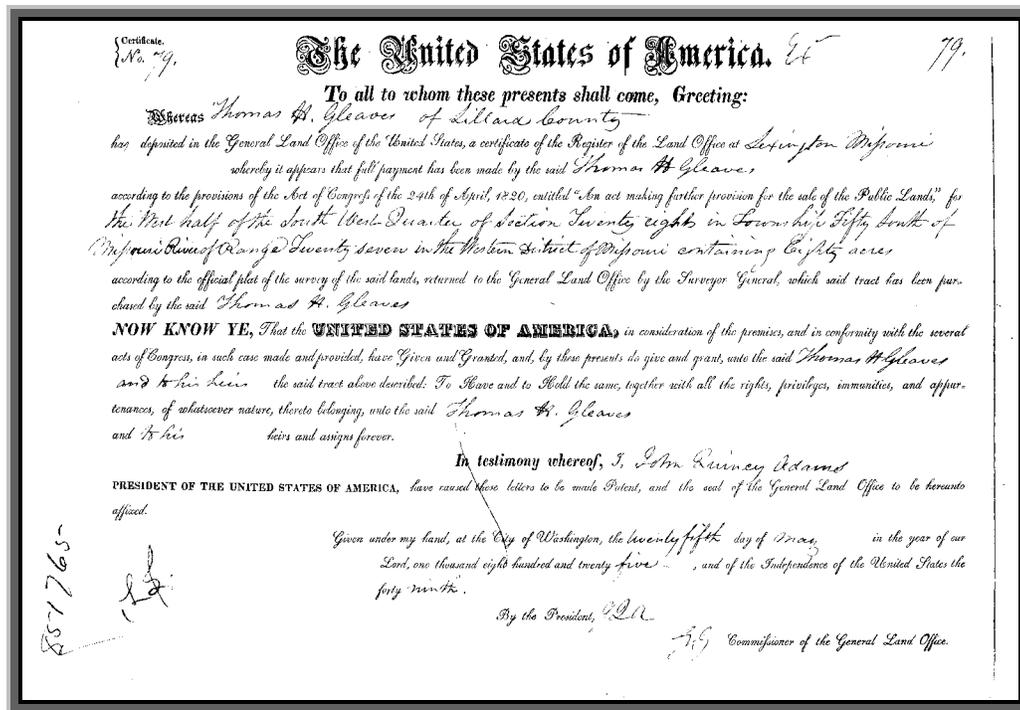
These two pictures are believed to be of Thomas and Elanor. They were the first photographs in their daughter's album. Louisa Gleave-Roberts Album

Abstracts of the wills of both of Elenor's parents, Chatham (1839) and Elizabeth (1842) mention Elenor by name. Abstracts of Wills, Lafayette County, Missouri

An abstract of Elenor's (Known as Ellen) obituary states the following: "Ellen W. Gleaves, consort of T.H., one of the oldest residents of Lafayette Co.; daughter of the late Chatham Ewing, who emigrated 1821. Married 1825, had ten children, 8 living. Cumberland Presbyterian." Lexington Citizen June 4, 1856

No State or Country of origin is given. It appears she came to Missouri with her father, since she would have been 15 at the time. The date of her marriage would have made her about 19 years old when she became Thomas' wife.

During the period of 1825-33, Thomas patented at least five tracts of land from the federal government under the Cash Entry Act of 1820. The five parcels totaled 480 acres and all were located in Lafayette County. The prices of the purchases are not listed, although the deeds still exist and may be found online in Bureau of Land Management records.



Family researcher BJ Fischer, reports that both Thomas and Ellen are buried in a Gleaves Family Cemetery located northwest of Odessa, Missouri. "These tombstones were found with a bulldozer in 1981 and had apparently been underground many years. Thomas H. 18 Jul 1803 - 15 Mar 1865, Ellen W. wf. T.H. 27 Apr 1806 - 21 May 1856." Thomas is reported to have died intestate.

Birth-dates for all their known children are found in the 1850 Missouri Census.

Children of THOMAS GLEAVES and ELENOR EWING are:

- i. ELIZABETH A.⁵ GLEAVES, b. 1830, Lafayette County, Missouri; d. after 1852; m. JOEL SNYDER, June 24, 1852, Lafayette County, Missouri.

Notes for ELIZABETH A. GLEAVES:

Spouse and marriage data found in Lafayette County Marriages.

- ii. MARY MALVINA GLEAVES, b. November 28, 1833, Lafayette County, Missouri.

Notes for MARY MALVINA GLEAVES:

Mary appears in the 1850 Census with her parents and siblings.

- 51. iii. LOUISA GLEAVES, b. October 11, 1834, Lafayette County, Missouri; d. November 08, 1893, Bedford County, Virginia.
- iv. ENDOTICA GLEAVES, b. April 10, 1837, Lafayette County, Missouri; d. November 25, 1852, Lafayette County, Missouri.

Notes for ENDOTICA GLEAVES:

Endotica is buried in the family cemetery in Lafayette County. Her birth and death information comes from her tombstone. It does not appear that she was ever married, since she was only 15 at the time of her death.

- v. MARGARET FINLEY GLEAVES, b. January 10, 1839, Lafayette County, Missouri; d. August 24, 1905, Lafayette County, Missouri; m. ALEXANDER CHAPMAN CAMPBELL, October 02, 1849, Lafayette County, Missouri; d. before 1865, Lafayette County, Missouri.

Notes for MARGARET FINLEY GLEAVES:

Margaret's birth-date is questionable since she would have been only 10 years old when she married.

The 1850 census doesn't list Margaret Finley Gleaves, but she would have been married before it was conducted.

Lafayette County Obituaries 1891-1920 list a Margaret Campbell, daughter of Thomas Gleaves b. 1-10-1839 d. 8-24-1905.

A Record in Probate Court Book K, p 197 refers to her father's real estate to be divided among his children and grandchildren who are named therein including "*Margaret Campbell wife now deceased of Alexander Campbell and their children*".

- vi. MARTHA J. GLEAVES, b. 1840, Lafayette County, Missouri.

Notes for MARTHA J. GLEAVES:

Birth facts found on *International Genealogical Index*.

- vii. MINERVA GLEAVES, b. 1842, Lafayette County, Missouri; m. ROBERT A.H. HILL, April 04, 1866, Lafayette County, Missouri.

Notes for MINERVA GLEAVES:

Minerva appears in the 1850 Census with her parents and siblings. Spouse and marriage data found in Lafayette County Marriages.

- viii. WILLIAM GLEAVES, b. 1844, Lafayette County, Missouri.

Notes for WILLIAM GLEAVES:

Birth facts found on *International Genealogical Index*.

- ix. ROBERT E. GLEAVES, b. 1847, Lafayette County, Missouri; m. MONEY VAUGHN, October 17, 1869, Lafayette County, Missouri.

Notes for ROBERT E. GLEAVES:

Spouse and marriage data found in Lafayette County Marriages.

18. MARY FLOURNEY⁴ GLEAVES, "POLLY" (*WILLIAM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 24, 1807 in Lebanon, Bullitt County, Kentucky, and died 1882 in Benton, Atacosa County, Texas. She married JOHN HICKLIN JR. September 15, 1824 in Lafayette, Missouri, son of JOHN HICKLIN and HANNAH ROOP. He was born November 07, 1800 in Knoxville, Tennessee, and died February 07, 1848 in Greenwood, Cass County, Missouri.

Notes for MARY FLOURNEY GLEAVES, "POLLY":

Birth facts for Mary were found in *International Genealogical Index*. "Mary F. Gleavis" marriage to John Hicklin is listed in Missouri Marriages to 1850. Last known to be living in Jackson County, Missouri.

Information on John Hicklin comes from notes on the *GenForum* Internet site posted by Mildred Goodman. Information on the children comes from *Ancestry.com*.

Children of MARY GLEAVES and JOHN HICKLIN are:

- i. SONORA LOUISA⁵ HICKLIN, b. August 05, 1825; d. March 05, 1902.
- ii. BAILLIU BAILEY HICKLIN, b. January 24, 1827, Greenwood, Cass County, Missouri; m. UNKNOWN WHITE.
- iii. HARVEY HICKLIN, b. July 22, 1829, Greenwood, Cass County, Missouri; d. 1893; m. NANCY LAWRENCE, February 10, 1852.
- iv. MARGARET HICKLIN, b. September 26, 1832, Greenwood, Cass County, Missouri.
- v. INGRUM H. HICKLIN, b. September 27, 1836, Greenwood, Cass County, Missouri; d. September 27, 1911; m. SALLY HAYES, August 12, 1861, Lafayette County, Missouri.
- vi. OPOSURA HICKLIN, b. June 04, 1839, Greenwood, Cass County, Missouri.
- vii. ELIZA ELLEN HICKLIN, b. April 04, 1843, Pleasant Hill, Cass County, Missouri; d. December 22, 1903, Lytle, Atacosa County, Texas; m. JAMES MADISON WEBB.

19. ELIZA TURK⁴ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 07, 1809 in Lebanon, Bullitt County, Kentucky, and died September 16, 1853 in Lafayette County, Missouri. She married DR. NATHANIEL COFFEE MITCHELL, February 10, 1825 in Lafayette County, Missouri, son of THOMAS MITCHELL and ELIZABETH MORTON. He was born November 26, 1801 in Cook County, Tennessee, and died September 24, 1881.

Notes for ELIZA TURK GLEAVES:

Eliza appears to have moved to Lafayette County, Missouri with her mother and her relatives after the death of her father. The exact date of the move is unknown, although it appears to have been around 1820. Eliza's marriage to Nathaniel C. Mitchell is listed in Missouri Marriages to 1850.

Biographical Sketch of Nathaniel Mitchell

"Dr Nathaniel C Mitchel, son of Thomas & Elizabeth (Morton) Mitchel was born in Cook County, Tenn, Nov 26 1801. In 1816, in the company with his father and family, he arrived in Cooper Co., MO and settled 3 miles east of Boonville. In 1821, he began the study of medicine under Dr. Jabez Hubbard and completed a course of reading under Dr. Nat Huchison. He located in this county in 1824. Feb 10, 1825, he united in marriage with Miss Eliza T Gleaves, daughter of William Gleaves of KY. For 15 years he devoted his time to medicine. In 1832, he was elected to the Legislature and was re-elected to fill the vacancy caused by the death of Wm McCousland.

The Dr's first wife died in 1853. He again married in 1859 to Miss Rebecca P Evans, who died in 1869. He raised 6 sons and four daughters by his first wife and lost three sons in the southern army: Wm T Mitchel, Charles H Mitchel and Nathaniel B Mitchell. Two other sons, James and John were also Confederate soldiers. These with David Mitchel are the surviving sons. Three daughters are: Nancy J Howe, Letitia Mitchel and Susan Hammer. The eldest, Elizabeth Harber, the wife of Wm Harber, is dead."

1877 Atlas of Lafayette County Missouri

Last known to be living in Lafayette County, Missouri.

Children of ELIZA GLEAVES and NATHANIEL MITCHELL are:

- i. JOSEPHENE⁵ MITCHELL, b. after 1825.
- ii. CHARLES MITCHELL, b. after 1825.

Notes for Charles H. Mitchell
Charles died in the Civil War.

- iii. WILLIAM T. MITCHELL, b. after 1825.

Notes for WILLIAM T. MITCHELL:
William died in the Civil War.

52. iv. NANCY JANE MITCHELL, b. February 18, 1835; d. December 16, 1908.
- v. LETIIA MITCHELL, b. after 1825.
- vi. ELIZABETH MITCHELL, d. before 1877, m. WILLIAM HARBER.
- vii. SUSAN MITCHELL m. UNKNOWN HAMMER, before 1877.
- vii. NATHANIEL B. MITCHELL.

Notes for NATHANIEL B. MITCHELL:
Nathaniel died in the Civil War.

- ix. JAMES MITCHELL.

Notes for JAMES MITCHELL:
James served in the Confederate Army.

- x. JOHN MITCHELL.

Notes for JOHN MITCHELL:
John served in the Confederate Army.

- xii. DAVID MITCHELL.

20. ELIZABETH TERRESSA⁴ GLEAVES (*ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born June 28, 1816 in Tennessee, and died March 25, 1879 in Sherman, Grayson County, Texas. She married BURRELL JETHRO PERRY June 04, 1833 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He was born January 09, 1805 in Georgia, and died November 15, 1890 in Sherman, Grayson County, Texas.

Notes for ELIZABETH TERRESSA GLEAVES:

Elizabeth's marriage may be found in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*. There is a conflicting report listing her place of birth was Athens, Alabama.

Children of ELIZABETH GLEAVES and BURRELL PERRY are:

- i. ABSOLOM G.⁵ PERRY.
- ii. JOHN F. PERRY.
- iii. BLACKMAN R. PERRY.
- iv. GUY TRIGG PERRY.
- v. BENJAMIN FRANK PERRY.
- vi. LEONA G. PERRY.
- vii. MARTHA PERRY.
- viii. SALLY PERRY.
53. ix. BURRELL JETHRO PERRY, JR., b. November 29, 1851, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. November 29, 1920, Rock Creek, Texas.

21. GUY TRIGG⁴ GLEAVES (*ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1814 in Tennessee, and died 1867 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee. He married (1) HARRIET H. HARDY September 26, 1836 in Wilson County, Tennessee, daughter of WILLIAM HARDY and CATHERINE UNKNOWN. She was born August 26, 1817, and died June 21, 1849 in Wilson County, Tennessee. He married (2) JULIA A. JENNINGS September 29, 1851 in Wilson County, Tennessee, daughter of CLEM JENNINGS and ELIZABETH BENNETT. She was born July 24, 1817 in Sumner County, Tennessee, and died September 13, 1885 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for GUY TRIGG GLEAVES:

Biographical Sketch of Guy Trigg & Julia Jennings-Glaves

"The legend persists that Mt. Juliet derived its name from Miss Julia Glaves, and the "Mount" on which she lived in her latter days, one-half mile south of the present city of Mt. Juliet.

Julia Jennings was born July 24, 1817 near Cedar Lick Creek and the Cumberland River, the daughter of Clem and Elizabeth (Bennett) Jennings. Clem and his brother Richard had come to Tennessee very early from Prince Edward County, Virginia. The Bennetts had settled across the river in Sumner County. Julia first married James H. Baird, a member of a wealthy family in District 24, Wilson County. His father was Andrew and his grandfather was Zebulon. Julia and James had one son, William, born in 1838. James died when the child was very young.

The 1850 census shows Julia and her son living alone in District 24. It also shows Guy Trigg Glaves living with four young children in District 25. His first wife, Harriet Hardy, died in 1847. Not long after 1850 Julia and Guy were married and they lived in

the Gleaves home in Old Mt. Juliet on the south side of the Stagecoach Road (now known as the Old Lebanon Dirt Road). The house was still standing in 1985. Their first child, Jimmy, was born in 1852 and died in 1853. There were three other children - Micah Ann, Ben and Jesse.

In 1859 Julia and Guy Trigg Gleaves deeded the land where she had formerly lived to her son William. In 1861 William, having joined the Confederate Army, made his will leaving his land to his half-sister and half-brothers and a young cousin. A year later, Dec. 13, 1862, he was killed at the battle of Fredericksburg, Virginia. His mother sent a wagon and brought his body home to be buried near his father, James Baird. His grandfather, Andrew Baird, was buried there the next year. Nearby was his half-brother, Jimmy. Only five years later his stepfather, Guy Trigg Gleaves, was also buried there.

During the Civil war Miss Julia gained a reputation as a "guardian angel" in the little community, helping the sick and needy. She and her husband operated a store near their home and it is said that they never turned away anyone because they could not pay.

Guy Trigg Gleaves' will was probated in 1868, and Julia was again a widow with young children to care for alone. Mr. Gleaves was a wealthy man for that time, owning some property in downtown Nashville as well as a sizeable estate in Mt. Juliet.

When the railroad was built, about 1870, Julia's daughter Micah Ann married Jasper Tabler, the doctor for the railroad construction company. Almost twenty years after the death of her husband, Julia died at the age of 78. Both Micah Ann and her husband Jasper Tabler are buried there, as is Julia's son Ben and others of the family. The cemetery is on the "Mount" which overlooks Mt. Juliet and is itself a fitting monument to our "Miss Julie".

West Wilson Neighbors

Guy and his first wife, Harriet Hardy are documented through census records. Her father's will, dated May of 1850, mentions Guy and four of their children. Harriet is buried in the Hardy-Harkreader Family Cemetery in Mt. Juliet. Her headstone reads; "Harriett H. Gleaves Aug. 26, 1817 - June 21, 1849, Consort of G.T. Gleaves, A member of the Methodist Episcopal Church".

Julia is buried in the Gleaves-Tabler Cemetery along with the families of one of her sons, Ben and daughter Micah Ann.

Guy T. is buried in the Baird-Barton Cemetery on South Rutland Road in Wilson County.

Children of GUY GLEAVES and HARRIET HARDY are:

54.
 - i. JAMES W.⁵ GLEAVES, b. about 1838, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. after 1883.
 - ii. CATHERINE J. GLEAVES, b. About 1841, Wilson County, Tennessee; m. JARVIS M. COOK, February 15, 1860, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for CATHERINE J. GLEAVES:

Catherine appears in the 1850 census with her father, but is not listed in 1860. She may have married and moved away by that time. The will of a Catherine Gleaves was probated in Davidson County on June 20, 1866, although without researching it, this author cannot be positive that it refers to this individual.

A lawsuit filed by James P. Wright on March 1, 1869, regarding her father's estate, lists her married name as Cook.

Catherine's marriage to Jarvis Cook appears on a Wilson County website.

- iii. MARGARET JARMAN GLEAVES, "MAGGIE", b. 1843, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. after 1903; m. (1) ALFRED A. ADAMS, November 25, 1863, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. before 1848; d. before 1870; m. (2) WILLIAM HARRISON DOAK, 1870; b. 1828, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. 1903, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MARGARET JARMAN GLEAVES, "MAGGIE":

Margaret appears in the 1850 and 1860 Wilson County Census living with her family.

Margaret was added to the Membership Rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1861. Many of the founding members of this church were from the James Robertson Gleaves family, cousins several times removed.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

Maggie's first marriage to Alfred Adams is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*.

Margaret Jarman Gleaves-Doak who filed a Confederate Widow's pension application #4765 shortly after 1900. The application states that she was born in Wilson County in 1843 and her husband William in the same county in 1828. They were married in Wilson County in 1870. This was Maggie's second marriage as she was the widow of Alfred Adams at the time. William died in 1903. The marriage is listed in the *International Genealogical Index* as well. A second application #07846 was filed some years later suggesting that the first application was not successful. More research is needed to confirm this connection.

Tennessee Confederate Widows

- iv. JOHN W. GLEAVES, b. about 1845.
v. E.J. GLEAVES, b. before 1850.

Notes for E.J. GLEAVES:

There is some doubt as to whether this is a child born to Guy and Harriet.

This may be the Edward Gleaves who served as a private in Company D of the 30th Tennessee Infantry Regiment in 1862. He is listed as being in the hospital at Clarksville when Ft. Donelson was surrendered. He is listed as coming from Sumner County. www.tngenweb.usit.com/sumner

An Ed Gleaves is listed in the *International Genealogical Index* as marrying Mary Robertson on 12/28/1876 in Dickson County, Tennessee, although this is the location settled by the Michael Gleaves line.

Children of GUY GLEAVES and JULIA JENNINGS are:

- vi. JIMMY⁵ GLEAVES, b. April 11, 1852, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. May 09, 1853, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JIMMY GLEAVES:

Jimmy is buried in the Baird-Barton Cemetery on South Rutland Road in Wilson County.

- vii. MICAH ANN GLEAVES, b. March 03, 1854; d. September 03, 1948; m. DR. JASPER NEWTON TABLER, about 1870, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. 1842; d. 1917.

Notes for MICAH ANN GLEAVES:

Jasper was a doctor for a railroad construction company.

Micah and Jasper are buried in the Gleaves-Tabler Cemetery which is on Old Lebanon Road a half mile off of Mt. Juliet Road in Wilson County.

- 55. viii. BENJAMIN T. GLEAVES, b. June 1856, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. July 1919, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee.
- 56. ix. JESSE HARRISON GLEAVES, b. May 06, 1859, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. July 1, 1915, Chattanooga, Tennessee.
- x. TAVEL GLEAVES, b. before 1867; d. about 1873, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for TAVEL GLEAVES:

An entry under Wills & Inventories is recorded in Wilson County Court records on January 13, 1874. The entry is "*Tavel Gleaves Inventory*" which suggests that he died sometime about 1873. *People of Wilson County*

22. JAMES T.⁴ GLEAVES (*ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born about 1823 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died after 1880. He married (1) SARAH S. DUNAWAY July 28, 1840 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born about 1823, and died before 1879. He married (2) FANNIE E. TOONE April 1879 in Hardeman County, Tennessee. She was born about 1844, and died after 1880.

Notes for JAMES T. GLEAVES:

James appears to have married twice. Sarah's date of death is unknown. The 1880 Davidson County Census lists his wife as "*Frances*". She is too young to be the mother of any known children.

Hardeman County, Tennessee marriage records list a James T. Gleaves marrying a woman named Fannie E. Toone in April of 1879.

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and SARAH DUNAWAY are:

- i. GEORGE W.⁵ GLEAVES, b. about 1848.
- 57. ii. JAMES A. GLEAVES, b. August 1849, Tennessee; d. 1911, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- 58. iii. ROBERT O. GLEAVES, b. January 1854, Tennessee.
- 59. iv. ANDREW KNOX GLEAVES, b. about 1857.
- v. WILLIAM H. GLEAVES, b. September 1857, Tennessee; m. HATTIE E. BLISS, January 22, 1885, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. April 1868, New York.

Notes for WILLIAM H. GLEAVES:

This couple appears in the 1900 Census for Davidson County. Hattie and her mother are listed as being born in New York and her two sisters are reported to have been born in Louisiana. William and Hattie's marriage is recorded in Davidson County although he is listed only as "*W.H.*", rather than his full name.

23. HIRAM KERR⁴ TURK (*MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born October 15, 1803 in Wythe County, Virginia, and died February 16, 1880 in Cumberland County, Kentucky. He married NANCY MOORE March 20, 1823 in Adair County, Kentucky, daughter of CHARLES MOORE. She was born June 14, 1800, and died July 11, 1889 in Adair County, Kentucky.

Notes for HIRAM KERR TURK:

The date of birth is reported to be in the bible of Hiram K. Turk. Another account has the date of birth as 10/15/1803. Yet another account has the date of birth as 3/15/1803. A second report on Hiram's death has the location being Scott County, Illinois. Nancy's father was against her marriage to Hiram, so he cut her out of the will.

Biographical Sketch of Hiram K. Turk

"Hiram was a tanner by trade. He began his life with no inheritance and by his own industry and sacrifice had an estate worth \$9,000 which he left to his children. Both Nancy and Hiram were lifetime members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church."

Kentucky, A History of the State

Child of HIRAM TURK and NANCY MOORE is:

- i. DR. JAMES GLEAVES⁵ TURK, b. April 15, 1833, Adair County, Kentucky; d. August 21, 1916, Clinton, Missouri; m. ANN PITTMAN FLOWERS, 1858; b. September 13, 1837, Russellville, Kentucky; d. 1928.

Notes for JAMES GLEAVES TURK, DR.:

James was a doctor and served as a surgeon in the Union Army during the Civil War. Copies of both James and Ann's obituaries are in the possession of this author.

24. MANOAH GLEAVES⁴ TURK (*MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born June 07, 1807 in Adair County, Kentucky, and died September 17, 1867 in Scott County, Illinois. He married ANNE BOLENE CARTER April 10, 1827 in Adair County, Kentucky, daughter of BENJAMIN CARTER and MARY SLEDD. She was born September 22, 1812 in Amherst County, Virginia, and died December 20, 1891 in Prairie Creek, Lawrence County, Missouri.

Notes for MANOAH GLEAVES TURK:

Noah and his family appear in the Adair County, Kentucky census records in 1830, 1840 and 1850. He is listed in the Jasper County, Missouri records for 1860 and 1870-80 in Lawrence County, Missouri. His marriage to Ann Carter is listed in *Adair County, Kentucky Marriages 1800-1840*.

Ann's will is recorded at Mt. Vernon, Lawrence Co., Missouri. She left 80 acres to her son, John C. Turk, and personal property sold and after paying debts, divided among other children. Her will is dated August 6, 1872.

Biographical Sketch of Manoah Gleaves Turk

"In 1854, Mr. Turk moved to Missouri and settled in Jasper County. He went south during the war and died in Scott County, Illinois in 1867 at the age of sixty years. He was a good business man, a man of property, owning 1,800 acres of land in Jasper

County and slaves. He was a man of character and honor. He and his wife were members of the Methodist Episcopal Church South."

History of Missouri Illustrated, "History of Old Settlers"

Children of MANOAH TURK and ANNE CARTER are:

60. i. THOMAS CARTER⁵ TURK, b. April 01, 1828, Adair County, Kentucky; d. May 30, 1914, Hillsboro, Hill County, Texas.
- ii. AMANDA MALVINA TURK, b. October 19, 1829, Adair County, Kentucky; d. March 02, 1906, Leslie, Cumberland County, Kentucky; m. NORMAN ALLEN, July 20, 1845, Adair County, Kentucky.
- iii. BENJAMIN KING TURK, b. April 01, 1830, Adair County, Kentucky; d. September 15, 1918, Lawrence County, Missouri; m. (1) MARTHA A. GUM, May 08, 1851, Lawrence County, Missouri; b. November 12, 1832, Illinois; d. January 27, 1873, Lawrence County, Missouri; m. (2) GEORGIA STROUD, October 21, 1875, Lawrence County, Missouri.

Notes for BENJAMIN KING TURK:

Biographical Sketch of Benjamin King Turk

"Benjamin Turk was reared as a farmer, and also learned the tanner's trade. He moved to Lawrence Co, MO in 1850 and opened a tanyard. In 1854 he purchased 400 acres in Jasper Co, MO and remained there until 1857. He then returned to Lawrence Co, and bought another farm of 400 acres. He was said to have had "probably the best herd of short-horned cattle west of the Mississippi", which he had purchased from herds of Kentucky. He was is one of the founders of the Short-horn Breeder's Association in southwest Missouri."

History of Newton, Lawrence, Barry and McDonald Counties, Missouri

Georgia was a widow when she married Benjamin.

61. iv. MARY ANN TURK, b. October 13, 1832, Adair County, Kentucky; d. June 07, 1907, Leslie, Cumberland County, Kentucky.
62. v. NOAH GLEAVES TURK, b. May 13, 1834, Adair County, Kentucky; d. June 15, 1919, Lawrence County, Missouri.
- vi. MARGARET JANE TURK, b. November 01, 1835, Adair County, Kentucky; d. October 20, 1909, Robinson, Brown County, Kansas; m. PHILLIP SWIGERT KELLEY, August 27, 1856, Jasper County, Missouri; b. June 13, 1825, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio; d. October 25, 1888, Robinson, Brown County, Kansas.

Notes for MARGARET JANE TURK:

Margaret appears in the 1850 Adair County, Kentucky census.

- vii. ALBARINE MARSHALL TURK, b. March 06, 1837, Adair County, Kentucky; d. March 10, 1923, Lawrence County, Missouri; m. MARY VIRGINIA HUNTER TURK, October 22, 1865; b. March 07, 1845, Tennessee; d. October 20, 1936, Lawrence County, Missouri.

Notes for ALBARINE MARSHALL TURK:

Albarine served as a private in Company E, 8th Battalion, Missouri Infantry, CSA, during the Civil War. He enlisted on November 27, 1862, at Horsehead, Arkansas. He was surrendered to the Federal Forces by General E.K. Smith and was paroled at Shreveport, Louisiana, 8 Jun 1865.

Albarine's biography, will and obituary exist although this author does not have a copy of any of these documents.

- viii. ELIZA ANN TURK, b. October 20, 1838, Adair County, Kentucky; d. 1838, Adair County, Kentucky.
- ix. HIRAM K. TURK, b. February 26, 1840, Adair County, Kentucky; d. Bet. 1861 - 1865.

Notes for HIRAM K. TURK:

Hiram is reported to have been killed during the Civil War while serving in the CSA. No details or identification of his unit has been found by this author.

- x. JULIA ALLEN TURK, b. December 22, 1841, Adair County, Kentucky; d. December 12, 1912, Lawrence County, Missouri; m. UNKNOWN DOWDY.
- xi. MARTICIA T. TURK, b. December 10, 1843, Adair County, Kentucky; d. 1907, Lawrence County, Missouri; m. DAN J. MCKINZIE.
- xii. ROBERT JACKSON TURK, b. February 25, 1846, Adair County, Kentucky; d. between 1861 - 1865.

Notes for ROBERT JACKSON TURK:

Like his brother Hiram, Robert was also killed during the Civil War while serving in the CSA. No details or identification of his unit has been found by this author.

- xiii. SUSANNAH LUSARALI TURK, "LOUSARAH", b. July 26, 1848, Adair County, Kentucky; d. February 21, 1877, Lawrence County, Missouri.
- xiv. JOHN CRAWFORD TURK, b. March 26, 1850, Adair County, Kentucky; d. October 05, 1931, Lawrence County, Missouri; m. MARY JANE STOTTS, April 13, 1873, Lawrence County, Missouri; b. July 10, 1854, Stotts City, Lawrence County, Missouri; d. April 20, 1951, Lawrence County, Missouri.
- xv. WILLIAM C. TURK, b. March 26, 1852, Adair County, Kentucky; d. July 24, 1852, Adair County, Kentucky.
- xvi. JOSEPHINE TURK, b. April 12, 1853, Adair County, Kentucky; d. 1860.

25. THOMAS JOHNSON⁴ TURK (MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.) was born November 10, 1811 in Adair County, Kentucky, and died 1845 in Adair County, Kentucky. He married PARTHENIA L. CARTER before 1837 in Adair County, Kentucky, daughter of BENJAMIN CARTER and MARY SLEDD. She was born August 26, 1814 in Amherst County, Virginia, and died February 10, 1874 in Madison County, Iowa.

Child of THOMAS TURK and PARTHENIA CARTER is:

- i. WILLIAM MARION⁵ TURK, b. March 12, 1837, Adair County, Kentucky; d. November 04, 1897, Blair Chapel Cemetery, Madison County, Iowa; m. SARAH BLAIR, "SALLY", May 13, 1856, Columbia, Adair County, Kentucky; b. March 11, 1837, Adair County, Kentucky; d. January 10, 1890, Blair Chapel Cemetery, Madison County, Iowa.

26. JAMES WASHINGTON⁴ FINLEY (*ESTHER³ GLEAVES, WILLIAM², MATTHEW GLAVES, SR.*) was born October 13, 1813 in Christian County, Kentucky, and died May 02, 1865 in San Jose, California. He married (1) MARGARET JANE CAMPBELL October 25, 1838 in Callaway County, Missouri, daughter of WILLIAM CAMPBELL and SARAH MCNARY. She was born February 01, 1820 in Muhlenburg County, Kentucky, and died October 01, 1852 in San Jose, California. He married (2) REBECCA IVEY MCCOY May 04, 1854 in Santa Clara County, California.

Notes for JAMES WASHINGTON FINLEY:

Information on this Family Group comes from Finley Family Records copied by Carem Finley.

"James is first found in census records in Callaway County, Missouri in 1840, shortly after his marriage and again in 1850. In April of 1852, James and family joined three other families in a wagon train to San Jose, California, the total party numbering forty-four. A detailed account of their five-month trip was later written by their son, Newton Gleaves Finley.

James' wife, Margaret Jane, became ill with mountain fever on the trip, left the party at Stockton and went by ambulance to Santa Clara where she died shortly before the arrival of the rest of the party. She is buried in one of the first graves in Santa Clara Cemetery. James, with seven children under the age of 13, lost little time in finding another wife, Rebecca McCoy. They are found in the 1860 census of Santa Clara with all the family still intact, (except Sarah who had probably married by then), plus three more children of their own. James died 2 May 1865 in San Jose, Santa Clara County."

Children of JAMES FINLEY and MARGARET CAMPBELL are:

63.
 - i. NEWTON GLEAVES⁵ FINLEY, b. March 05, 1841, Saline County, Missouri; d. June 21, 1933, Santa Clara County, California.
 - ii. WILLIAM ASA FINLEY, b. September 16, 1839.
 - iii. SARAH ESTHER FINLEY, b. September 28, 1842; m. JOSEPH EMERY.
 - iv. JOHN PETTIS FINLEY, b. December 30, 1844.
 - v. HUGH MCNARY FINLEY, b. November 1846.

Notes for HUGH MCNARY FINLEY:

"Resided in Benton County, Oregon from at least 1880 to 1922. He married Emma . They had at least 4 children: Ross, Edna, Ada, Percy."

- vi. ANN ELIZA FINLEY, b. April 27, 1849.

Notes for ANN ELIZA FINLEY:

"She moved to Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon where she attended Methodist College (now Oregon State University), where her brother, William, was President. She married Dr. T.V. Embree, 13 February 1868

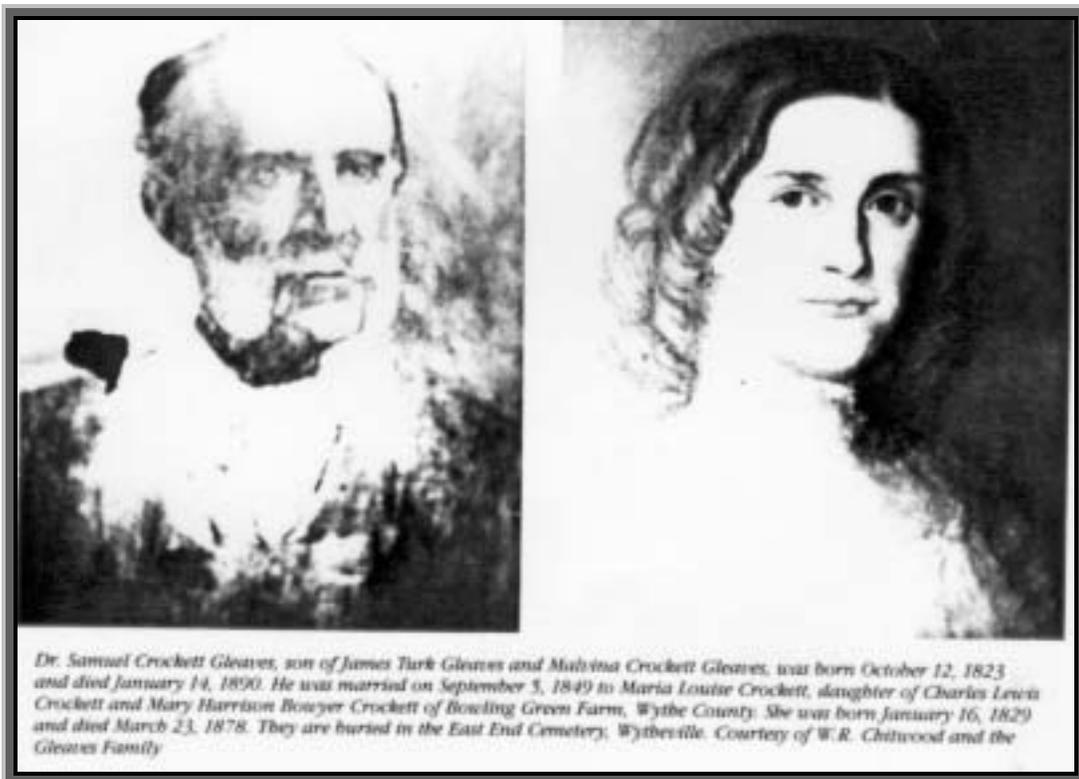
and they later lived in Lafayette, Corvallis and Dallas, Oregon. She was living with her two sons, Clyde and Van of Mount Hood when she died 7 March 1925.”

vii. JAMES BENJAMIN FINLEY, b. May 1850, m. REBECCA MCCOY.

Children of JAMES FINLEY and REBECCA MCCOY are:

- viii. THOMAS B.⁵ FINLEY, b. about 1855, Santa Clara County, California.
- ix. MARGARET E. FINLEY, b. about 1857, Santa Clara County, California.
- x. JOSEPH F. FINLEY, b. about 1857, Santa Clara County, California.

27. SAMUEL CROCKETT⁴ GLEAVES (*JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born October 12, 1823 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia, and died January 14, 1890 in Wythe County, Virginia. He married (1) MARIA LOUISE CROCKETT September 05, 1849 in Wythe County, Virginia, daughter of CHARLES CROCKETT and MARY BOWYER. She was born January 16, 1829 in Bowling Green Farm, Wythe County, Virginia, and died February 23, 1878 in Wythe County, Virginia. He married (2) FANNIE D. DRAGAN June 06, 1883 in Mobile, Alabama. She was born 1845 in Mobile, Alabama, and died after 1892.



Portraits of Wythe County, Virginia

Notes for SAMUEL CROCKETT GLEAVES:

Biographical Sketch of Samuel Crockett Gleaves

“SAMUEL CROCKETT GLEAVES - physician and surgeon, is the son of James Turk Gleaves, who was born in Wythe County, of a family early seated in the county and honorably identified with its history. James T. Gleaves was a soldier in the 1812 war,

ranking as captain, until promoted major, commanding troops stationed at Norfolk. He served a number of terms in the Virginia legislature, and was often solicited to run for senate and congress, but declined, preferring the comforts and privacy of home life. He married Melvina Crockett, and both are now deceased, his death occurring in 1862 and hers in 1870.

Their son, subject of this sketch, was born at Cripple Creek, Wythe County, October 12, 1823, and his first marriage was to Maria L. Crockett, who died March 23, 1878. They had three sons, now ably filling distinguished positions: James Lucian, A.M., M.D., born November 12, 1852; Charles Wythe, A.M., M.D., born August 13, 1855; Taylor, A.M., Civil Engineer, born May 27, 1860.

In Mobile, Alabama, June 6, 1883, Dr. Gleaves wedded Fannie D., daughter of Edmund S. and Roxanna (Brock) Dragan. She was born in Mobile in 1845; her mother, born in Georgia, is now living in Mobile; her father, a native of North Carolina, is deceased. Samuel C. Gleaves was graduated from the Pennsylvania Medical University, April 17, 1848, and has ever since devoted himself to the duties of the profession he had chosen. In 1875, he was president of the State Medical Society, in 1880, he was appointed director of the Medical College, in 1883 of the Western Lunatic Asylum. During the years of the war he was surgeon of the 45th Infantry, and medical director of the Confederate States Army. He has his residence and post office address at Wytheville, Wythe County, Virginia."

Biographical Sketches of Wythe County, Virginia

In 1888, J.N. Cross, who served as a Captain in the Seventh Ohio Infantry read a paper before a veteran's organization in Minnesota. His text dealt with the battle of Kessler's Cross Lanes, a relatively minor encounter in August of 1861, near Charleston, West Virginia. Captain Cross was wounded in the shoulder and captured by Confederate troops under General Floyd.

"At the cross-roads the rebel surgeon-general, Dr. Gleaves, of Wytheville, Virginia, of Floyd's army, took a silk handkerchief from his pocket, tied it to my silk handkerchief, and made a sling for my arm. The next day I offered him the handkerchief, but he said that I needed it, and told me to keep it till he called for it, which I have done, though I am taking steps to return it to his family. My mother kept it as long as she lived, as showing what a kind-hearted enemy might do on the battle-field."

Glimpses of the Nation's Struggle

After Samuel's death, his second wife, Fannie returned to Mobile, Alabama where she was listed in the City Directory in 1891 and 1892.

Children of SAMUEL GLEAVES and MARIA CROCKETT are:

64. i. JAMES LUCIEN⁵ GLEAVES, b. November 12, 1852, Bolling Green, Wythe County, Virginia; d. January 07, 1913, Wytheville, Wythe County, Virginia.
65. ii. CHARLES WYTHE GLEAVES, DR., b. August 13, 1855, Bowling Green Farm, Wythe County, Virginia; d. February 12, 1935, Wythe County, Virginia.
66. iii. ALLEN TAYLOR GLEAVES, "TAYLOR", b. May 27, 1860.

28. ROBERT HARVEY⁴ GLEAVES (*JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 30, 1836 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia, and died January 17, 1901 in Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia. He married JULIA K. BENBOW January 27, 1876 in Guilford County, North Carolina, daughter of JESSIE BENBOW and ANNA CLARK. She was born July 30, 1852 in Guilford County, North Carolina, and died after 1931.

Notes for ROBERT HARVEY GLEAVES:

Biographical Sketch of Robert H. Gleaves

“Robert H. and George Wythe Gleaves - are sons of James T. and Melvina (Crockett) Gleaves, who lived and died in Wythe County. Their mother was closely related to Davy Crockett, of border annals. On their father's side they are of a family represented on the battlefields of Virginia for three generations. Their grandfather, William Gleaves, was a lieutenant under General Greene in the Revolutionary War, their father was an ensign in the 1812 War and stationed at Norfolk, and five of his sons enrolled their names for the defense of Virginia in the late war. Robert H. enlisted at Wytheville, May 29, 1861 and served one year as Captain of Company D, 45 Virginia Infantry. At Saltville, in July, 1862, he re-enlisted, Captain of Company E, 21st Virginia Cavalry, and served until discharged for ill health at Greenville, in 1864.

. Robert H. fought at Parisburg, Rogersville, Blue Springs, Greenville, Henderson Mill, Bluntville, Carter Station and Wytheville. Of the other brothers, Dr.S.C. was surgeon of the 45th Infantry, James T. was sergeant of the Wythe Greys 4th Infantry, and died at Winchester, december 17, 1861, from exposure, Andrew J. was in the Home guards, and died of disease contracted in the line of duty.

In Guilford County, North Carolina, January 27, 1876 Robert H. Gleaves married Julia K. Benbow. He was born in Wythe County, January 30, 1836 and she was born in the county where her marriage ocured. July 30, 1852 was the date of her birth and their children were born: James T. May 8, 1878; Anna M., March 30, 1880; Robert Lee, May 3, 1882; Jessie Lilian, March 12, 1884. Jessie and Anna Clark Benbow of Guilford County are the parents of Mrs. R. H. Gleaves. The father of Mr. Gleaves served in the Virginia legislature for several terms, and was for a number of years presiding justice of the Wythe County court.

*Biographical Sketches of Wythe County,
Virginia*

A series of books on individual Confederate regiments from Virginia provide some additional information on Robert. His occupation is listed as "a farmer" when he first enlisted in the 4th Virginia Infantry Regiment. He enlisted on the day that Virginia



voted to secede from the Union. He left that unit after only one month to form the "Wythe County Minute Men" which became Company D of the 45th Infantry. His service in the 21st Virginia Cavalry appears to have been with another company of men he recruited. The unit did not have a letter designation but rather is referred to in Unit's history as "Robert H. Gleaves Company". The company appears to have been disbanded with troopers transferring to other companies in the Regiment about the time he was discharged for ill health. An additional note on his service states that his death in 1901 was due to pneumonia.

After his death, Julia filed for a Confederate Widow's Pension. It appears to have been granted in 1931.

Robert is buried in the family cemetery on Cripple Creek and this author assumes that Julia is as well.

Children of ROBERT GLEAVES and JULIA BENBOW are:

- i. JAMES T.⁵ GLEAVES, b. May 08, 1878, Wythe County, Virginia.
- ii. ANNA M. GLEAVES, b. March 30, 1880, Wythe County, Virginia.
- iii. ROBERT LEE GLEAVES, b. May 03, 1882, Wythe County, Virginia.
- iii. JESSIE LILIAN GLEAVES, b. March 12, 1884, Wythe County, Virginia.

Notes for JESSIE GLEAVES:

Jessie is listed as a contributor to her sister Ruth's cookbook. It lists her as "*Jessie Gleaves Dunkley*".

- v. ALINE GLEAVES, b. after 1885, Wythe County, Virginia; m. HARRY LABAS.

Notes for ALINE GLEAVES:

DAR Lineage #71399

- vi. JULIA KYLE GLEAVES, b. after 1885, Wythe County, Virginia; m. CHARLES ALLEN.

Notes for JULIA KYLE GLEAVES:

DAR Lineage #71398

- vii RUTH GLEAVES

Notes for RUTH GLEAVES:

The only record found pertaining to Ruth is the "*Blue and White Cookbook*" which she compiled for the Longwood College (Virginia) Alumnae Association, date unknown. The book is dedicated "*To the memory of my Mother, Julia Benbow Gleaves*".

29. EMELINE⁴ ALLEN (SARAH³ GLEAVES, "SALLY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.) was born December 19, 1814 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, and died May 29, 1880 in Willow Shade, Kentucky. She married JOHN INGRAM ALEXANDER September 23, 1830 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, son of INGRAM ALEXANDER and ELIZABETH NUNN. He was born December 23, 1805 in Virginia, and died 1837 in Warren County, Kentucky.

Notes for EMELINE ALLEN:

Her date of death is reported in the Nathan Allen bible to be 5/29/1880. At the same time it says she died at age 66 years, 6 month and 25 days which, using her birth date, would be 5/24/1880.

Children of EMELINE ALLEN and JOHN ALEXANDER are:

- i. RUEBEN⁵ ALEXANDER.
- ii. SARAH ELIZABETH ALEXANDER.
- iii. MARTHA JANE ALEXANDER.

30. NATHAN PERRY⁴ ALLEN (*SARAH³ GLEAVES, "SALLY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 30, 1830 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, and died February 15, 1909 in Bowling Green, Warren County, Kentucky. He married CATHERINE EUBANK EDMUNDS October 23, 1855 in Glasgow, Barren County, Kentucky. She was born 1834, and died 1916.

Notes for CATHERINE EUBANK EDMUNDS:

Her date of birth and marriage are recorded in the William Edmunds Bible.

Children of NATHAN ALLEN and CATHERINE EDMUNDS are:

- i. ORA⁵ ALLEN, b. after 1835; m. R. G. BLAKEMAN.
67. ii. MARY E. ALLEN, b. 1862; d. 1911.

Fifth Generation

31. SARAH ANN⁵ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 15, 1829 in Williamson County, Tennessee, and died after 1857. She married NATHANIEL GREEN DAVIS April 10, 1845 in Williamson County, Tennessee, son of ISHAM DAVIS and SARAH CURD. He was born May 19, 1822, and died October 28, 1869.

Notes for SARAH ANN GLEAVES:

Sarah and Nathaniel are mentioned in her Father's will dated September 25th, 1857. He states; "*I have given off of my estate....all the property that I desire them to have in any event*". *Dyer County, Tennessee Will Book A*

A query posted by Max G. Davis provided the information on Nathaniel and also reports that this couple had seven children.

Child of SARAH GLEAVES and NATHANIEL DAVIS is:

- i. FIELDING GOOLSBY⁶ DAVIS, b. March 08, 1851.

32. THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵ GLEAVES, "BLUNT" (*WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born October 09, 1836 in Williamson County, Tennessee, and died March 11, 1911 in Roger Mills County, Oklahoma. He married (1) LUCINDA WRIGHT about 1860 in Dyer County, Tennessee, daughter of JASON WRIGHT and MARY UNKNOWN. She was born about 1834 in Tennessee. He married (2) NANCY ANN BURNHAM September 19, 1866 in Dyer County, Tennessee. She was born 1844 in Tennessee, and died February 24, 1912 in Roger Mills County, Oklahoma.

Notes for THOMAS BENJAMIN GLEAVES, "BLUNT":

The following draws heavily on research provided by Jean Gleaves and Lois D. Gleaves.

There are conflicting reports regarding Thomas' birthdate. The date of birth for his brother Felix brings the most frequently reported date of birth (1830) into question and most likely it is actually 1836. He is listed in the 1850 Census Record for Williamson County, Tennessee living with his parents as "*T, 14 years old*".

Thomas married twice. The first marriage was to Lucinda Wright. No record of the marriage has been found and may have been destroyed when the county courthouse was burned down during the Civil War. They had at least three children.

Lucinda appears to have been married to a man named Alfred Jones before she married Thomas. It appears that she was double counted in the 1860 Dyer County, Tennessee census. "*Lucinda Jones*" is listed as living with her parents and later that same year is recorded as "*Lucinda Gleaves wife of T. B. Gleaves: married within the year*".

Family oral history states that Lucinda was killed on August 14, 1864. She is reported to have been shot by someone on horseback that was aiming at Thomas. An infant son she was holding was also killed. The location of this incident is unknown to this author. The report states that Thomas left his remaining sons with family and followed Lucinda's killer to the Oklahoma panhandle where he hung the man. This incident would have occurred during the Civil War but it is unclear if it was related to this conflict.

We do know that Thomas was at odds with the Confederacy and shortly after his return from Oklahoma, was pursued by troops, escaping by hiding in a hollow log. He eventually moved north and on March 25, 1865 enlisted in the Union Army in Chicago, Illinois. He was medically discharged three months later due to an aneurysm of the aorta of the stomach.

Thomas returned to Tennessee after the war and married Nancy Ann Burnham on September 19, 1866. Nancy is reported to have been of Choctaw decent and spoke little English. It is reported that hardly anyone could understand her. Thomas' marriage to Nancy Burnham is recorded in the *International Genealogical Index*.



*Thomas & Nancy Burnham-Gleaves
(date of photograph, unknown)*

Shortly after the birth of their first child in 1867, Thomas and Nancy headed west. For the majority of the next 20 years, they lived at various times in Missouri, Kansas, Arkansas and Oklahoma. The growing family finally settled in the Grimes, Oklahoma area around 1890 and in 1908 Thomas won the right to homestead 160 acres in Roger Mills County (Application #18589 and Homestead Certificate #306).

It is reported that they built a sod house on the farm and lived there until the bank foreclosed on the property. Thomas had mortgaged the property for \$300.00 to finance his youngest son's move to California. The son never repaid the loan and Thomas and Nancy were forced to live their last years in the home of their daughter, Minnie. Thomas died on March 4, 1911 and Nancy the following February. Thomas and Nancy are both buried in the Brookside Cemetery near Grimes, Oklahoma.

Children of THOMAS GLEAVES and LUCINDA WRIGHT are:

68. i. JOHN ELLY⁶ GLEAVES, b. July 26, 1861, Dyer County, Tennessee; d. February 15, 1947, Ottawa County, Oklahoma.
69. ii. JACOB THOMAS GLEAVES, b. March 10, 1863, Illinois; d. October 12, 1948, Ottawa Indian Cemetery, Miami, Oklahoma.
- iii. BABY BOY GLEAVES, b. 1864, Dyer County, Tennessee; d. 1864, Dyer County, Tennessee.

Children of THOMAS GLEAVES and NANCY BURNHAM are:

70. iv. CECILA A.⁶ GLEAVES, "SELY", b. August 01, 1867, Tennessee; d. 1892, Fleetwood, Oklahoma.
- v. LAURA GLEAVES, b. March 09, 1869, Cape Girardeau, Missouri; d. 1963.

Notes for LAURA GLEAVES:

Laura appears in the *International Genealogical Index* and on *Ancestry.com*.

- vi. SARAH BELL GLEAVES, b. February 14, 1871.
- vii. EMILY FIELD GLEAVES, "MINNIE", b. January 23, 1873, Emporia, Kansas.
- viii. GRACIE P. GLEAVES, b. February 04, 1875, Kansas; m. THOMAS RUSSELL CROW, September 28, 1891, Texas; b. October 23, 1859, Rusk County, Texas; d. Oklahoma.

Notes for GRACIE P. GLEAVES:

Gracie's marriage information comes from the *International Genealogical Index*.

71. ix. DAVID ALEXANDER GLEAVES, b. February 16, 1877, Bartlesville, Missouri; d. February 21, 1964, Raton, Colfax County, New Mexico.
- x. WILLIAM J. GLEAVES, b. 1879, Lebanon, LaClede County, Missouri.
72. xi. ARTHUR N. GLEAVES, b. March 04, 1882, Arkansas.
73. xii. ANANIAS GLEAVES, "ANDY", b. August 27, 1885, Missouri.

33. MARY JANE⁵ GLEAVES (WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW GLAVES, SR.) was born about 1834, and died before September 1857. She married LEMINEL MAINES November 18, 1851 in Williamson County, Tennessee. He died after 1857.

Notes for MARY JANE GLEAVES:

Mary had died before her Father wrote his will in September of 1857. *"I have given to Mary Maines wife lately deceased of Seminiel Maines all the property that I intend my Grand Children by her to have"*. Dyer County, Tennessee Will Book A

Mary Jane' marriage is listed in the Williamson County Marriage Book.

Leminel Maines married for the second time in 1858.

Children of MARY GLEAVES and LEMINEL MAINES are:

- i. SUSANNA⁶ MAINES, b. after 1851, Rutherford County, Tennessee.
- ii. MARY MAINES, b. after 1851, Rutherford County, Tennessee.

34. JOHN BELL⁵ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM B.*⁴, *THOMAS*³, *WILLIAM*², *MATTHEW GLAVES, SR.*) was born July 28, 1838 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died January 22, 1909 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married ANNA RIDLEY, "ANNIE" July 24, 1866 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of MOSES RIDLEY and MARY BAKER. She was born December 10, 1843, and died July 07, 1876 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JOHN BELL GLEAVES:

John's marriage is listed in the *International Genealogical Index*; no details are given. This is the source of Annie's maiden name.

John appears to have been a Civil War veteran. There is a J.B. Gleaves listed as serving in the 20th Tennessee Infantry Regiment. The Regiment consisted of units raised in Wilson, Sumner and several other counties. A second J.B. Gleaves, from Dyer County, Tennessee, was in the 4th Infantry Regiment. This, as yet unconnected family member, died of wounds received in the Battle of Perryville.

Roster of Confederate Soldiers 1861-1865

Some researchers list John as the son of John G. Gleaves and Elizabeth Curd. John G. is reported here as the uncle of our subject. John and his children appear in the 1880 Davidson County Census.

John and Annie are buried in a family plot in Davidson County. The plot is located on Mill Road, near the intersection of I-40 and Old Hickory Boulevard, about a mile west of the Wilson County line. The birth and death dates of the couple are from the headstones in this cemetery.

Children of JOHN GLEAVES and ANNA RIDLEY are:

74.
 - i. BETTIE⁶ GLEAVES, b. about 1868.
 - ii. MARY GLEAVES, b. November 13, 1868, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. November 13, 1868, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MARY GLEAVES:

Mary's life was only a day. She shares a marker with his parents in the Gleaves Cemetery on Mill Road in Davidson County.

- iii. CARRIE GLEAVES, b. May 1870.

Notes for CARRIE GLEAVES:

Information on Carrie and her sister Blanche comes from information on the Ridley family from the Internet. This author has found no further documentation.

- iv. **BLANCHE GLEAVES**, b. February 1872.
- v. **J. HARRY GLEAVES**, b. August 20, 1874; d. September 14, 1893, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for J. HARRY GLEAVES:

Harry shares a marker with his parents in the Gleaves Cemetery on Mill Road in Davidson County. No other record has been found.

- vi. **KATIE GLEAVES**, b. about 1876.

35. SUSAN⁵ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 18, 1838, and died April 25, 1903 in Madison County, Missouri. She married **FRANKLIN MILLER** June 04, 1852 in Obion County, Tennessee. He died after 1857.

Notes for SUSAN GLEAVES:

Susan and Franklin are mentioned in her Father's will dated September 25th, 1857. He states; *"I have given off of my estate....all the property that I desire them to have in any event"*. *Dyer County, Tennessee Will Book A*

Susan and Frank are listed in Madison County, Missouri Cemetery Records. Her maiden name is recorded as *"Glaves"*.

Child of SUSAN GLEAVES and FRANKLIN MILLER is:

- i. **CHARLES BOYD⁶ MILLER**, b. February 22, 1865; d. October 28, 1914, Madison County, Missouri; m. **SUSAN BOYD**, November 01, 1891; b. about 1865.

36. ZACHARY TAYLOR⁵ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born about 1849 in Williamson County, Tennessee. He married (1) **H.D. WHITENTON** December 20, 1871 in Dyer County, Tennessee. He married (2) **MARTHA BURNHAM** December 24, 1874 in Dyer County, Tennessee. She was born about 1861.

Notes for ZACHARY TAYLOR GLEAVES:

Some records list his name as Jack. Zack's half brother Thomas also married a woman named Burnham, who may be related.

Zack and Martha appear in the 1880 Dyer County Census with a young son. If Martha's age is correct, the marriage date listed would have her marrying at the age of 13.

Child of ZACHARY GLEAVES and MARTHA BURNHAM is:

- i. **TAYLOR⁶ GLEAVES**, b. about 1879.

Notes for TAYLOR GLEAVES:

Taylor is listed with his parents in the 1880 Dyer County Census.

37. JAMES M.⁵ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 19, 1852 in Wilson County, Tennessee and died December 24, 1902 in Dyer County, Tennessee. He married TENNESSEE WRIGHT December 21, 1876 in Dyer County, Tennessee.

Notes for JAMES M. GLEAVES:

James is buried in the Wright Family Cemetery in Dyer County, as is his son, Robert. There is no record of Tennessee at this location.

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and TENNESSEE WRIGHT are:

- i. ROBERT H. GLEAVES, b. February 1, 1881, Dyer County, Tennessee; d. August 8, 1881, Dyer County, Tennessee.

Notes for ROBERT H. GLEAVES:

Robert is buried in the Wright Family Cemetery in Dyer County, as is his Father.

75. ii MARY JANE⁶ GLEAVES, "JENNIE", b. May 26, 1882, Dyer County, Tennessee; d. January 11, 1963, Caruthersville, Missouri.

38. THOMAS W.⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 30, 1823 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died January 05, 1892 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married SARAH W. OWEN, "SALLIE" September 26, 1847 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of REVEREND PETER OWEN. She was born December 14, 1825 in Tennessee, and died September 26, 1877 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for THOMAS W. GLEAVES:

Thomas Gleaves was an original member of New Hope Baptist Church which was founded in 1846 in Hermitage, Tennessee. *History of New Hope Baptist Church*

There are several reports that Thomas' middle name was "Wood", his mother's maiden name.

Sallie was the daughter of Reverend Peter Owen of Davidson County. Her mother's name is not known. *Nashville Christian Advocate 10/1/1847*

Thomas and Sallie are reported to be buried in Clements Cemetery on Earhart Road, Davidson County.

Children of THOMAS GLEAVES and SARAH OWEN are:

76. i. SARAH ELIZABETH⁶ GLEAVES, b. July 1846, Tennessee; d. 1928, Old Dozier Cemetery, Cheatham County Tennessee.
- ii. PAISS GLEAVES, b. after 1847.
77. iii. JOHN THOMAS GLEAVES, b. March 1849, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. after 1920.
- iv. MARIETTA GLEAVES, b. about 1854.
- v. LEONA GLEAVES, b. about 1855.
- vi. CORNELIA GLEAVES, b. about 1858; m. JONATHAN T. MILES, November 01, 1888, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. before 1870.

Notes for CORNELIA GLEAVES:

Cornelia's marriage is listed in Davidson County marriage records.

- vii. FANNIE GLEAVES, b. about 1860.

Notes for FANNIE GLEAVES:

A woman named Fannie A. Gleaves appears in *Davidson County Marriage Book #9*. She married a man named James R. Wilson on December 2, 1888. More research is needed to definitely connect this marriage to this individual.

A second report on the *Kindred Konnections* website list a Fannie Gleaves as marrying a Henry Clay Hamilton in Nashville, Tennessee, no date given. The record states that there were no children from the marriage and that she was a widow when she married him. Henry's date of birth is given as June 6, 1840.

78. viii. HENRY PETER GLEAVES, b. April 02, 1864, Tennessee; d. April 30, 1910, Tennessee.
79. ix. MISSIE OBIE GLEAVES, b. March 08, 1865; d. January 09, 1915.
- x. JAMISON GLEAVES, b. about 1869.
- xi. CHARITY GLEAVES, b. about 1856.

Notes for CHARITY GLEAVES:

Davidson County Archives list a Will for a Charity A. Gleaves which was probated on December 9, 1920. If this is the same Charity Gleaves, it would mean that she never married.

Charity Gleaves is found along with her father living with the John Bell Gleaves family during the 1880 Davidson County Census.

39. ROBERT HUGHES⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 12, 1825 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died March 24, 1853 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MARY TERRILL BAKER April 11, 1844 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of JAMES BAKER and ANNIE SANDERS. She was born June 15, 1826 in Tennessee.

Notes for ROBERT HUGHES GLEAVES:

Robert Gleaves was an original member of New Hope Baptist Church which was founded in 1846 in Hermitage, Tennessee. A "*Mary T. Gleaves*" joined the congregation in 1851 and is most likely Robert's wife. *History of New Hope Baptist Church*

Robert died at the age of 28, cause unknown. He is reported to have been buried in the Clements Cemetery.

Children of ROBERT GLEAVES and MARY BAKER are:

80. i. JAMES THOMAS⁶ GLEAVES, b. August 02, 1845; d. September 02, 1945, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- ii. ANNA E. GLEAVES, "ANNARETTA", b. September 09, 1847, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. 1862.

Notes for ANNA E. GLEAVES, "ANNARETTA":

Anretta Gleaves was added to the Membership Rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1861. Church records show she died in 1862.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

Anna is buried in Clements-Gleaves Cemetery in Davidson County. She was about 15 when she died. No other information regarding her life has been located.

81. iii. ROBERT GROVE GLEAVES, b. January 11, 1852, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. March 02, 1928, Greenbrier, Tennessee.

40. JOHN ROBERTSON⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES ROBERTSON^A, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 24, 1826 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1901 in Collin County, Texas. He married (1) ADELIN JACKSON 1845. She was born 1827 in Tennessee. He married (2) ANN P. LIGON January 06, 1856 in Wilson County, Tennessee, daughter of R.L. LIGON and ROSALINE UNKNOWN. She was born March 22, 1837, and died January 06, 1857. He married (3) ELIZABETH ABIGAIL MCSPEDDEN, "PUSS" December 26, 1857 in Wilson County, Tennessee, daughter of THOMAS MCSPEDDEN and SARAH CROPPER. She was born February 09, 1836, and died about 1878 in Collin County, Texas.

Notes for JOHN ROBERTSON GLEAVES:

John was one of the original members of New Hope Baptist Church when it was founded in 1846. His name was removed in May of 1858, although no explanation for this action is given. *History of New Hope Baptist Church*

John was married at least three times and possibly a fourth time early in his life. He had children by at least two of his spouses.

He was a Civil War veteran fighting for the Confederacy serving as a Corporal in the 38th Tennessee Infantry Regiment. *Roster of Confederate Soldiers 1861-1865*

He moved to Texas sometime around 1870 with his third wife, Abigail, joining him in 1872. Abigail died about 1878 and does not appear with John and some of the children in the 1880 Collin County, Texas census.

On July 3, 1899 John filed for Confederate Pension. It was approved on February 6th of the following year. Comptroller's #5380. At the time he was living in Grayson County, Texas. He gave his age as 73. He stated that his length of residence in Van Alstyne, Grayson County was 9 years. He listed his Occupation as "*farming*". Under Physical condition he stated he was "*very feeble and bad health, unable to work due to old age and bad health*".

He listed his service as "*Company H, 38th Tennessee for about 3 years*". He owned no property at this time. Had no income and was unable to support himself.

A statement attached by N. P. Hackett, M.D. reports: "*The applicant was shot in the left hand at the Battle of Shiloh, occurring the loss of one finger, and a stiffness of other fingers. He has also heart disease, producing a dropsy of abdomen, and lower extremities, and he is also paralyzed, which alone would render him unfit to labor*".

The 1900 Census finds him living with daughter Cynthia A. "*Addie*" and husband James "*Jack*" Whitaker in Grayson County, Texas. According to this Census, his date of birth was February 1826.

John is buried in Warden Cemetery, Collin County, Texas. Tombstone reads as follows:

John Robert Gleaves
Tennessee
CPL 38 REGT TENN INF
Confederate States Army
1825 1901

Children of JOHN GLEAVES and ADELINE JACKSON are:

82. i. JACKSON MONROE⁶ GLEAVES, b. May 28, 1846, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1928, Trousdale County, Tennessee.
- ii. JOHN TAYLOR GLEAVES, b. November 14, 1848, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. 1931, Wilson County, Tennessee; m. ELLEN V. BAIRD; b. September 12, 1857, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. March 23, 1909, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JOHN TAYLOR GLEAVES:

John is identified with his parents in the 1850 & 1860 Census for Wilson County. John and Ellen are listed as living alone in Wilson County during the 1900 Census.

John and Ellen are reported to be buried in the Baird-Sullivan-Spickard Families Cemetery on Stewart's Ferry Road near Mt. Juliet, Tennessee.

No marriage record has been found for this couple. It appears that John remarried after Ellen's death.

- iii. CORDELIA E. GLEAVES, b. April 01, 1851, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1938; m. WILLIAM H. H. WILLIAMS, 1873, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. 1840, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. 1919, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for CORDELIA E. GLEAVES:

Cordelia filed an application for a Confederate widow's pension after William's death. Much of the above information comes from an abstract of this document. *Tennessee Confederate Widows*

- iv. NANCY F. GLEAVES, b. 1853; m. G.H.SHREEVE, February 19, 1873, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for NANCY F. GLEAVES:

Nancy's marriage is derived from an entry in the *Davidson County Marriage Records*.

Children of JOHN GLEAVES and ELIZABETH MCSPEDDEN are:

83. v. WILLIAM⁶ GLEAVES, b. about 1860.
- vi. THOMAS R. GLEAVES, "BUD", b. December 29, 1862, Tennessee; d. December 06, 1926, Collin County, Texas; m. FANNIE L. FURR, October 28, 1883, Denton, Texas; b. August 10, 1868; d. January 24, 1894, Collin County, Texas.

Notes for THOMAS R. GLEAVES, "BUD":

A second son also named Thomas is listed as being born to John's first wife, Adeline. These may be one and the same person.

Thomas is listed in the 1880 Collin County, Texas Census, living with his father. He is listed in the 1889-90 Dallas, Texas City Directory with his occupation being a "laborer".

His marriage to Fannie is listed in *Texas Marriages 1851-1900*.

Thomas and Fannie are buried in Mugg Cemetery, Collin County, Texas.

- vii. SAMUEL K. GLEAVES, b. 1864, Tennessee; d. after 1887; m. ALICE BULLOCK, June 01, 1887, Dallas County, Texas; b. before 1872; d. after 1887.

Notes for SAMUEL K. GLEAVES:

Samuel is listed in the 1880 Collin County, Texas Census, living with his father. He appears in the Dallas, Texas City Directories for the years 1889-94. His occupation is listed as a "Laborer".

Marriage listing is for a "S.K. Gleaves". The minister is recorded as S.A. Ashburn Dallas County Marriage Book I

84. viii. CORA ANN GLEAVES, b. July 20, 1866, Memphis, Tennessee; d. January 23, 1948, Kilgore, Texas.
ix. WESLEY LONNIE GLEAVES, b. 1869, Tennessee; d. after 1890; m. ANNIE SPRAY, December 31, 1890, Dallas County, Texas; b. before 1876; d. after 1890.

Notes for WESLEY LONNIE GLEAVES:

Wesley is listed in the 1880 Collin County, Texas Census, living with his father. "Lon Gleaves" appears in the 1889-90 Dallas City Directories. His occupation is listed as "Sand Hauler".

His marriage to Annie Spray is recorded in Dallas County.

Dallas County, Texas Marriage Book K

85. x. CYNTHIA A. GLEAVES, "ADDIE", b. January 1873, Tennessee; d. 1951, Collin County, Texas.
xi. OLLIE CYRIL GLEAVES, b. 1878, Texas; d. September 21, 1931, McCracken County, Kentucky.

Notes for OLLIE CYRIL GLEAVES:

Cyril is listed in the 1880 Collin County, Texas Census, living with his father.

The only other listing for Ollie is in the Kentucky Death Index found on the Ancestry.Com site. His date of death is listed as September 21, 1931 in McCracken County, Kentucky. He was 54 years old at the time. There are approximately 25 family members listed in the Death Index with almost all listed as dying in McCracken or Jefferson counties.

41. EDMUND F.⁵ GLEAVES (JAMES ROBERTSON¹, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.) was born November 09, 1827 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died July 1902 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MARINA ANN COPPAGE, "RINNIE ANN" March 03, 1853 in Wilson County, Tennessee. She was born 1837, and died 1900 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for EDMUND F. GLEAVES:

Edmund and Marina are listed in Early Middle Tennessee Marriages.

This may be the Edward Gleaves listed as serving in Company D of the 30th Tennessee Infantry Regiment. His brothers James and William both were in this same company. The 30th Tennessee Regiment Records

There is a conflicting report giving his death as occurring in 1907. Some researchers report that Edmund and Marina had a total of ten children, eight of which appear with them in the 1880 Davidson County Census.

Edmund and Marina are listed as being buried in Mt. Juliet Memorial Gardens, Wilson County, Tennessee. Their graves and those of several of their children were moved from their original location to the present site during the construction of the Percy Priest Dam.

Children of EDMUND GLEAVES and MARINA COPPAGE are:

86. i. MARY FRANCIS⁶ GLEAVES, b. 1854, Davidson County, Tennessee.
87. ii. EMMA JANE GLEAVES, b. April 08, 1858, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. after 1900.
- iii. EDWARD DAVIS GLEAVES, b. October 1862, Tennessee; d. 1922.

Notes for EDWARD DAVIS GLEAVES:

An "*Edward D. Gleaves*" was added to the membership rolls of the New Hope Baptist Church in 1880.

The only other record this author has of this individual is the removal of his original grave during the construction of the Percy Priest Dam. It is assumed that he is the son of Edmund and Marina without any additional proof. The identification of family relationships was done by a John Yelton when the graves were moved. Davis is now interred in the Mt. Juliet Cemetery.

- iv. ELLENORA GLEAVES, b. January 1864, Tennessee; d. 1932.

Notes for ELLENORA GLEAVES:

The only record this author has of this individual is the removal of his original grave during the construction of the Percy Priest Dam. It is assumed that she is the daughter of Edmund and Marina without any additional proof. There is a possibility that she was the wife of one of Edmund's sons. The identification of family relationships was done by a John Yelton when the graves were moved. She is now interred in the Mt. Juliet Cemetery.

- v. JOSEPH H. GLEAVES, b. 1865; d. 1889, Tennessee; m. WILLIE ANN MATLOCK, November 28, 1883, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JOSEPH H. GLEAVES:

Joseph appears to have joined the New Hope Baptist Church in 1880, the same year as his brother Edward. The record lists him as "*Joseph L. Gleaves*".

The only other record this author has of this individual is the removal of his original grave during the construction of the Percy Priest Dam. It is assumed that he is the son of Edmund and Marina without any additional proof. The identification of family relationships was done by a John Yelton when the graves were moved. Joseph is now interred in the Mt. Juliet Cemetery.

The marriage record was obtained from information on the *Nashville Local History Index*.

88. vi. ADDIE BELL GLEAVES, b. 1868, Tennessee; d. 1932.
vii. WILLIAM PRICE GLEAVES, b. 1870, Tennessee; d. 1880, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIAM PRICE GLEAVES:

The only record this author has of this individual is the removal of his original grave during the construction of the Percy Priest Dam. It is assumed that he is the son of Edmund and Marina without any additional proof. The identification of family relationships was done by a John Yelton when the graves were moved. William is now interred in the Mt. Juliet Cemetery.

- viii. LEONARD H. GLEAVES, b. 1875, Tennessee; d. 1888, Tennessee.

Notes for LEONARD H. GLEAVES:

The only record this author has of this individual is the removal of his original grave during the construction of the Percy Priest Dam. It is assumed that he is the son of Edmund and Marina without any additional proof. The identification of family relationships was done by a John Yelton when the graves were moved. Leonard is now interred in the Mt. Juliet Cemetery.

- ix. MARINA E. GLEAVES, b. 1877, Tennessee; d. 1877, Tennessee.

Notes for MARINA E. GLEAVES:

The only record this author has of this individual is the removal of his original grave during the construction of the Percy Priest Dam. It is assumed that she is the daughter of Edmund and Marina without any additional proof. The identification of family relationships was done by a John Yelton when the graves were moved. Marina is now interred in the Mt. Juliet Cemetery.

- x. LUTHER M. GLEAVES, b. July 1883, Tennessee; d. 1911, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for LUTHER M. GLEAVES:

The only record this author has of this individual is the removal of his original grave during the construction of the Percy Priest Dam. It is assumed that he is the son of Edmund and Marina without any additional proof. The identification of family relationships was done by a John Yelton when the graves were moved. Luther is now interred in the Mt. Juliet Cemetery. Luther is listed in the *Tennessee Death Index* for 1911.

42. WILLIAM CARROLL⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born July 17, 1829 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died June 06, 1909 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married DELILAH BAKER March 08, 1849 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of JAMES BAKER and ANNIE SANDERS. She was born April 23, 1833 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died November 26, 1912 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIAM CARROLL GLEAVES:

William C. Gleaves was an original member of New Hope Baptist Church, which was founded in 1846 in Hermitage, Tennessee. Throughout church records he is referred to as "*Richard Gleaves, Known as William C.*". There is no explanation for the multiple names. Delilah appears several times in these same records but only under her married name and not until 1904. *History of New Hope Baptist Church*

William and Deliah's marriage is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*. Delilah was the youngest of ten children.

William fought for the South during the Civil War. "*Gleaves, William Carrol - 2nd Sergeant on February 28, 1863. Captured at Fort Donelson, Tennessee. Exchanged. Captured on retreat from Missionary Ridge because he could not keep up with regiment. He was very weak from having Pneumonia four times. Sent to Rock Island, Illinois where he took the Oath on January 5, 1865.*" *The 30th Tennessee Regiment Records*

Delilah filed an application for a Confederate widow's pension after William's death. Much of the above vital statistics come from an abstract of this document. It states that the couple had four children. *Tennessee Confederate Widows*

William and Delilah are buried in the Clements Cemetery.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and DELILAH BAKER are:

89. i. WILLIAM EDMAN⁶ GLEAVES, b. November 14, 1849, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. April 16, 1939, Lavergne, Rutherford County, Tennessee.
- ii. ELIZA A. GLEAVES, b. 1853.
90. iii. MALISSA JANE GLEAVES, b. March 07, 1856, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. September 12, 1932, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee.
91. iv. KATIE LEE GLEAVES, b. May 1877, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. May 04, 1904, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.

43. TENNESSEE MALVINA⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 04, 1831 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died February 21, 1862. She married MAJOR JOHN HERALDSON, August 07, 1848 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He was born before 1830, and died February 21, 1862 in Tennessee.

Notes for TENNESSEE MALVINA GLEAVES:

"*Tennessee M. Gleaves*" was added to the membership rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1851. Church records also record her married name as "*Jenkins*" which suggests that she may have been married more than once. Two of her sisters, Elizabeth and Martha, married Jenkins men and this entry may be an error.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

The only other listing for Tennessee is her marriage to John which appears in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*.

Several researchers list John's surname as "*Haralson*" of which there were several families by that name in Davidson County.

Child of TENNESSEE GLEAVES and JOHN HERALDSON is:

- i. WILLIE⁶ HERALDSON.

44. MARTHA ANN VIRGINIA⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES ROBERTSON^A, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born October 16, 1832 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died January 03, 1882 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee. She married HENRY THOMAS JENKINS December 27, 1853 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of WILLIAM JENKINS and JEMIMA HEWGLEY. He was born December 07, 1827 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee, and died before October 1879 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MARTHA ANN VIRGINIA GLEAVES:

Martha Ann Virginia Gleaves was added to the membership rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1851. Church records also confirm her date of death and married name. *History of New Hope Baptist Church*

This marriage is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*. One report lists six sons and three daughters born to Henry and Martha.

Children of MARTHA GLEAVES and HENRY JENKINS are:

- i. WILLIAM FRANKLIN⁶ JENKINS, b. March 10, 1854, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. June 18, 1939, Wilson County, Tennessee; m. (1) DOVIE JANE WRIGHT, September 14, 1881, Lebanon, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. about 1864; m. (2) CARRIE PARHAM, July 08, 1896, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIAM FRANKLIN JENKINS:

William is buried on Sugar Creek in Wilson County, Tennessee.

- ii. SUSIE ANNA JENKINS, b. November 29, 1856, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. September 06, 1948, Nashville, Tennessee; m. THOMAS ISAAH CURTIS SR., May 08, 1893, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. November 14, 1868; d. March 20, 1930.

Notes for SUSIE ANNA JENKINS:

Susie is buried in the Spring Hill Cemetery, Nashville, Tennessee.

- iii. LELLON L. JENKINS, b. November 12, 1858, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. June 24, 1944; m. BARBARA ALLEN CURTIS, December 27, 1882; b. 1865; d. 1940.

Notes for LELLON L. JENKINS:

Lellon is buried in Memorial Gardens, Wilson County.

- iv. HENRY HUGHES JENKINS, b. October 21, 1860, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. April 14, 1953, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee; m. (1) JULIA A. TELFORD, January 10, 1883; b. April 04, 1852; d. May 28, 1886; m. (2) WILLIE EVANS, July 28, 1889.
- v. SAMUEL HOUSTON JENKINS, b. July 13, 1865, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. November 29, 1946, Sumner County, Tennessee; m. MARY JANE GALSIE HAMILTON, December 30, 1885, Rutherford County, Tennessee.
- vi. MARTHA A. E. JENKINS, b. July 06, 1867, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. September 04, 1941, Nashville, Tennessee; m. CHARLES WILLIAM JENKINS; b. December 10, 1859; d. February 02, 1934.

Notes for MARTHA A. E. JENKINS:

Martha married her first cousin.

- vii. A. WALTER JENKINS, b. February 22, 1869, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. March 25, 1958, Toledo, Ohio; m. LEONA J. DAVIS, January 31, 1904.
- viii. PROVIE GUILL JENKINS, b. May 21, 1871; d. November 25, 1901; m. MILTON RUFUS CURTIS, October 11, 1888; b. January 14, 1861; d. September 06, 1933.
- ix. ALMERINE BURNETTE JENKINS, b. May 27, 1874, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. October 09, 1944, Wilson County, Tennessee; m. IDA SOPHIA PARKER, May 13, 1897, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. December 12, 1879; d. April 08, 1957.
- x. MAUDIE PEARL JENKINS, b. September 17, 1876, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. November 02, 1961, Hendersonville, Sumner County, Tennessee; m. SYLVESTER MORTIMER SWEENEY, September 29, 1898, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. October 09, 1874; d. March 31, 1959.

45. ELIZABETH ALABAMA⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 08, 1835 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died September 29, 1856 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She married CHARLES TYLER JENKINS December 27, 1853 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of WILLIAM JENKINS and JEMIMA HEWGLEY. He was born December 20, 1831 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee, and died July 09, 1914 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for ELIZABETH ALABAMA GLEAVES:

Elizabeth was added to the Membership Rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1851, her husband was added in 1856. *History of New Hope Baptist Church*

Only other listing found for this couple is in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*.

Charles was the brother of Henry Thomas Jenkins, who married Elizabeth's older sister, Martha.

Children of ELIZABETH GLEAVES and CHARLES JENKINS are:

- i. GEORGE W.⁶ JENKINS, b. about 1854.

Notes for GEORGE W. JENKINS:

Davidson County marriage records list a "*Mary T/F? Gleaves*" marrying George Jenkins on July 12, 1871.

- ii. SAMUEL JENKINS.

46. JAMES FRANKLIN⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 17, 1838 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died May 25, 1862 in Camp Butler, Illinois. He married MARY ALICE BAKER September 30, 1857 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born about 1842, and died September 1922.

Notes for JAMES FRANKLIN GLEAVES:

James was added to the membership rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1854 at the approximate age of 16. *History of New Hope Baptist Church*

James and Mary's marriage is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*.
"Gleaves, J. F. - Captured at Fort Donelson, Tennessee. He died as a prisinor at Camp Butler, (Near Springfield, Illinois) on May 24, 1862."

30th Tennessee Regiment Records on the Internet

Mary does not appear to have remarried after James was killed in the Civil War since her headstone lists her as "Mary Alice Gleaves". Her grave is located in the Clement-Gleaves Cemetery in the Hermitage area. The marker gives her date of death as September 1922 and states that she was 75 years old. This would mean she was born in 1847, making her only 10 years old when she married James. The 1860 census lists her as 18 at the time, with a young son. This would mean that she was born about 1842, unless she lied about her age. Mary's son Monroe is also buried at this site.

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and MARY BAKER are:

92. i. JAMES MONROE⁶ GLEAVES, "MONROE", b. October 04, 1858, Tennessee; d. August 21, 1940.
93. ii. EDWARD NATHANIEL GLEAVES, "NAT", b. January 13, 1861, Tennessee; d. November 14, 1921, Tennessee.

47. CALADONIA INDIANA⁵ GLEAVES, "INDY" (*JAMES ROBERTSON^A, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 07, 1840 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died May 14, 1924 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She married (1) BERRY J. ELLIS July 03, 1863 in Wilson County, Tennessee. He was born before 1848, and died before 1874. She married (2) FRANCIS M. CLEMENTS, "DOC" September 09, 1874 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He was born 1847 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died February 10, 1940 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for CALADONIA INDIANA GLEAVES, "INDY":

Indy's first marriage is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*.

She was added to the Membership Rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1854, her first husband, Barry J. Ellis was added the same year. He was removed from the rolls in May of 1867, which may mean he had died prior to that date.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

Indy and Doc are buried in the Clements-Gleaves Cemetery, Earhart Road, Hermitage, Tennessee.

Child of CALADONIA GLEAVES and FRANCIS CLEMENTS is:

- i. ADA M.⁶ CLEMENTS.

48. THOMAS H.⁵ GLEAVES (*JOHN G.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 26, 1834 in Tennessee, and died September 29, 1910 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MARY JOYCE RUCKER January 09, 1857 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born March 04, 1830, and died December 04, 1904 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for THOMAS H. GLEAVES:

Thomas and Mary's marriage is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*. The couple is listed in the 1900 Davidson County Census.

Thomas and Mary are buried in the Gleaves Family Cemetery, Jones Bend, Tennessee. They share a single headstone. A second headstone with only Mary's name on it appears to be older than the shared one. It contains the inscription; "*Mary hath chosen the good part which shall not be taken from her*".

Thomas is listed in the *Tennessee Death Index*.

Child of THOMAS GLEAVES and MARY RUCKER is:

- i. JOSEPH HARVEY⁶ GLEAVES, b. October 19, 1858, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. May 09, 1934, Tennessee; m. NORA DOWELL; b. July 14, 1874; d. January 24, 1951, Tennessee.

Notes for JOSEPH HARVEY GLEAVES:

The first record of Joe appears as "*Josiah*" in the 1860 Tennessee Census. It appears that he used the name "*Joe Harvey*" most of his life.

Joe and Nora are buried in a family plot on Mill Road, near the intersection of I-40 and Old Hickory Boulevard, about a mile west of the Wilson county line.

49. SAMUELLE H.⁵ GLEAVES, "SAMMIE" (*BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1856 in Tennessee, and died after 1900. She married ALFRED FLOURNOY WILSON January 19, 1887 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of THOMAS WILSON and RACHEL FLOURNOY. He was born 1847, and died after 1894.

Notes for SAMUELLE H. GLEAVES, "SAMMIE":

Sammie is listed in her daughter's DAR Lineage #68527. It states that she was Alfred's second wife. The marriage is also recorded in *Davidson County Marriage Book #8*.

Sammie is listed living with her three children in the 1900 Census. They appear to be living with her mother in Davidson County. There is no listing for Alfred.

Sammie and Alfred were second cousins.

Children of SAMUELLE GLEAVES and ALFRED WILSON are:

- i. MARY HERBERT⁶ WILSON, b. November 1887.
- ii. ALICE W. WILSON, b. January 1892.
- iii. THOMAS D. WILSON, b. December 1894.

50. MALVINA⁵ PORTER (*STEPHEN⁴, MARY MARTHA³ GLEAVES, "POLLY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1842, and died 1883. She married DAVID A. WHITMAN. He was born 1830.

Children of MALVINA PORTER and DAVID WHITMAN are:

- i. VIRGINIA⁶ WHITMAN, m. O. HENRY JORDAN.

Notes for VIRGINIA WHITMAN:

Dar Lineage #68408

- ii. MARGARET WHITMAN, m. JOHN P. HALLER, 1885.

Notes for MARGARET WHITMAN:

DAR Lineage #78034

iii. LILIAN I. WHITMAN.

Notes for LILIAN I. WHITMAN:
DAR Lineage # 85039

51. LOUISA⁵ GLEAVES (*THOMAS H.⁴, WILLIAM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born October 11, 1834 in Lafayette County, Missouri, and died November 08, 1893 in Bedford County, Virginia. She married GEORGE R. ROBERTS March 04, 1855 in Lafayette County, Missouri. He was born October 23, 1829 in Bedford County, Virginia, and died August 1910 in Bedford County, Virginia.

Notes for LOUISA GLEAVES:

Spouse and marriage data found in *Lafayette County Marriages* on *Ancestry.com*

George R. Roberts was private in Co F., 2nd Virginia Cavalry (known as Bedford Southside Dragons). He enlisted at Liberty Mills, April 24, 1862.

George and Louisa are buried in the Roberts Family Cemetery, Bedford County, Virginia



Louisa Gleaves-Roberts

Children of LOUISA GLEAVES and GEORGE ROBERTS are:

- 93a i. ROBERT GLEAVES⁶ ROBERTS, b. March 21, 1856, Bedford County, Virginia; d. February 1931, Bedford County, Virginia.
- ii. JOHN WILLIAM ROBERTS, b. July 13, 1858, Bedford County, Virginia; d. April 11, 1861, Bedford County, Virginia.
- iii. MINERVA E. ROBERTS, b. January 16, 1861, Bedford County, Virginia; d. March 17, 1862, Bedford County, Virginia.
- 93b iv. GEORGE HERMAN ROBERTS, b. October 12, 1864, Bedford County, Virginia; d. October 08, 1951, Bedford County, Virginia.

- v. EWING ROBERTS, b. March 17, 1867, Bedford County, Virginia; d. June 28, 1951, Bedford County, Virginia.
- vi. FINIS ROBERTS, b. September 23, 1869, Bedford County, Virginia; d. April 22, 1951, Roanoke, Virginia; m. FASTINA BEATRICE GOODE, April 24, 1895, Bedford County, Virginia; b. March 31, 1867, Bedford County, Virginia; d. October 01, 1942, Bedford County, Virginia.



Finis Roberts

52. NANCY JANE⁵ MITCHELL (*ELIZA TURK⁴ GLEAVES, WILLIAM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 18, 1835, and died December 16, 1908. She married JOHN ROSS HOWE 1855. He was born March 16, 1822 in Maysville, Kentucky, and died 1900.

Child of NANCY MITCHELL and JOHN HOWE is:

- i. KATHRYN⁶ HOWE, b. Lafayette County, Missouri; m. CHARLES KINKEAD.

Notes for KATHRYN HOWE:

DAR Lineage #103851

53. BURRELL JETHRO⁵ PERRY, JR. (*ELIZABETH TERRESSA⁴ GLEAVES, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born November 29, 1851 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died November 29, 1920 in Rock Creek, Texas. He married DRUITHA ELIZABETH ROGERS November 27, 1877. She was born December 22, 1854 in Madison County, Arkansas, and died March 27, 1929 in Rock Creek, Texas.

Child of BURRELL PERRY and DRUITHA ROGERS is:

- i. CORA LEE⁶ PERRY, b. February 22, 1882; d. May 1965.

54. JAMES W.⁵ GLEAVES (*GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born about 1838 in Wilson County, Tennessee, and died after 1883.

He married EMMA S. STROUD September 19, 1860 in Wilson County, Tennessee. She was born about 1844 in Wilson County, Tennessee, and died after 1880.

Notes for JAMES W. GLEAVES:

James appears in the 1850 Wilson County census living with his father. His mother Harriet Hardy had passed away before 1850.

Additional information on James comes from a biographical sketch of his son Eugene. *"one of five children of James W. and Emma L. (Stroud) Gleaves, natives of Wilson County, Tenn. They were married in 1861 and six years later moved to Green Hill, Tennessee. Where the father opened a dry goods and grocery store, continuing until 1873, when he began ginning cotton. In 1883 he sold his cotton gin and removed to Nashville where he now resides."* Goodspeed's History of Tennessee

James and his siblings appear in a lawsuit over his father's estate in 1869. He had been appointed as guardian for the children from his father's second marriage.

"5695 - 1869 Mar. 1 - (O.B.) James P. Wright of Wilson Co., TN Against James W. Gleaves and Joab Cawthan, exor. of Guy T. Gleaves and James W. Gleaves, John A. Gleaves, Catherine J. Cook and Margaret J. Adams Also Micah Ann Gleaves, Benjamin T. Gleaves, Jesse H. Gleaves and Guy T. Cleaves the minor children of G.T. Cleaves all of Wilson Co., TN and J.T. Wright of same ... land bounded by R.T. Hays, Mrs. Alexander to James F. Wright. J.W. Gleaves gdn. Of minor children of Trigg Gleaves, dec'd. James F. Wright executed a bond for title to James P. Wright. Micah ann, Benjamin T., Jesse H. and Guy T. Gleaves and J.W. Gleaves are children of Trigg Gleaves."

Some Wilson County Chancery Court Loose Records

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and EMMA STROUD are:

- i. EUGENE C.⁶ GLEAVES, b. March 24, 1864; d. March 03, 1935, McCracken County, Kentucky; m. ROSA B. LOWE, November 30, 1882; b. March 07, 1865.

Notes for EUGENE C. GLEAVES:

Biographical Sketch of Eugene C. Glaves

"EUGENE C. GLEAVES is a native of Nashville, Tennessee, born March 24, 1864, and is one of five children of James W. and Emma L. (Stroud) Gleaves, natives of Wilson County, Tenn. They were married in 1861 and six years later moved to Green Hill, Tennessee. Where the father opened a dry goods and grocery store, continuing until 1873, when he began ginning cotton. In 1883 he sold his cotton gin and removed to Nashville where he now resides. The subject of our sketch was educated in the common schools of Wilson County and at the age of eighteen began doing for himself. He was married November 30, 1882, to Rosa B., daughter of Leonard and Elizabeth Lowe. She was born March 7, 1865 and became the mother of two children. Mr. Gleaves has the reputation of being an honest and trustworthy gentleman, and in politics is an old line Democrat and belongs to the I.O.G.T. at Green Hill" Goodspeed's History of Tennessee

Eugene is listed in the *Kentucky Death Index* found on the *Ancestry.Com* site. His date of death is listed as March 3, 1935 in McCracken County, Kentucky. He was 70 years old at the time. There are approximately 25 family members listed in the Death Index with almost all listed as dying in McCracken or Jefferson Counties.

- ii. HARRY W. GLEAVES, b. about 1867; d. January 23, 1920, McCracken County, Kentucky; m. ANNIE LEE WILSON, June 1895, Hardeman County, Tennessee; b. about 1874; d. January 13, 1949, McCracken County, Kentucky.

Notes for HARRY W. GLEAVES:

The only listing for Harry is in the *Kentucky Death Index* found on the *Ancestry.Com* site. His date of death is listed as January 23, 1920 in McCracken County, Kentucky. He was 52 years old at the time. There are approximately 25 family members listed in the Death Index with almost all listed as dying in McCracken or Jefferson counties.

Hardeman County, Tennessee marriages records list "Harry W. Gleaves" as marrying a woman named "Annie Lee Wilson" in June of 1895.

Anna L. Gleaves is also listed in the *Kentucky Death Index*.

- iii. DAISY A. GLEAVES, b. about 1870.
- iv. LEON R. GLEAVES, b. about 1877; d. April 24, 1944, McCracken County, Kentucky.

Notes for LEON R. GLEAVES:

The only listing for Leon is in the *Kentucky Death Index* found on the *Ancestry.Com* site. His date of death is listed as April 24, 1944 in McCracken County, Kentucky. He was 67 years old at the time. There are approximately 25 family members listed in the Death Index with almost all listed as dying in McCracken or Jefferson counties.

55. BENJAMIN T.⁵ GLEAVES (*GUY TRIGG^A, ABSALOM^B, WILLIAM^C, MATTHEW^D GLAVES, SR.*) was born June 1856 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee, and died July 1919 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee. He married JULIA A. GADSEY November 26, 1879 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born August 1857, and died June 1917.

Notes for BENJAMIN T. GLEAVES:

Ben first appears in the 1860 Wilson County census as a four year old living with his parents. His name is recorded as "Bennett T.". Ben and Julia's marriage is recorded in *Davidson County Marriage Book #7* where Ben's middle initial is listed as "F".

Ben and his family are listed as living in Wilson County during the 1900 Census. Julia is listed with her given name as "Grace".

Ben and Julia are buried in the Gleaves-Tabler Cemetery which is on Old Lebanon Road a half mile off of Mt. Juliet Road in Wilson County. Their son Erwin is also buried there. A second child, William Jasper Gleaves (1883-1930) is also buried in this same small plot. No notation on the marker connects him with Ben and Julia.

Children of BENJAMIN GLEAVES and JULIA GADSEY are:

- i. ERWIN T.⁶ GLEAVES, b. December 10, 1883, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. April 03, 1884, Wilson County, Tennessee.
- ii. WILLIAM JASPER GLEAVES, b. January 1884, Tennessee; d. 1930, Tennessee.

- iii. BENJAMIN T. GLEAVES JR., b. April 18, 1887, Lebanon, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. July 09, 1972, Columbus, Georgia; m. VERNON UNKNOWN, before 1920; b. about 1896.

Notes for BENJAMIN T. GLEAVES:

Benjamin, his wife and brother William all are listed in the 1920 Wilson County Census. It appears that he also is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*, although he is listed as being born in 1887, rather than '86. The card was issued in Tennessee, no location given.

Benjamin appears on the rolls of World War I veterans from Wilson County. *Tennessee State Library and Archives*

- iv. JOHN GLEAVES, b. March 1888, Tennessee.
v. HATTIE GLEAVES, b. August 1891, Tennessee.

56. JESSE HARRISON⁵ GLEAVES (*GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 06, 1859 in Wilson County, Tennessee, and died after 1899 in Chattanooga, Tennessee. He married ANNIE T. HAWKS November 28, 1880 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of PRESTON HAWKS and CASSANDRA UNKNOWN. She was born before 1865, and died September 27, 1907 in Lebanon, Tennessee.

Notes for JESSE HARRISON GLEAVES:

Biographical Sketch of Jesse H. Glaves

“JESSE H. GLEAVES is a son of Guy T. and Julia A. (Jennings) Gleaves, and was born May 6, 1859, in Wilson County, Tenn. The father was born in 1814 and was a farmer by occupation and also followed the mercantile business. He was married in 1851 and died in 1867. The mother was born in 1817 and died in 1885. The subject of our sketch was reared and educated in Wilson County. When only sixteen years of age he began tilling the soil for himself and afterward purchased a farm of thirty-five acres and now is a well to do citizen. On the 28th of November 1880, his marriage with Annie T. Hawks was celebrated. She is a daughter of Preston and Cassandra Hawks. Our subject is a highly respected citizen of the county in which he resides and a strong supporter and believer in the principles of Democracy. His wife is a member of the Christian Church.

Goodspeed's History of Tennessee

Mrs. Annie Gleaves played a prominent role in the founding of the Mt. Juliet Church of Christ. She and Jesse donated the land for the church building about 1891.

www.mtjuliet.org/earlyhist.html

Annie is buried in the Cedar Grove Cemetery in Lebanon. This author possesses no information on Jesse's final resting-place.

Children of JESSE GLEAVES and ANNIE HAWKS are:

- i. FINLEY P.⁶ GLEAVES, b. after 1880; m. NELL LYLES, Chattanooga, Tennessee.

Notes for NELL LYLES:

A "*Nell Gleaves*" (10/14/1892 - 10/6/1988) is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. This appears to be the same person, although more research is needed.

- ii. FREDA GLEAVES, b. after 1880.
- iii. GLADYS GLEAVES, b. after 1880.
- iv. MINNIE GLEAVES, b. after 1880; m. JIM MERCER, Royce City, Texas.

Notes for MINNIE GLEAVES:

The only information on this child is a report that she married in Royce City, Texas. A "*Minnie Gleaves-Mercer*" is listed in the *Texas Death Index* (June 15, 1966). She is listed as living in Dallas County and that she is was a widow.

- v. ANNIE LOUISE GLEAVES, b. November 18, 1881, Lebanon, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for ANNIE LOUISE GLEAVES:

The only listing for Annie is in the *International Genealogical Index*, it identifies her parents as well. This entry may not be accurate.

- vi. JESSE HUGH GLEAVES, b. March 26, 1883, Tennessee; d. July 16, 1969, Dallas, Texas.

Notes for JESSE HUGH GLEAVES:

Jesse is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. His birth and death dates are derived from that source. He also appears in the *Texas Death Index* where he is listed as being single at the time of his death.

- 94. vii. GUY TOVELL GLEAVES, b. May 06, 1884, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. November 24, 1945, Dallas, Texas.
- 95. viii. CHARLES GAMBILL GLEAVES, SR., b. about 1891, Wilson County, Tennessee.
- ix. ELDON H. GLEAVES, b. July 02, 1904; d. April 1994, Charlotte, North Carolina; m. BLANCHE RUDDER, Chattanooga, Tennessee; b. November 08, 1904; d. October 1984, Lutz, Hillsborough County, Florida.

Notes for ELDON H. GLEAVES:

Vital statistics for Eldon and Blanche are derived from the *Social Security Death Index*.

57. JAMES A.⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES T.*⁴, *ABSALOM*⁶, *WILLIAM*⁷, *MATTHEW*⁸ *GLAVES, SR.*) was born August 1849 in Tennessee, and died 1911 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MARY E. GLEAVES May 18, 1882 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of JOHN GLEAVES and TABITHA MOORE. She was born May 1859 in Tennessee, and died after 1900.

Notes for JAMES A. GLEAVES:

The 1850 Davidson County Census lists James living with his parents as "*James A.*". Ten years later he is recorded as "*James T.*".

Davidson County Marriage Book #7 lists her as "*Mary A.*" and him as "*James A.*".

“James A.” and “Mary” appear in the 1900 Census living in Davidson County. Information regarding James' death comes from Tennessee Death Records. Mary and James were third cousins.

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and MARY GLEAVES are:

- i. FRANK D.⁶ GLEAVES, b. July 1883, Tennessee.
- ii. CORA GLEAVES, b. after 1882.
96. iii. JAMES ALBERT GLEAVES, b. after 1882.

58. ROBERT O.⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES T.⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 1854 in Tennessee. He married MARY WATSON FREEMAN September 25, 1884 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born July 1856 in Tennessee.

Notes for ROBERT O. GLEAVES:

Robert's marriage is recorded in the Davidson County marriage records.

Children of ROBERT GLEAVES and MARY FREEMAN are:

- i. ALLINE⁶ GLEAVES, b. February 1886.
- ii. MARY W. GLEAVES, b. December 1889.
- iii. ROBERT O. GLEAVES JR., b. 1896, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for ROBERT O. GLEAVES:

“St Mihiel; Meuse-Argonne; Defensive Sector. Wounded In Action degree undetermined 15 Sept 1918. American Expeditionary Forces 1 May 1918 to 22 May 1919. Honorable discharge 28 May 1919. Gallantry in action.”

Ohio Military Men, 1917-1918, Ancestry.com

Robert appears on the rolls of World War I veterans from Davidson County. *Tennessee State Library and Archives*

59. ANDREW KNOX⁵ GLEAVES (*JAMES T.⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born about 1857. He married GEORGIA B. FREEMAN November 27, 1883 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for ANDREW KNOX GLEAVES:

There is a marriage for a man named “A. Knox Gleaves” in *Davidson County Marriage Book #8*. The date of the marriage was November 23, 1883 and the bride is listed as “Georgie B. Freeman”.

Andrew's brother Robert married a woman named Mary Watson Freeman who is likely related to Georgia.

Child of ANDREW GLEAVES and GEORGIA FREEMAN is:

97. i. GEORGIA⁶ GLEAVES, b. between 1890 - 1920; d. September 1972, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

60. THOMAS CARTER⁵ TURK (*MANOAH GLEAVES⁴, MARGARET³ GLEAVES, “PEGGY”, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 01, 1828 in Adair

County, Kentucky, and died May 30, 1914 in Hillsboro, Hill County, Texas. He married (1) ELIZABETH TRAYLOR January 23, 1847 in Cumberland County, Kentucky. She was born January 23, 1827 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, and died May 21, 1872 in Peoria, Hill County, Texas. He married (2) AMANDA EUGENIA CORRY after 1872.

Notes for THOMAS CARTER TURK:

Thomas and his family are listed in the 1850 Cumberland County, Kentucky Census.

Researcher Becky Bonner reports that Thomas Turk served in General Price's army and was a member of Quantrill's Raiders. He was in the Battle of Pea Ridge where his horse was shot out from underneath him. He captured another horse without a rider.

After the Civil War, two of his children rode this same horse to Texas, the rest following in an ox-drawn wagon. They settled just beyond Hackberry Creek, near Hillsboro, Texas.

Children of THOMAS TURK and ELIZABETH TRAYLOR are:

98. i. AMANDA MELVINA⁶ TURK, b. August 11, 1849, Kentucky; d. May 20, 1921, Hillsboro, Texas.
- ii. MARY TURK, b. about 1848.
- iii. ANDREW JACKSON TURK, b. August 19, 1853, Kentucky; d. December 19, 1938, Hillsboro, Texas; m. EMMA VEITCH VAUGHT, January 01, 1878, Peoria, Hill County, Texas; b. 1862; d. 1950.
- iv. FLORA TURK, b. 1857, Kentucky; m. (1) UNKNOWN ADAMS; m. (2) TOM B. PATTERSON.
99. v. THOMAS PRICE TURK, b. 1860, Kentucky; d. Hillsboro, Texas.
100. vi. JAMES MILTON TURK, b. 1866; d. before 1954.

Children of THOMAS TURK and AMANDA CORRY are:

- vii. GILLIE POPE⁶ TURK, b. about 1873; m. ROBERT HIRAM TURK.
- viii. EUGENIA TURK, b. about 1874.
- ix. ARCHIE C. TURK, b. about 1876.

61. MARY ANN⁵ TURK (*MANOAH GLEAVES⁴, MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born October 13, 1832 in Adair County, Kentucky, and died June 07, 1907 in Leslie, Cumberland County, Kentucky. She married JOSEPH TRAYLOR March 29, 1849 in Adair County, Kentucky. He was born 1823, and died 1890.

Notes for MARY ANN TURK:

Joseph and Mary are listed in the 1850 Cumberland County, Kentucky Census.

Child of MARY TURK and JOSEPH TRAYLOR is:

- i. NOAH GLEAVES⁶ TRAYLOR, b. 1852; d. 1939.

62. NOAH GLEAVES⁵ TURK (*MANOAH GLEAVES⁴, MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 13, 1834 in Adair County, Kentucky, and died June 15, 1919 in Lawrence County, Missouri. He married (1) SARAH CHARLOTTE ROYCE March 14, 1854 in Adair County, Kentucky. He

married (2) LUTITIA BRECKENRIDGE ENGLISH 1867 in Cumberland County, Kentucky. She was born May 22, 1844 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, and died January 07, 1912 in Dudman Springs, Jasper County, Missouri.

Notes for NOAH GLEAVES TURK:

Noah is listed with his parents in the 1850 Adair Co., Kentucky census. By 1860 he had settled in Jasper County, Missouri, where he and Sarah are listed in the census of that year.

Noah served in Company H, Hooper's Regiment, Shelby's Brigade, CSA, during the Civil War.

Children of NOAH TURK and SARAH ROYCE are:

- i. JUNIUS⁶ TURK, b. about 1856; d. 1876, Missouri.
- ii. MARY A. TURK, b. about 1857.
- iii. WILLIAM A. TURK, b. October 14, 1859, Missouri; d. June 22, 1939, Sarcoxie, Missouri; m. EMMA PAXTON, October 02, 1881, Jasper County, Missouri; b. July 19, 1864; d. November 06, 1960.
- iv. LAURA A. TURK, b. March 16, 1866, Anderson County, Texas; d. October 01, 1957, Carthage, Missouri; m. DR. A.J. STARK, March 05, 1891; b. 1863; d. 1917, Sarcoxie, Missouri.

Children of NOAH TURK and LUTITIA ENGLISH are:

- v. ELMA CORNELIA⁶ TURK, "KATE", b. after 1867.
- vi. ARMAN E. TURK, b. after 1867.
- vii. SARAH E. TURK, "SADIE", b. after 1867.

63. NEWTON GLEAVES⁵ FINLEY (*JAMES WASHINGTON⁴, ESTHER³ GLEAVES, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 05, 1841 in Saline County, Missouri, and died June 21, 1933 in Santa Clara County, California. He married (1) MARY ELIZABETH HICKS December 20, 1866. She died in 1872. He married (2) KATE ROWENA DOZIER, "MINNIE" August 04, 1874 in Campbell, Santa Clara County, California. She was born May 01, 1848 in St. Louis, Missouri, and died December 28, 1926 in Santa Clara County, California.

Notes for NEWTON GLEAVES FINLEY:

The following information on this Family Group comes from notes by Carmen Finley. *"Newton was but 11 years old when the family made the five month trek by wagon train from Missouri to California. An impressionable age, the memoirs of that trip he wrote seventy years later, were amazingly detailed and a testament to his alertness in his eighties. The eight-page account, written in 1922, was preserved by family members and submitted to the Family History Center in Salt Lake City in 1981 by Dr. Alton Lovell Alderman.*

Newton, a farm laborer, was first found in California records in the 1860 census living with the rest of the family in Santa Clara County. He attended Pacific University (now College of the Pacific) for two years, but left due to failing health. His first marriage to Mary Elizabeth Hicks ended with her death in 1872. He remarried Kate Rowena (Minnie) Dozier in 1874. During much of that time he worked as salesman, yard foreman and bookkeeper for the Pacific Manufacturing Company founded by his brother, John Pettis Finley. However, they soon moved north to the Santa Rosa area where his older

brother, William Asa, had relocated a couple of years earlier. Described as a "pioneer prune grower," by family members, He had chosen the very location where Luther Burbank was conducting his plant breeding experiments.

Newton appeared in the Great Register of Sonoma County from 1884 through 1896, which gives his physical description in 1892 as "5'11" tall, fair complexion, gray eyes, brown hair, scar on left cheek."

After their children completed high school, the family moved to Berkeley about 1899 where the children both graduated from the University of California at Berkeley (1902 and 1903) About 1902, Newton moved back to Santa Clara County where he died in 1933. Rowena remained in Berkeley with her daughter, Edna. In November 1926, Rowena was hospitalized at Agnew State Hospital in Santa Clara, where she died 28 December."

Child of NEWTON FINLEY and MARY HICKS is:

- i. EDWINA ROWENA⁶ FINLEY, b. June 30, 1875, Santa Clara County; d. March 16, 1966, Berkeley, California.

Notes for EDWINA ROWENA FINLEY:

After graduating from high school, Edwina took a teaching course and taught elementary school in Sonoma County. Then she attended the University of California at Berkeley, graduating in 1903. She taught school in Berkeley, unmarried, the remainder of her life.

Child of NEWTON FINLEY and KATE DOZIER is:

101. ii. HUGH DOZIER⁶ FINLEY, b. December 22, 1880, Santa Clara County; California; d. May 25, 1960, Berkeley, Alameda County, California.

64. JAMES LUCIEN⁵ GLEAVES (*SAMUEL CROCKETT⁴, JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born November 12, 1852 in Bolling Green, Wythe County, Virginia, and died January 07, 1913 in Wytheville, Wythe County, Virginia. He married SUSAN LILLIAN REID 1877. She was born 1861, and died 1923 in Wythe County, Virginia.

Notes for JAMES LUCIEN GLEAVES:

James is listed in his father's biographical sketch as a doctor although all other reports list him as an attorney.

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and SUSAN REID are:

102. i. SAMUEL REID⁶ GLEAVES, b. April 17, 1878; d. 1926, Washington, DC.
- ii. CHARLES WILLIAM GLEAVES, b. November 16, 1879, Wythe County, Virginia; d. March 21, 1881, Wythe County, Virginia.
103. iii. JAMES LUCIEN GLEAVES, JR., b. 1883, Independence, Grayson County, Virginia.

65. DR. CHARLES WYTHE⁵ GLEAVES, (*SAMUEL CROCKETT⁴, JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born August 13, 1855 in Bowling Green Farm, Wythe County, Virginia, and died February 12, 1935 in Wythe County, Virginia. He married LAURA KEENE 1881. She was born July 12, 1857 in Mississippi City, Mississippi, and died November 28, 1931 in Wythe County, Virginia.

Notes for CHARLES WYTHE GLEAVES:

Charles was a doctor in Wytheville for most of his life. An undated newspaper advertisement states "*Office at Residence, Fourth Avenue*". Charles also appeared in a list of testimonials given by area doctors for the healing properties of a local mineral spring. "*Wytheville, VA June 18th, 1891 From the analysis of the NYE LITHIA SPRING WATER, I believe it to be the most excellent water for that class of diseases producing nervous exhaustion, irritation of the Stomach, Kidneys and Bladder, and contains more solvent for uric acid deposit or gravel than any other water. C.W. GLEAVES, A.M., M.D.*"

Wythe County Chapters

Charles served as the Mayor of Wytheville 1888-1890 and a member of the Town's Board of Trustees for two periods 1892-1896. Wythe County Historical Review

Children of CHARLES GLEAVES and LAURA KEENE are:

104. i. ANNA MARIA⁶ GLEAVES, b. March 26, 1882, Wythe County, Virginia; d. April 25, 1974, Arlington, Virginia.
- ii. ALICE MARY GLEAVES, b. 1885, Wythe County, Virginia.
- iii. LAURA KEENE GLEAVES, b. 1888, Wythe County, Virginia; m. ERNEST GRAHAM ROBINSON, 1911.

Notes for LAURA KEENE GLEAVES:

DAR Lineage #88163

- iv. BELISA CHARLES GLEAVES, b. 1893, Wythe County, Virginia.

Notes for BELISA CHARLES GLEAVES:

DAR Lineage #95831

66. ALLEN TAYLOR⁵ GLEAVES, "TAYLOR" (*SAMUEL CROCKETT¹, JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 27, 1860. He married MARIE CUCULU 1892. She was born before 1876 in New Orleans, Louisiana and died March 5, 1960 in Multnomah County, Oregon.

Notes for ALLEN TAYLOR GLEAVES, "TAYLOR":

Taylor held a degree in Civil Engineering and worked at least for a time as the Assistant Superintendent at the Fish Hatchery located west of Wytheville.

Marie's death information found in the *Oregon Death Index*.

It is reported, without documentation, that owned a Family Bible that stated his great grandfather William Gleaves came from Ireland.

Children of ALLEN GLEAVES and MARIE CUCULU are:

- i. ALLEN⁶ GLEAVES, b. after 1892.
- ii. MILDRED GLEAVES, b. after 1892.
- iii. ARMENTINE GLEAVES, b. after 1892.
- iv. HILDA GLEAVES, b. after 1892.
105. v. CLIFTON B. GLEAVES, b. after 1892.
- vi. CHARLES GLEAVES, b. after 1892.

67. MARY E.⁵ ALLEN (*NATHAN PERRY⁴, SARAH⁶ GLEAVES, "SALLY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1862, and died 1911. She married WILLIAM E. DAVIS. He was born 1860.

Children of MARY ALLEN and WILLIAM DAVIS are:

- i. HELEN⁶ DAVIS, b. after 1870; m. MERRITT MARTINDALE.

Notes for HELEN DAVIS:

DAR Lineage #155266

- ii. CORRINE DAVIS, m. EDMUND L. BLUM.

Sixth Generation

68. JOHN ELLY⁶ GLEAVES (*THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born July 26, 1861 in Dyer County, Tennessee, and died February 15, 1947 in Ottawa County, Oklahoma. He married MARTHA L. MURRAY February 14, 1889 in Dyer County, Tennessee, daughter of WILLIAM MURRAY and MARY BURNHAM. She was born November 07, 1869 in Memphis, Tennessee, and died March 16, 1939 in Baxter Springs, Kansas.

Notes for JOHN ELLY GLEAVES:

John and Martha appear in the Guthrie, Oklahoma City Directory for 1907-08.

John was a blacksmith in Grimes, Oklahoma in the 1920s. On several occasions he left for extended periods to visit his family in Texas. He is buried in the Ottawa Indian Cemetery in Miami, Oklahoma.

Children of JOHN GLEAVES and MARTHA MURRAY are:

- i. MARY LUCINDA⁷ GLEAVES, b. January 29, 1890; d. January 04, 1896.
- ii. MINNIE A. GLEAVES, b. March 09, 1892; d. February 1945; m. PEN ELLINGTON, October 15, 1919, Springtown, Arkansas.
- iii. ELLY ALTON GLEAVES, b. May 19, 1894, Arkansas; d. May 10, 1953, Turlock, Merced County, California; m. RUTH AGNES ELLINGTON, March 06, 1918; b. September 05, 1896, Springtown, Benton County, Arkansas; d. December 15, 1980, Bakersfield, Kern County, California.

Notes for ELLY ALTON GLEAVES:

Information on Elly appears in *California Death Records*. Vital statistics for Ruth are derived from the same source and the *Social Security Death Index*. Ruth's parents from *Ancestry.com*

- iv. M.E. GLEAVES, b. May 27, 1896.
- v. MELISSA GLEAVES, b. 1897; d. November 19, 1943, Ottawa County, Oklahoma; m. JAMES J. LIVINGSTON.
- vi. GEORGE DEWEY GLEAVES, "DEWEY", b. April 26, 1899, Arkansas; d. August 04, 1956, Napa County, California; m. DORA EVANS, January 03, 1926, Cardin, Oklahoma; b. About 1902.

Notes for GEORGE DEWEY GLEAVES, "DEWEY":

Dewey is reported to have been married three times although the name of only one wife is known by this author.

- vii. EDITH GLEAVES, b. April 04, 1901; d. June 26, 1902.
- viii. INFANT GLEAVES, b. April 20, 1904; d. April 22, 1904.
- 106. ix. ORVILLE GLEAVES, b. February 14, 1906, Lebanon, Missouri; d. October 07, 1966, Clinton, Custer County, Oklahoma.
- x. EARL GLEAVES, b. March 10, 1908; d. September 15, 1928.
- xi. NETA MAE GLEAVES, b. May 08, 1910; d. January 15, 1935; m. ROBERT ABLE, JR., January 07, 1930.

69. JACOB THOMAS⁶ GLEAVES (*THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 10, 1863 in Illinois, and died October 12, 1948 in Ottawa Indian Cemetery, Miami, Oklahoma. He married SARAH ELLEN THOMAS August 14, 1884 in Lebanon, LaCledeCounty, Missouri, daughter of JESSE THOMAS and MARY WITSON. She was born March 28, 1867 in Missouri, and died April 28, 1931 in GAR Cemetery, Miami, Oklahoma.

Notes for JACOB THOMAS GLEAVES:

Lois Gleaves reports that Jacob was a Farmer and Miner.

Children of JACOB GLEAVES and SARAH THOMAS are:

- 107. i. WILLIAM⁷ GLEAVES.
- 108. ii. FRANK BENJAMIN GLEAVES, b. June 14, 1896, Lebanon, Laclede County, Missouri; d. October 29, 1970, Medford, Jackson County, Oregon.
- 109. iii. OTIS LEE GLEAVES, b. October 07, 1898; d. September 16, 1991.
- 110. iv. BUD GLEAVES, b. January 07, 1905, Lebanon, LaClede County, Missouri; d. May 25, 1958, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

70. CECILA A.⁶ GLEAVES, "SELY" (*THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born August 01, 1867 in Tennessee, and died 1892 in Fleetwood, Oklahoma. She married WILLIAM DAVIS BOHANNON February 11, 1884 in Laclede County, Missouri, son of ELIJAH BOHANNON and AMANDA WEAVER. He was born January 11, 1856 in LaClede County, Missouri, and died April 23, 1913 in Talequah, Cherokee County, Oklahoma.

Notes for CECILA A. GLEAVES, "SELY":

Information on this family group comes from *Rootsweb World Connct Project*. William and the children appear in the 1900 Indian Territory Census along with his second wife, Mary E. Wright. Cecelia and Williams appear in *Laclede County Marriage Records*.

Children of CECILA GLEAVES and WILLIAM BOHANNON are:

- i. HENRY MONROE⁷ BOHANNON, b. March 07, 1885, Laclede County, Missouri.
- ii. LUCY MARGARET BOHANNON, b. August 16, 1887, Missouri.
- iii. BESSIE MYRTLE BOHANNON, b. January 12, 1889, Missouri.
- iv. WILLIAM CECIL BOHANNON, b. July 21, 1892, Iowa.

71. DAVID ALEXANDER⁶ GLEAVES (*THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 16, 1877 in Bartlesville, Missouri, and died February 21, 1964 in Raton, Colfax County, New Mexico. He married MAUDE MAE WILSON September 18, 1907 in Harrison, Oklahoma, daughter of JOHN WILSON and LU WATERS. She was born July 18, 1887 in Leslie, Searcy County, Arkansas, and died January 23, 1985 in Springer, New Mexico.

Notes for DAVID ALEXANDER GLEAVES:

Information on David and his marriage comes from *the International Genealogical Index*.

Maude is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*.

Children of DAVID GLEAVES and MAUDE WILSON are:

- i. LEE⁷ GLEAVES, b. after 1907; m. OLETA PLUNKETT, 1928, Roger Mills County, Oklahoma; b. before 1914.

Notes for LEE GLEAVES:

Lee and Oleta's marriage information is found in the *Roger Mills County Marriage Index*.

- ii. MAE ETHEL GLEAVES, b. after 1907.
- iii. OPAL GLEAVES, b. after 1907.
- iv. RUBY GLEAVES, b. after 1907; m. R.W. CHANDLER, 1929, Roger Mills County, Oklahoma; b. before 1913.

Notes for RUBY GLEAVES:

Ruby's marriage information is found in the *Roger Mills County Marriage Index*.

- v. LEONARD GLEAVES, b. March 29, 1910; d. November 06, 1997, Raton, Colfax County, New Mexico.

Notes for LEONARD GLEAVES:

Leonard is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. His dates of birth and death are derived from this record. He registered for Social Security in New Mexico.

111. vi. ARTHUR GLEAVES, b. July 06, 1913, Caddo, Oklahoma; d. April 19, 1947, Stanislaus County, California.

72. ARTHUR N.⁶ GLEAVES (*THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 04, 1882 in Arkansas. He married STELLA ATHA 1905 in Roger Mills County, Oklahoma. She was born before 1893.

Notes for ARTHUR N. GLEAVES:

Arthur and Stella's marriage information is found in the *Roger Mills County Marriage Index*.

Children of ARTHUR GLEAVES and STELLA ATHA are:

- i. MAE⁷ GLEAVES, b. after 1905; m. UNKNOWN ORR.
- 112. ii. ETHEL GLEAVES, b. about 1912, Grimes, Oklahoma; d. March 01, 1997, Sayre, Oklahoma.
- iii. GARLAND GLEAVES, b. July 29, 1916; d. March 1981, Seminole County, Oklahoma.

Notes for GARLAND GLEAVES:

Garland is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*.

- 113. iv. GLEN WILLIAM GLEAVES, b. September 23, 1919, Grimes, Oklahoma; d. January 09, 1998, Sayre, Beckham County, Oklahoma.
- 114. v. ALVA DUANE GLEAVES, "A.D.", b. July 20, 1922, Grimes, Oklahoma; d. September 28, 1997, Amarillo, Texas.

73. ANANIAS⁶ GLEAVES, "ANDY" (*THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born August 27, 1885 in Missouri. He married PEARL BAIN 1908 in Roger Mills County, Oklahoma. She was born before 1895.

Notes for ANANIAS GLEAVES, "ANDY":

Andy and Pearl's marriage information is found in the *Roger Mills County Marriage Index*.

Children of ANANIAS GLEAVES and PEARL BAIN are:

- i. VERA⁷ GLEAVES, b. after 1908.
- ii. MARGARET GLEAVES, b. after 1908.
- iii. WELCH GLEAVES, b. after 1908.

74. BETTIE⁶ GLEAVES (*JOHN BELL⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born about 1868. She married WILLIAM HART FUQUA March 20, 1889 in Tennessee.

Notes for BETTIE GLEAVES:

Bettie's existence is documented in the *Buchanan Family Record Book*.

Child of BETTIE GLEAVES and WILLIAM FUQUA is:

- i. MACK⁷ FUQUA, b. March 1892.

75. MARY JANE⁶ GLEAVES, "JENNIE" (*JAMES M.⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 26, 1882 in Dyer County, Tennessee, and died January 11, 1963 in Caruthersville, Missouri. She married CHARLES WILLIAM HERRELL August 05, 1903 in Pemiscott County, Missouri. He was born May 11, 1873, and died January 27, 1951 in Caruthersville, Missouri.

Notes for MARY JANE GLEAVES, "JENNIE":

The only known record of Jennie's existence comes from Herrell Family genealogy research on the Internet. The information is consistent with the data pertaining to her parents.

Children of MARY GLEAVES and CHARLES HERRELL are:

- i. LUTEN WILLIAM⁷ HERRELL, b. November 02, 1912.
- ii. HATTIE MARIE HERRELL.

76. SARAH ELIZABETH⁶ GLEAVES (*THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born July 1846 in Tennessee, and died 1928 in Old Dozier Cemetery, Cheatham County Tennessee. She married NELSON R. HEWGLEY. He was born between 1850 - 1851 in Tennessee, and died 1928 in Old Dozier Cemetery, Cheatham County Tennessee.

Notes for SARAH ELIZABETH GLEAVES:

All available census records show Sarah's name to be Susan, but was known as Sarah and listed on tombstone as Sarah. Both 1880 census and 1900 census clearly show the wife of Nelson to be Susan E. Hewgley.

The 1850 and 1860 census, show numerous Gleaves families in Tennessee, most in Davidson and Wilson counties. None of these show a Sarah Elizabeth or Susan Elizabeth of the correct age. There is, in the 1850 census, a two year old "*Elizabeth*" in the home of Thomas W. and Sarah Gleaves in Davidson County. The 1860 census lists the same child in Thomas and Sarah Gleaves' home as "*Susan E, age 11*". Birthplace is listed in the 1860 census. Sarah's tombstone lists her birth-date as 1847. The 1900 census lists provides a date of July 1846.



Nelson and Sarah Hewgley

Children of SARAH GLEAVES and NELSON HEWGLEY are:

- i. WILL R.⁷ HEWGLEY, b. about 1870.
- ii. THOMAS J. HEWGLEY, b. about 1871.
- iii. BEN HEWGLEY, b. about 1874.
- iv. ANNIE LAURA HEWGLEY, b. about 1876.
- v. CHARLEY HEWGLEY, b. about 1879.
- vi. BETTY HEWGLEY.
- vii. NELL HEWGLEY, b. September 1884.

- viii. IDA HEWGLEY, b. September 1882.
- ix. BILLIE HEWGLEY, b. 1888.
- x. TOLBERT FANNING HEWGLEY, b. September 17, 1890; d. December 27, 1918, Cheatham County, Tennessee; m. VERGIL LEE DAVIS, about 1908, Cheatham County, Tennessee; b. January 24, 1892; d. November 20, 1980, Cheatham County, Tennessee.

77. JOHN THOMAS⁶ GLEAVES (*THOMAS W.*⁵, *JAMES ROBERTSON*^a, *THOMAS*³, *WILLIAM*², *MATTHEW*¹ *GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 1849 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died after 1920. He married LUELLE CARVER. She was born September 1854 in Tennessee, and died after 1920.

Notes for JOHN THOMAS GLEAVES:

John is identified through the 1870 Census, although this author has not reviewed a complete list of family members.

Information on John's wife and son comes from the *History of the New Hope Baptist Church*.

John, "*Louella*" and seven of their children are listed in the 1900 Census. The family is recorded as living in Wilson County. The couple is also listed in the 1920 Census in the same county.

Children of JOHN GLEAVES and LUELLE CARVER are:

- i. AMELIA⁷ GLEAVES, b. August 1873.
- ii. GEORGE GLEAVES, b. October 1879; m. ROSA PUGH, December 30, 1900, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for GEORGE GLEAVES:

George is listed living with his parents in the 1900 census.

The marriage to Rosa Pugh appears in *Davidson County Marriage Book #15*. Further research is needed to confirm that this is in fact the groom George D. Gleaves. George's brother Henry married a woman named Sarah Pugh.

The obituary of a "*George Gleaves*" appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on April 21, 1972. *Tennessee State Library and Archives*

- iii. WALTER GLEAVES, b. March 1882.
- iv. ALVA GLEAVES, b. September 1883.
- v. C.R. GLEAVES, b. November 1886.
- vi. OWEN GLEAVES, b. November 1888.
- 115. vii. KELLEY L. GLEAVES, b. February 16, 1892, Tennessee; d. March 03, 1968, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- viii. AUBREY G. GLEAVES, b. June 09, 1897; d. November 1977, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for AUBREY G. GLEAVES:

Aubrey appears in both the 1900 and 1920 census living with his parents. He is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*.

78. HENRY PETER⁶ GLEAVES (*THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON^A, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 02, 1864 in Tennessee, and died April 30, 1910 in Tennessee. He married SARA MARGARET PUGH January 04, 1891 in Nashville, Tennessee. She was born April 10, 1873 in Tennessee, and died April 25, 1941 in Tennessee.

Notes for HENRY PETER GLEAVES:

Henry and Sara's marriage is recorded in *Davidson County Marriage Book #9*.
Nashville Metro Archives

The couple is buried in the Clements-Gleaves Cemetery in Hermitage, Tennessee. Birth and death information comes from headstone transcriptions by Hilda Barnes, about 1970.

Henry's brother George, appears to have married a woman named Rosa Pugh who is likely related Sara.

Children of HENRY GLEAVES and SARA PUGH are:

116. i. HERSCHEL⁷ GLEAVES, b. September 27, 1892; d. March 1968, Bedford County, Tennessee.
- ii. LOTTIE GLEAVES, b. April 1898.

79. MISSIE OBIE⁶ GLEAVES (*THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON^A, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 08, 1865, and died January 09, 1915. She married NATHAN OWEN.

Children of MISSIE GLEAVES and NATHAN OWEN are:

117. i. THOMAS OBIE⁷ OWEN, b. June 13, 1886.
- ii. JAMES ROBERTSON OWEN, b. June 1890; d. January 18, 1985; m. BESSIE MAYS; b. 1882; d. 1959.
- iii. JOHN WALTER OWEN, b. June 05, 1897; d. May 12, 1917.
- iv. ROBERT LEE OWEN, b. November 18, 1899; d. August 19, 1955; m. MAUDE LEE COOPER.
118. v. ANNIE JULIA OWEN, b. November 30, 1907.

80. JAMES THOMAS⁶ GLEAVES (*ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON^A, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born August 02, 1845, and died September 02, 1945 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married LENA PARRISH November 18, 1880 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born June 1857.

Notes for JAMES THOMAS GLEAVES:

Biographical Sketch of James T. Gleaves

"PROVIDENTIALLY, HIS FERVENT PRAYER-to live to see the end of World War II- was granted. The afternoon of the day before he died, word came to "Jim T." (as friends and neighbors knew him) that the Japanese were signing the Surrender. "I'm glad it's over," he exclaimed. the valediction surely among his closing utterances.

Before the Revolution the Gleaves ancestry had been Virginians. William Gleaves' son, Thomas (1771-1849) of Cripple Creek, Wythe County, Virginia, had married on Mar. 13, 1797, Sarah "Sally" Smith (1776-1848)- Their second son, James Robertson Gleaves

(Mar. 13, 1799-Dec. 9, 1865), of Davidson County, Tennessee, had married on Jan. 12, 1823, Elizabeth "Liza" Wood (Oct. 16, 1806-Oct. 25, 1872). The second of their twelve children, Robert Hughes Gleaves (Feb. 12, 1825-Mar. 24, 1853) married Mary T. Baker in April 1844. James, the first of their three, grew up with a sister, Anna Retta Gleaves (1847-1864) and a brother, Robert Graves Gleaves (1852-1926). James was born ten miles east of Nashville near Donelson. Their father died while they were rather young.

Within three months of being eighteen, James joined the C.S.A. by enlisting in the Ninth Kentucky Cavalry; with them he served as a scout under John Hunt Morgan. Pvt. Gleaves was in the Battle of Chattanooga, where he caught a bullet in his left arm. "It was about spent and didn't go in very far, so I just pulled it out with my fingers." He was also in an action at Murfreesboro-not the huge Stone River blood bath, but one of the contests there in December 1864. Pvt. Gleaves' tour included three months in a federal prison camp where he contracted typhoid fever and, fortunately was sent home. Doctors agreed that his death was certain if he remained in the camp. Sensibly, he took the oath of allegiance, thus greatly improving his time on earth.

Ambitious for an education, having had but a token smattering of country schooling, James worked at day labor during 1865-67 to save money for tuition at the Lynnwood schools. Not content with this learning, he went on to graduate from Cumberland University at Lebanon, about 1872. For six years he taught in the schools of Mt. Juliet, Snow Creek and Hartsville. One of his personal treasures that he still had at age 100 was a medal awarded him for outstanding work in Latin and Greek. As a pastime, he often recited New Testament verses, first in English then in Greek. In the late 1870s Mr. Gleaves became a traveling salesman summers; handling groceries, baking powder and candy, he sold his line in some thirty states. Other longtime employers were Burns Brothers of Nashville, Stark Brothers Nursery and Morris and White. He retired in 1910. In 1927 he began drawing his Tennessee Confederate pension. By the early 1940s this monthly allowance was up to \$100-a little more than average at that time.

Much of his senior life "Jim T." lived near Mt. Juliet, east of Nashville, being somewhat of a loner. After 1937 he lived with the Emmett Castlemans of Stewart's Ferry Pike not far from The Hermitage, homestead of Andrew Jackson. During his last seven years "Jim T. lived in a special two-room cottage that Emmett built for him on their lawn, a kind of mini-Hermitage. But he took his meals and a measure of socializing with his benefactors as usual." *The South's Last Boys in Gray*

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and LENA PARRISH are:

- i. LYDA W.⁷ GLEAVES, b. May 1882.
- ii. JESSIE FLORENCE GLEAVES, b. February 03, 1887, Tennessee; d. October 14, 1985, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JESSIE FLORENCE GLEAVES:

Jessie is listed in the Social Security Death Index. She is listed under her maiden name, which may mean she never married.

Her obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on October 16, 1985. The entry confirms her marital status when it identifies her as "Miss".

Tennessee State Library and Archives

Jessie's father "Jim T." lived to be 100 years of age and she almost caught him, passing away at 98.

119. iii. JAMES BARTLETT GLEAVES, b. January 12, 1889; d. June 1971, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

81. ROBERT GROVE⁶ GLEAVES (*ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 11, 1852 in Wilson County, Tennessee, and died March 02, 1928 in Greenbrier, Tennessee. He married (1) ALICE BROOKS December 01, 1875 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of REBECCA UNKNOWN. She was born about 1858, and died after 1884. He married (2) MILDRED HANNIE UNKNOWN after 1884. She was born about 1856 in Tennessee, and died after 1920.

Notes for ROBERT GROVE GLEAVES:

Robert G. Gleaves was added to the membership rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1868. A "*Robert R. Gleaves*" appears in the church minutes in 1852 and may be a reference to Robert's birth although the middle initial is different.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

"Robert was a farmer and later became an undertaker. His father died when he was about one year old."

The Search for James T. Gleaves, Middle Tennessee Journal of Genealogy & History

Robert and Alice are listed in the Davidson County marriage records. There are some reports listing his middle name as "*Graves*".

It appears that Robert was married more than once. He is listed in the 1900 Census as living in Robertson County, Tennessee and his wife is recorded under the name "*Hannie*". The 1920 Robertson County Census lists Robert married to a woman named "*Mildred H.*" The "H" could be the name of the woman in the 1900 census. Living with them is a daughter named Florence.

Davidson County marriage records list a Robert G. Gleaves marrying a woman named Amanda Evans on June 2, 1886. A third marriage in the same county has a "*Robert G.*" marrying a woman named "*Carrie Stem?*" on January 20, 1891.

Children of ROBERT GLEAVES and ALICE BROOKS are:

- i. MYRTLE⁷ GLEAVES, b. about 1878; m. JOHN AUSTIN HULLIBARGER; b. April 13, 1867, Auglaize Township, Allen County, Ohio; d. April 06, 1958, Loraine, Ohio.
120. ii. ROBERTA GLEAVES, b. after 1870.
121. iii. CLYDE MERWIN GLEAVES, b. December 22, 1879; d. April 21, 1962, Bedford County, Tennessee.
122. iv. WILLIAM DAKE GLEAVES, b. September 22, 1884; d. October 03, 1949, Nashville, Tennessee.

Child of ROBERT GLEAVES and MILDRED UNKNOWN is:

- v. FLORENCE⁷ GLEAVES, b. September 09, 1902, Tennessee; d. December 18, 1989.

Notes for FLORENCE GLEAVES:

There is Florence listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. If this is the same person, it would mean that she never married.

82. JACKSON MONROE⁶ GLEAVES (*JOHN ROBERTSON⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 28, 1846 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1928 in Trousdale County, Tennessee. He married

MOLLIE PAYNE 1887 in Trousdale County, Tennessee. She was born 1859 in Trousdale County, Tennessee, and died after 1928.

Notes for JACKSON MONROE GLEAVES:

Jackson is identified with his parents in the 1850 & 1860 Census for Wilson County.

He served in Company H of the 38th Tennessee Infantry Regiment during the Civil War although he is listed as "James M.". His father served in the same company. He was wounded on August 30, 1862 at the battle of Perryville, Kentucky. He was discharged on January 28, 1863 because he was under age. He would have been 17 at the time.

Sumner County, Tennessee in the Civil War Vol. II

Trousdale County, Tennessee was created from portions of Wilson and Sumner, in 1870. Jackson was elected Sheriff of the new county, serving from 1876 until 1882.

Trousdale County History

Jackson and his family are listed in the 1900 Census living in Trousdale County. He is recorded as "*James M. Gleaves*".

After his death, his widow Mollie applied for a Confederate Widow's pension #10010. Much of the vital statistics on Jackson and Mollie are drawn from an abstract of this application, which was filed sometime after 1928. *Tennessee Confederate Widows*

Children of JACKSON GLEAVES and MOLLIE PAYNE are:

- i. LUMMIE⁷ GLEAVES, b. December 1876, Tennessee.
- ii. WALTER GLEAVES, b. September 1878, Tennessee.
- iii. MABEL GLEAVES, b. September 1882, Tennessee.

- iv. JOSEPH T. GLEAVES, b. December 05, 1891, Tennessee; d. February 19, 1974, Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Notes for JOSEPH T. GLEAVES:

Joseph's vital statistics are found in the *Social Security Death Index*. It also shows that he received his Social Security Card in Texas before 1951. The *Texas Death Index* shows him as being married at the time of his death.

- v. WILLIE M. GLEAVES, b. February 28, 1894, Tennessee; d. October 1979, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIE M. GLEAVES:

Willie is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*.

- vi. KATIE GLEAVES, b. September 28, 1896, Tennessee; d. September 1975, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for KATIE GLEAVES:

Katie is found under her maiden name in the *Social Security Death Index*, suggesting that she never married. Her Social Security card was issued in Texas, the year being the same in which she died. Her older brother, Joseph lived in the Ft. Worth area prior to 1951. It is not clear if she lived with or near him. At the time of her death, her residence was recorded as Nashville, Tennessee.

83. WILLIAM⁶ GLEAVES (*JOHN ROBERTSON⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born about 1860. He married VIRGINIA L. FLANERY August 07, 1884, daughter of WILLIAM FLANERY and ESTHER STEWART. She was born March 13, 1867, and died January 02, 1948 in Collin County, Texas.

Notes for WILLIAM GLEAVES:

William appears in the Dallas, Texas City Directory 1891-2 & 1983-4. He is listed as working for the Dallas Transfer Company, as a "*Baggage Driver*". He was also listed as a boarder at the Arlington Hotel.

William's family group comes from a file found on *Kindred Konnections*. The file lists him as "*William E.*"

Child of WILLIAM GLEAVES and VIRGINIA FLANERY is:

123. i. LAWRENCE⁷ GLEAVES, b. September 30, 1885; d. January 15, 1972, Kingston, Marshall County, Oklahoma.

84. CORA ANN⁶ GLEAVES (*JOHN ROBERTSON⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born July 20, 1866 in Memphis, Tennessee, and died January 23, 1948 in Kilgore, Texas. She married DENNIS WATSON November 19, 1882 in Collin County, Texas, son of JOHN WATSON and JULIA WHITAKER. He was born May 02, 1863 in Grayson County, Texas, and died June 22, 1933 in Bowie County, Texas.

Notes for CORA ANN GLEAVES:

Cora first appears in the 1880 Collin County, Texas census living with her father. She and her husband and children appear in the 1900-20 census in various Texas counties. She lived with her daughter Ada Brooks for the last 11 years of her life. Her death certificate shows no information pertaining to her mother. She died from "*heart disease - endocondition - duration of 4 years*". She and Dennis are buried in Greenview Cemetary, Hopkins County, Texas.

Cora and Dennis had 13 children, the fourth through eleventh all having given names beginning with "*W*".

Children of CORA GLEAVES and DENNIS WATSON are:

- i. JOHN WESLEY⁷ WATSON, b. May 22, 1884.
- ii. ETHEL CORDELIA WATSON, b. December 25, 1886.
- iii. ADDIE WATSON, b. September 27, 1888.
- iv. WALTER WATSON, b. January 19, 1891.
- v. WAIN WATSON, b. January 25, 1893.
- vi. WILLOUS WATSON, b. August 28, 1895.
- vii. WINFORD WATSON, b. July 26, 1896.
- viii. WINDLE WATSON, b. January 24, 1899.
- ix. WELDON WATSON, b. July 10, 1901.
- x. WACO WATSON, b. July 24, 1903.
- xi. WAYMON WATSON, b. July 03, 1905.
- xii. ADA WATSON, b. September 06, 1907.
- xiii. OZELMA WATSON, b. November 18, 1909.

85. CYNTHIA A.⁶ GLEAVES, "ADDIE" (*JOHN ROBERTSON⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 1873 in Tennessee, and died 1951 in Collin County, Texas. She married JAMES RICHARD WHITAKER 1898 in Texas. He was born June 1863 in Texas, and died 1922 in Collin County, Texas.

Notes for CYNTHIA A. GLEAVES, "ADDIE":

Cynthia is listed in the 1880 Collin County, Texas Census, living with her father. James and Cynthia are listed in the 1900 Grayson County, Texas Census with their oldest daughter, Leona. Also living with them is her father, John.

The couple is buried in the Warden Cemetery, in Collin County.

Children of CYNTHIA GLEAVES and JAMES WHITAKER are:

- i. LEONA⁷ WHITAKER, b. September 1899.
- ii. NETTIE MAE WHITAKER.
- iii. ALMA WHITAKER.
- iv. ZELMA WHITAKER.
- v. HOMER WHITAKER, b. December 17, 1903, Collin County, Texas; d. June 10, 1905, Collin County, Texas.
- vi. VELMA WHITAKER, b. April 02, 1907, Collin County, Texas; d. May 16, 1908, Collin County, Texas.

86. MARY FRANCIS⁶ GLEAVES (*EDMUND F.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1854 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She married JOSEPH STANFIELD HARALSON, DR. November 16, 1881 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of ZARA HARALSON and MARGARET HESSEY. He was born 1832 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1889 in Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MARY FRANCIS GLEAVES:

Joseph's biography is included here. Additional information about Joseph and Mary Francis comes from her Confederate Widow's Pension application #9747. The application also states that Joseph was married previously to a Sarah Sanders and that his parents were Zara and Margaret Hessay-Haralson, born in 1802 and 1803 respectively.

Biographical Sketch of Joseph Haralson

"DR. J. S. HARALSON, farmer, was born August 2, 1832, in Davidson County, TN, and is the son of Zara and Margret (Hessey) Haralson. The father was of English descent, born in 1802 in Halifax County, VA, and was a farmer by occupation. He came to Tennessee and in 1824 was married. In 1829, he bought 500 acres in the Twenty-second District, Wilson County, where he died in 1879. He was twice married, and was the father of six children, three of whom are living. The mother was of Irish descent, born in 1803 in Virginia. She died in 1836. Our subject was reared without a mother's love or training, she having died when he was but four years old. He was educated in the country schools and in Booth Spring Seminary. At the age of twenty-four he commenced the study of medicine, which he continued for three years. In 1854, he entered the medical department of the University of Nashville, and took a course of lectures. October 18, 1856, he married Sarah Sanders, a native of Tennessee, born in 1840, and the daughter of Thomas

Sanders. To Mr. and Mrs. Haralson were born five children: Leonard, James, Samuel, Chorus, and Beulah. In 1857, he began practicing and continued until the war, when he enlisted in the Second Tennessee Cavalry. He was in the battle of Coffeeville, Belmont, and numerous skirmishes. In February, 1863, he was discharged and returned home, settling near the old home place. After his father's death he moved to the old homestead, where he has since resided. Dr. Haralson lost his wife in 1872, and in 1880 he married M. F. Gleaves, a native of Tennessee, born in 1854, and by this union became the father of three children: Zara, Mary and Etta G. The Doctor now owns 381 acres and is a Prohibitionist. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity, and he and wife are members of the Baptist Church. Goodspeed's History of Davidson County, Tennessee

Children of MARY GLEAVES and JOSEPH HARALSON are:

- i. ZARA⁷ HARALSON, b. after 1881.
- ii. MARY HARALSON, b. after 1881.
- iii. ETTA G. HARALSON, b. after 1881.

87. EMMA JANE⁶ GLEAVES (*EDMUND F.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 08, 1858 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died after 1900. She married CHARLES W. FINNEY December 24, 1890. He was born June 1857 in Tennessee, and died after 1900.

Notes for EMMA JANE GLEAVES:

An "Emma Jane Gleaves" was added to the Membership Rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1873. This would appear to be the same person since her father was one of the founding members of the church. History of New Hope Baptist Church

Emma and Charles are listed in Davidson County during the 1900 Census. They are found living with her father.

Children of EMMA GLEAVES and CHARLES FINNEY are:

- i. OMA L.⁷ FINNEY, b. December 1891.
- ii. EDWARD M. FINNEY, b. September 1894.

88. ADDIE BELL⁶ GLEAVES (*EDMUND F.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1868 in Tennessee, and died 1932. She married RUFUS BURETON YELTON. He was born 1858, and died 1937.

Notes for ADDIE BELL GLEAVES:

Addie appears on the membership rolls of the New Hope Baptist Church in 1883. No other information is given.

The only other record this author has of this individual is the removal of her original grave during the construction of the Percy Priest Dam. It is assumed that she is the daughter of Edmund and Marina without any additional proof.

The identification of family relationships was done by her son, John Yelton when the graves were moved. Addie and Rufus are now interred in the Mt. Juliet Cemetery.

Children of ADDIE GLEAVES and RUFUS YELTON are:

- i. RINA GEMIMA⁷ YELTON, b. 1899; d. 1927.

Notes for RINA GEMIMA YELTON:

The only record this author has of this individual is the removal of his original grave during the construction of the Percy Priest Dam. She is reported to be the daughter of Rufus and Addie. The identification of family relationship was done by her brother, John Yelton when the graves were moved.

ii. JOHN YELTON.

89. WILLIAM EDMAN⁶ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON^A, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born November 14, 1849 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died April 16, 1939 in Lavergne, Rutherford County, Tennessee. He married ELIZA ANN SANDERS February 04, 1873 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of STEPHEN SANDERS and NANCY CARAWAY. She was born April 26, 1853, and died August 30, 1932 in Lavergne, Rutherford County, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIAM EDMAN GLEAVES:

Eliza's name on the marriage certificate is spelled "*Saunders*".

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and ELIZA SANDERS are:

- i. IDA⁷ GLEAVES, b. 1874, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. HARVEY CHRISWELL, December 20, 1891, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. before 1874.

Notes for IDA GLEAVES:

Ida's marriage is recorded in Davidson County records.

124. ii. HOWELL ALONZO GLEAVES, "LONNIE", b. March 10, 1876, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. June 11, 1967, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
125. iii. JOSEPH BENJAMIN GLEAVES, b. May 1878, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. November 14, 1937, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- iv. CARRIE ETHELENE GLEAVES, b. September 17, 1881, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. March 04, 1962, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. HENRY RICHARD TELFORD, February 03, 1901, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. March 07, 1876, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. August 30, 1939, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
126. v. WILLIAM GARDNER GLEAVES, b. March 1882, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1953, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- vi. CORA A. GLEAVES, b. February 22, 1885, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. NEWMAN CLARK BALLENTINE, January 23, 1904, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. March 24, 1884, Tennessee; d. April 20, 1956, Davidson County, Tennessee.
127. vii. CORDELIA E. GLEAVES, b. February 1887, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. after 1922.
- viii. MAGGIE O. GLEAVES, b. August 1890, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- ix. NANCY FLORENTINE GLEAVES, b. August 1893.

90. MALISSA JANE⁶ GLEAVES (WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.) was born March 07, 1856 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died September 12, 1932 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee. She married ANDREW J. TELFORD, "JACK" August 11, 1875 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of HUGH TELFORD and JULIA MCDANIEL. He was born September 12, 1855 in Tennessee, and died February 11, 1932 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MALISSA JANE GLEAVES:

"Malissy Gleaves" was added to the membership rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in 1873. Jack and Malissa sold property to the Church in 1917. The property contained five acres and was sold for \$125.00. The deed contained the following: "This property is intended for a parsonage or residence for the pastor of said Church."

History of New Hope Baptist Church

Children of MALISSA GLEAVES and ANDREW TELFORD are:

- i. WALTER⁷ TELFORD, b. 1877, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- ii. ANNIE TELFORD, b. November 17, 1879, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. June 03, 1931, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- iii. DELBERT TELFORD, b. December 1885, Tennessee.

91. KATIE LEE⁶ GLEAVES (WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.) was born May 1877 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died May 04, 1904 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee. She married THOMAS HENRY HURT September 17, 1892 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He was born August 1872 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1926 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for KATIE LEE GLEAVES:

The following are notes from Doris Blazek:

"Katie was the daughter of William and Delilah Gleaves. I possess a photo copy of William's Will and Katie's children are mentioned. She is already deceased by then. Katie died in childbirth when she was in her late 20's.

Katie was married to Thomas Henry Hurt. Both are buried in Clements Cemetery. They were originally buried somewhere else, but when the State of Tennessee put in Percy Priest Lake, My Grandfather, Virgil Hurt (oldest child of Thomas and Katie) had to have their graves moved so he had them moved to Clements."

Children of KATIE GLEAVES and THOMAS HURT are:

- 128.
- i. VIRGIL EDMOND⁷ HURT, b. June 19, 1892, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. January 14, 1988, Davidson County, Tennessee.
 - ii. ALMEDA GERTRUDE HURT, "ALMA", b. February 17, 1895; d. July 16, 1985; m. CLIFFORD PRIDE.

Notes for ALMEDA GERTRUDE HURT, "ALMA":

Alma is buried the cemetery at the New Hope Baptist Church in Hermitage, Tennessee. Clifford's final resting place is unknown.

History of the New Hope Baptist Church.

- iii. BRUCIE JOHNSON HURT, b. October 07, 1897; d. March 21, 1988, Tennessee; m. JAMES KAY; b. August 15, 1894; d. December 10, 1976.

Notes for BRUCIE JOHNSON HURT:

James and Brucie are buried in the New Hope Baptist Church Cemetery.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

- iv. HERMAN HARDISON HURT.
v. LAWERNCE HURT.

92. JAMES MONROE⁶ GLEAVES, "MONROE" (*JAMES FRANKLIN⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born October 04, 1858 in Tennessee, and died August 21, 1940. He married MARY ALICE UNKNOWN. She was born about 1858 in Tennessee, and died 1922 in Tennessee.

Notes for JAMES MONROE GLEAVES, "MONROE":

James' grave is located in the Clement-Gleaves Cemetery in the Hermitage area next to his mother. There are no dates on the headstone.

James, Alice and Ben appear in the 1880 Wilson County Census. James and Mary are also listed in the 1920 Wilson County Census, although Mary's name is reversed and is recorded as "*Alice M. Gleaves*"

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and MARY UNKNOWN are:

129. i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁷ GLEAVES, b. September 12, 1878, Tennessee; d. May 11, 1954, Tennessee.
130. ii. BEULAH MAE GLEAVES, b. March 1889, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. 1960, Davidson County, Tennessee.

93. EDWARD NATHANIEL⁶ GLEAVES, "NAT" (*JAMES FRANKLIN⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 13, 1861 in Tennessee, and died November 14, 1921 in Tennessee. He married (1) ELLEN T. JENKINS August 24, 1879 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born before 1865. He married (2) MARTHA JANE WARD June 19, 1888 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born December 26, 1865 in Tennessee, and died December 30, 1913.

Notes for EDWARD NATHANIEL GLEAVES, "NAT":

Nat and his family were added to the membership rolls of New Hope Baptist Church in Hermitage, Tennessee on October 2, 1907. He and four children were baptized on that day and his wife Martha joined by letter transferring her membership.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

Nathaniel and Martha are buried in the Clements-Gleaves Cemetery in the Hermitage area of Davidson County, Tennessee.

Davidson County Marriage Records list a "*Edward N. Gleaves*" also marrying a woman named "*Ellen T. Jenkins*" on August 24, 1879. Nat would have been 18 at the time. No other information about this event exists to verify it. More research is needed here.

Children of EDWARD GLEAVES and MARTHA WARD are:

131. i. MATTIE FLORENCE⁷ GLEAVES, "FLORENCE", b. September 08, 1888, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. April 27, 1980, Tennessee.

- ii. EDWARD AUBREY GLEAVES, "AUBREY", b. June 09, 1891, Tennessee; d. November 1977, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. GERTRUDE HURT, "GERTIE".

Notes for EDWARD AUBREY GLEAVES, "AUBREY":

Aubrey appears with his parents in the 1900 Davidson County Census as "*Edward E*".

Aubrey's relationship to Nat and Martha is further established through church records. He was baptized along with his father and his siblings at New Hope Baptist Church in Hermitage, Tennessee on October 2, 1907. His wife Gertrude joined sometime shortly after Aubrey.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

Aubrey is listed in the *Social Security Death Index* and that is the source of his dates of birth and death.

- iii. MAMIE E. GLEAVES, "NANNIE" b. October 1892; m. UNKNOWN BENSEN, after 1905.

Notes for MAMIE E. GLEAVES:

Nannie's relationship to Nat and Martha is established through the 1900 Census. Additional evidence comes from church records. Nannie was baptized along with her father and his siblings at New Hope Baptist Church in Hermitage, Tennessee on October 2, 1907. Church records indicate that her married name was Bensen.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

- iv. ANNIE E. GLEAVES, b. May 1895.

Notes for ANNIE E. GLEAVES:

Annie is listed with her parents in the 1900 Davidson County Census.

- v. MOLLIE GLEAVES, b. May 1898.

Notes for MOLLIE GLEAVES:

Mollie is listed with her parents in the 1900 Davidson County Census. This may be the "*J.M. Gleaves*" listed as an additional child in the family group. J.M. was baptized along with Edward and his children at New Hope Baptist Church in Hermitage, Tennessee on October 2, 1907.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

- vi. N. BAXTER GLEAVES, b. December 02, 1903; d. December 30, 1913.

Notes for N. BAXTER GLEAVES:

Baxter died shortly after his tenth birthday, no cause of death has been found. He is buried in the Clements-Gleaves Cemetery in the Hermitage area of Davidson County, Tennessee.

- vii. J.M. GLEAVES, b. before 1907.

Notes for J.M. GLEAVES:

No definite proof of this person's relationship to Nat and Martha has been found by this author. The strong circumstantial evidence comes from church records. "J.M." was baptized along with Nat and the children at New Hope Baptist Church in Hermitage, Tennessee on October 2, 1907. As listed earlier, this may be daughter Mollie.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

93a. ROBERT GLEAVES⁶ ROBERTS (*LOUISA⁵ GLEAVES, THOMAS H.⁴, WILLIAM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 21, 1856 in Bedford County, Virginia, and died February 1931 in Bedford County, Virginia. He married TIBITHA FRANCES TURNER February 16, 1882 in Bedford County, Virginia. She was born January 12, 1856 in Bedford County, Virginia, and died March 1933 in Bedford County, Virginia.

Notes for ROBERT GLEAVES ROBERTS:

Robert and Tibitha are buried in the Family Cemetery in Bedford County, Virginia

Children of ROBERT ROBERTS and TIBITHA TURNER are:

- i. WILLIAM HARRISON⁷ ROBERTS, b. July 09, 1882, Bedford County, Virginia; d. August 1968, New Jersey.
- ii. LELIA ROBERTS, b. August 19, 1884, Bedford County, Virginia; m. COLEMAN LANUN.
- iii. KATE LOU ROBERTS, b. November 27, 1885, Bedford County, Virginia.
- iv. BLANCHE ROBERTS, b. July 01, 1889, Bedford County, Virginia; d. August 30, 1938, Bedford County, Virginia; m. GILMORE E. WITT, March 01, 1911, Bedford County, Virginia; b. February 03, 1887, Bedford County, Virginia; d. October 12, 1956, Bedford County, Virginia.

Notes for BLANCHE ROBERTS:

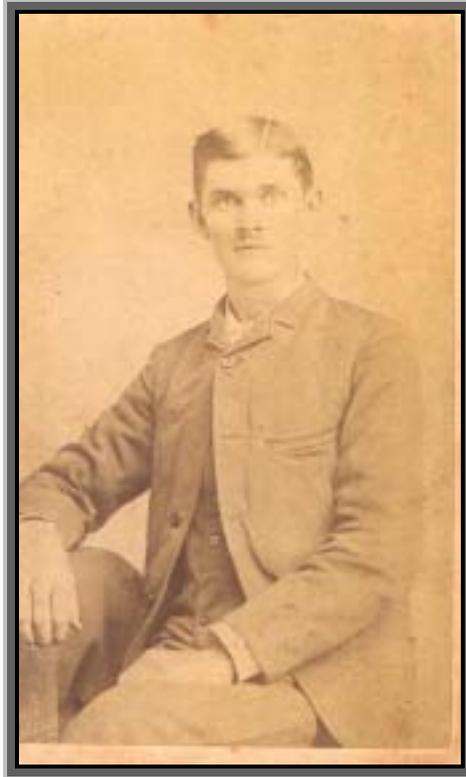
Blanche and Gilmore are buried in Bethlehem Baptist Church Cemetery, Bedford County, Virginia.

- v. ALICE ROBERTS, b. December 06, 1892, Bedford County, Virginia; d. July 26, 1926, Bedford County, Virginia; m. EDWARD C. WOODY.
- vi. VERDIE MAE ROBERTS, b. April 08, 1894, Bedford County, Virginia; m. WILEY T. WOOD; b. Lynchburg, Virginia.
- vii. MAMIE ROBERTS, b. about. 1897; m. WALTER L. LANUN, August 30, 1915, Bedford County, Virginia; b. about. 1894.

93b. GEORGE HERMAN⁶ ROBERTS (*LOUISA⁵ GLEAVES, THOMAS H.⁴, WILLIAM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born October 12, 1864 in Bedford County, Virginia, and died October 08, 1951 in Bedford County, Virginia. He married IRENE COBBS before 1889 in Bedford County, Virginia, daughter of TILGHMAN COBBS and ELIZA NANCE. She was born October 24, 1867 in Bedford County, Virginia, and died September 27, 1911 in Bedford County, Virginia.

Notes for GEORGE HERMAN ROBERTS:

The information on this family group was taken from the notes of B.J. Fisher, a granddaughter of George and Irene.



George Herman Roberts

"Granddaddy was born and lived most of his life in Bedford County. He moved to Pocahontas, Va. for several years and worked for coal company, loading coal cars. Moved back to Bedford County around 1900. Worked as huckster, selling in Lynchburg. Drove a wagon to Lynchburg once or twice a week, selling around Lynchburg also selling at Market (which is now the Lynchburg Farmers Market). He would buy and sell cattle. He was active in the Democratic Party, mostly locally. He was the Registrar for the Otter District in Bedford County for years."

Children of GEORGE ROBERTS and IRENE COBBS are:

- i. WILLIE COBBS⁷ ROBERTS, b. July 24, 1889, Bedford County, Virginia; d. December 05, 1905, Bedford County, Virginia.

Notes for WILLIE COBBS ROBERTS:

Willie is buried in the Family Cemetery in Bedford County, Virginia. His cause of death was Diabetes.

- ii. JENNIE LOU ROBERTS, b. September 03, 1891, Bedford County, Virginia; d. April 28, 1981, Bedford County, Virginia; m. ALVIN LEROY NICHOLS, SR., September 27, 1913, Bedford County, Virginia; b. January 28, 1884, Bedford County, Virginia; d. July 20, 1960, Bedford County, Virginia.

Notes for JENNIE LOU ROBERTS:

Alvin and Jennie are buried in Bethlehem Baptist Church Cemetery, Bedford County, Virginia.

- iii. ETHEL ALMOND ROBERTS, b. March 14, 1894, Bedford County, Virginia; d. January 28, 1932, Jasper County, South Carolina; m. ROBERT HARMAN WILBURN, June 25, 1916, Bedford County, Virginia; b. August 06, 1878, Rural Hall, North Carolina; d. March 06, 1962, Hampton County, South Carolina.
- iv. ADDISON CLAY ROBERTS, b. February 12, 1896, Bedford County, Virginia; d. June 28, 1945, Bedford County, Virginia.

Notes for ADDISON CLAY ROBERTS:

"Sgt. Roberts served his country 26 yrs. He was a veteran of World War I & II. He retired from the military for health reasons. It is reported that he entered Army when he was only 16 years old. He is buried in Arlington National Cemetery in Virginia."

- 131a. v. IRENE POCAHONTAS ROBERTS, b. December 14, 1898, Pocahontas, Tazwell County, Virginia; d. November 02, 1983, Bedford County, Virginia.
- vi. CORA GLADYS ROBERTS, b. November 25, 1901, Bedford County, Virginia; d. July 28, 1925, Bedford County, Virginia.

94. GUY TOVELL⁶ GLEAVES (*JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 06, 1884 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee, and died November 24, 1945 in Dallas, Texas. He married DAISY CAPITOLA ROSAMOND before 1916, daughter of HENRY ROSAMOND and ALICE BUTLER. She was born March 15, 1893, and died May 06, 1943 in Dallas, Texas.

Notes for GUY TOVELL GLEAVES:

Guy and Daisy are buried in Laurel Land Cemetery, Dallas, Texas

Children of GUY GLEAVES and DAISY ROSAMOND are:

- 132. i. ELDON ROSAMOND⁷ GLEAVES, b. December 02, 1916, Dallas, Texas; d. October 11, 1980, Amarillo, Texas.
- 133. ii. JAY TOVELL GLEAVES, b. July 27, 1914, Chattanooga, Tennessee; d. March 25, 1976, Dallas, Texas.
- iii. GLADYS NADELL GLEAVES, b. August 28, 1919, Dallas, Texas; m. ORVIL LIGHTFOOT, February 03, 1939, Dallas, Texas.

95. CHARLES GAMBILL⁶ GLEAVES, SR. (*JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born about 1891 in Wilson County, Tennessee. He married FRANKIE BEARD before 1925 in Chattanooga, Tennessee.

Notes for CHARLES GAMBILL GLEAVES, SR.:

Birth information is from the *International Genealogical Index*.

Child of CHARLES GLEAVES and FRANKIE BEARD is:

- 134. i. CHARLES GAMBILL⁷ GLEAVES, JR., b. about 1924, Tennessee.

96. JAMES ALBERT⁶ GLEAVES (*JAMES A.⁵, JAMES T.⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1882. He married ANN POWELL.

Notes for JAMES ALBERT GLEAVES:
Family group found on *Ancestry.com*.

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and ANN POWELL are:

- i. JAMES ALBERT⁷ GLEAVES, JR., b. September 09, 1925, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. April 14, 1951, Korea.

Notes for JAMES ALBERT GLEAVES, JR.:

Second Lieutenant James A. Gleaves killed in the Korean War. He was a member of the United States Marine Corps. His status is still listed as missing in action. *Metro Archives of Davidson County*

James' date of birth comes from the *International Genealogical Index*.

- ii. WILLIAM GLEAVES, b. between 1910 - 1940.
- iii. CATHERINE FRANKLIN GLEAVES, b. between 1910 - 1940.

97. GEORGIA⁶ GLEAVES (*ANDREW KNOX⁵, JAMES T.⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born between 1890 - 1920, and died September 1972 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. She married JAMES HAMILTON BAILEY, son of DRURY BAILEY and MARY GAMMON. He was born June 24, 1883 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died April 08, 1973 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for GEORGIA GLEAVES:

James and Georgia are buried Mt. Olivet Cemetery, Nashville, Tennessee.

Child of GEORGIA GLEAVES and JAMES BAILEY is:

- i. N.B.⁷ BAILEY, m. UNKNOWN MORRIS.

98. AMANDA MELVINA⁶ TURK (*THOMAS CARTER⁵, MANOAH GLEAVES⁴, MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born August 11, 1849 in Kentucky, and died May 20, 1921 in Hillsboro, Texas. She married (1) TOM BOYD. He was born before 1849. She married (2) A. J. FANCHER before 1870. He was born 1843, and died 1881. She married (3) RICHARD CROMWELL CLEVELAND 1880. He was born 1853, and died 1930.

Children of AMANDA TURK and A. FANCHER are:

- i. ERVIN⁷ FANCHER.
135. ii. LIZZIE FANCHER, b. 1870.
- iii. MARTHA ELLEN FANCHER, "MATTIE", b. 1874; d. 1937; m. UNKNOWN GRANT.

Children of AMANDA TURK and RICHARD CLEVELAND are:

- iv. DANA CROMWELL⁷ CLEVELAND, b. 1882; d. 1965; m. CORA IZORA HILL; b. 1885; d. 1970.
136. v. VEITCH LUCILLE CLEVELAND.

99. THOMAS PRICE⁶ TURK (*THOMAS CARTER⁵, MANOAH GLEAVES⁴, MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1860 in Kentucky, and died in Hillsboro, Texas. He married EMMIE HAMILTON.

Children of THOMAS TURK and EMMIE HAMILTON are:

- i. PEARL⁷ TURK.
- ii. VEITCH TURK.

100. JAMES MILTON⁶ TURK (*THOMAS CARTER⁵, MANOAH GLEAVES⁴, MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1866, and died before 1954. He married EMMA FORE CORRY.

Children of JAMES TURK and EMMA CORRY are:

- i. RAY⁷ TURK.
- ii. REVA TURK.
- iii. CLYDE TURK.
- iv. DORA TURK.

101. HUGH DOZIER⁶ FINLEY (*NEWTON GLEAVES⁵, JAMES WASHINGTON⁴, ESTHER³ GLEAVES, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 22, 1880 in Santa Clara County; California, and died May 25, 1960 in Berkeley, Alameda County, California. He married MARY BINGHAM LATTA April 21, 1919 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Notes for HUGH DOZIER FINLEY:

Known as "*Dozier*", he graduated from the University of California, Berkeley, in Chemical Engineering and was Director of Research for Pabco Paint (later The Paraffin Companies) in Emeryville, California. He was a Captain in the Army during World War I.

Children of HUGH FINLEY and MARY LATTA are:

- i. WILLIAM L.⁷ FINLEY.
- ii. MARY DOZIER FINLEY.
- iii. CYNTHIANA FINLEY.
- iv. HUGH FINLEY.

102. SAMUEL REID⁶ GLEAVES (*JAMES LUCIEN⁵, SAMUEL CROCKETT⁴, JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 17, 1878, and died 1926 in Washington, DC. He married JULIA ELLEN KING April 05, 1904, daughter of WILLIAM KING and ANNE WALDMAN. She was born April 26, 1882 in Wharton County, Texas, and died October 22, 1963 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas.

Notes for SAMUEL REID GLEAVES:

Biographical Sketch of Samuel Reid Gleaves

"Samuel graduated from West Point in 1900. He served in the Philippines and on the Mexican border and went to France in World War I, with the famous Rainbow Division as a staff officer. He was transferred to the staff of General Pershing as assistant chief of operations, serving in that capacity throughout the war. He was in the second offensive at

St. Mehiel and was with the 77th Division during the Argonne drive. For gallantry in action he was awarded the Croixde-Guerre, and was made an officer of the Legion of Honor by France. Also, he was awarded the Distinguished Service Medal by the United States for notable services.

He died at Walter Reed Hospital in 1926 after an extensive illness and was buried in Arlington National Cemetery. He held the rank of colonel at the time of his death, and was made a brigadier general posthumously by Congress, as his name was up before them for promotion previous to his death.”

The King Family

Julia's death information comes from Rootsweb World Connect Project.

Children of SAMUEL GLEAVES and JULIA KING are:

137. i. JULIA KING⁷ GLEAVES, b. 1905.
138. ii. ANNE FORRESTER GLEAVES, b. 1907; d. November 14, 1982, Bexar County, Texas.

103. JAMES LUCIEN⁶ GLEAVES, JR. (*JAMES LUCIEN⁵, SAMUEL CROCKETT⁴, JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1883 in Independence, Grayson County, Virginia. He married ANNIE MORTON SUDDUTH.

Notes for JAMES LUCIEN GLEAVES, JR.:

Birth information comes from *Ancestry.com*

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and ANNIE SUDDUTH are:

- i. DOROTHY MORTON⁷ GLEAVES, b. about 1900.
- ii. JAMES LUCIEN GLEAVES III, b. December 12, 1892; d. August 1980, Wytheville, Wythe County, Virginia.

Notes for JAMES LUCIEN GLEAVES III:

Vital statistics for James are derived from the *Social Security Death Index*.

104. ANNA MARIA⁶ GLEAVES (*CHARLES WYTHER⁵, SAMUEL CROCKETT⁴, JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 26, 1882 in Wythe County, Virginia, and died April 25, 1974 in Arlington, Virginia. She married JOHN ROBERT RICH April 12, 1910. He was born September 08, 1883 in Wythe County, Virginia, and died February 22, 1962 in Alexandria, Virginia.

Notes for ANNA MARIA GLEAVES:

Anna's DAR Lineage number is #63861

Children of ANNA GLEAVES and JOHN RICH are:

- i. CHARLES WYTHER GLEAVES⁷ RICH, b. 1910; d. August 24, 1993, Hilton Head, South Carolina; m. BETTY SHALKER.

Notes for CHARLES WYTHER GLEAVES RICH:

Charles graduated from West Point in 1935. He retired as a Lieutenant General (3 stars). Among his assignments was Commanding General of the 101st Airborne Division and Commandant of Cadets at the United States Military Academy.

- ii. MARGARET KEENE RICH, b. 1912.
- iii. CAROLINE ROSAMOND RICH, b. 1914.
- iv. ANNA BOB RICH, b. 1915.
- v. BELISA ROBINSON RICH, b. 1919.
- vi. JOHN ROBERT RICH, JR., b. 1926.

105. CLIFTON B.⁶ GLEAVES (*ALLEN TAYLOR⁵, SAMUEL CROCKETT⁴, JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1892.

Notes for CLIFTON B. GLEAVES:

There is a "*Clifton Gleaves*", born November 9, 1899 and died in Carmel, Indiana November 4, 1994. It is unclear if this is the same person.

Child of CLIFTON B. GLEAVES is:

- i. JULIA A.⁷ GLEAVES, b. between 1912 - 1940; m. UNKNOWN PLATT.

Seventh Generation

106. ORVILLE⁷ GLEAVES (*JOHN ELLY⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 14, 1906 in Lebanon, Missouri, and died October 07, 1966 in Clinton, Custer County, Oklahoma. He married MATTIE LAURA ABLE August 03, 1929 in Miami, Oklahoma. She was born October 09, 1910, and died February 1976 in Miami, Ottawa County, Oklahoma.

Notes for ORVILLE GLEAVES:

Vital statistics for Orville and Mattie are derived from the *Social Security Death Index*.

Children of ORVILLE GLEAVES and MATTIE ABLE are:

- 139. i. EARL WILLIAM⁸ GLEAVES, b. April 03, 1930, Ottawa County, Oklahoma; d. January 23, 1995, Miami, Oklahoma.
- ii. LAURA BELL GLEAVES, b. after 1929.
- iii. ZOLETA GLEAVES, b. after 1929.

107. WILLIAM⁷ GLEAVES (*JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) He married ZELMA UNKNOWN.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and ZELMA UNKNOWN are:

- 140. i. WILLIAM NORMAN⁸ GLEAVES, b. before 1930; d. December 15, 1969, California.
- 141. ii. MARY ELLEN GLEAVES.
- 142. iii. LELAND GLEAVES.

108. FRANK BENJAMIN⁷ GLEAVES (*JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born June 14, 1896 in Lebanon, Laclede County, Missouri, and died October 29, 1970 in Medford,

Jackson County, Oregon. He married ELSIE CLARA FAHRENKRUG February 20, 1921 in Treynor, Iowa, daughter of HENRY FAHRENKRUG and ANNA RATH. She was born September 13, 1901, and died November 1986 in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon.

Notes for FRANK BENJAMIN GLEAVES:

Frank and Elsie appear in the *Social Security Death Index*, both listed as dying in Medford Oregon. Vital statistics are derived from this source. The family moved from Iowa to Oregon in 1931.

Children of FRANK GLEAVES and ELSIE FAHRENKRUG are:

143. i. NAOMI JUNE⁸ GLEAVES, b. June 29, 1921, McCelland, Pottawattamie County, Iowa; d. September 07, 1975, Medford, Jackson County, Oregon.
144. ii. DEAN FRANK GLEAVES, b. March 14, 1923, Treynor, Pottawattamie County, Iowa.
- iii. DARLENE KATHYRN GLEAVES, b. April 07, 1924, Treynor, Pottawattamie County, Iowa.
145. iv. VERNON DALE GLEAVES, b. May 29, 1927, Treynor, Pottawattamie County, Iowa.
- v. JACK GLEAVES, b. February 01, 1929; d. March 13, 1929, Treynor, Iowa.
- vi. LAREN GLEAVES, b. March 31, 1930; d. November 15, 1930, Treynor, Iowa.
146. vii. GERALD MAURICE GLEAVES, b. July 03, 1931, Keizer, Marion County, Oregon.
- viii. DUANE CARROL GLEAVES, b. July 03, 1933.

109. OTIS LEE⁷ GLEAVES (*JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born October 07, 1898 in Oakland, LaClede County, Missouri, and died September 16, 1991 in Tacoma, Washington. He married BEATRICE CHRISSTEEL June 05, 1927 in Council Bluffs, Iowa. She was born January 19, 1906 in West Plains, Missouri, and died June 26, 1997 in Tacoma, Washington.

Notes for OTIS LEE GLEAVES:

Otis and Beatrice are listed in the *Social Security Death Index*.

Obituary of Beatrice Christeel Gleaves

“Bea, 91, was born in West Plains, MO. and lived in Iowa and Idaho before moving to Medford, OR. In 1950 she moved with her family to Tacoma, WA. She has been a member of Parkland Christian Church for 26 years. She was preceded in death by her husband, Otis and will be greatly missed by son, Jerry and wife Jean of Lampe, MO; daughter, Donna and husband Ken Wood of Tacoma; and her 8 grandchildren; 17 great-grandchildren and 3 great-great-grandchildren.” *The News Tribune Tacoma, WA*

Children of OTIS GLEAVES and BEATRICE CHRISSTEEL are:

- 146a. i. JERRY L.⁸ GLEAVES, b. December 24, 1927, Rocky Ford, Colorado.
- 146b. ii. DONNA LENORA GLEAVES, b. May 22, 1930, Carson Iowa.

110. BUD⁷ GLEAVES (*JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 07, 1905 in Lebanon, LaClede County, Missouri, and died May 25, 1958 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. He married BESSIE EVELYN PERDUE, "EVELYN" January 21, 1927 in Rockport, Atchison County, Missouri, daughter of HENRY PERDUE and ELLA CHISHOLM. She was born February 08, 1909 in Red Oak, Montgomery County, Iowa, and died August 03, 1987 in Wichita, Kansas.

Notes for BUD GLEAVES:

This family group appears on the *RootsWeb World Connect Project*. Bud may be a nickname

Birth and death dates confirmed by the *Social Security Death Index*, although the *International Genealogical Index* information lists his birth-year as 1907. The Social Security Card was issued in Oklahoma.

Evelyn's information also comes from the *International Genealogical Index* and the *Social Security Death Index*.

Children of BUD GLEAVES and BESSIE PERDUE are:

147. i. BETTY LOUISE⁸ GLEAVES, b. after 1927.
- ii. EUNICE JECANE GLEAVES, b. after 1927; m. RUSSELL B. GRAHAM.
148. iii. HELANE PEARL GLEAVES, b. after 1927.
149. iv. ALLEN ROSS GLEAVES, b. after 1927.
- v. GARY LYNN GLEAVES, b. June 07, 1944, Picher, Ottawa County, Oklahoma; d. June 07, 1944, Picher, Ottawa County, Oklahoma.

111. ARTHUR⁷ GLEAVES (*DAVID ALEXANDER⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born July 06, 1913 in Caddo, Oklahoma, and died April 19, 1947 in Stanislaus County, California. He married NELLIE MCCLELLAN 1933 in Roger Mills County, Oklahoma. She was born before 1920.

Notes for ARTHUR GLEAVES:

Arthur is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. His marriage information is found in the *Roger Mills County Marriage Index*.

Child of ARTHUR GLEAVES and NELLIE MCCLELLAN is:

150. i. LEROY⁸ GLEAVES, b. after 1933.

112. ETHEL⁷ GLEAVES (*ARTHUR N.⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born about 1912 in Grimes, Oklahoma, and died March 01, 1997 in Sayre, Oklahoma. She married (1) H.M. CARTER 1927 in Wheeler, Texas. He died 1977 in Sayre, Oklahoma. She married (2) HOBART WATERS 1981 in Sayre, Oklahoma. He died before 1997.

Notes for ETHEL GLEAVES:

Obituary of Ethel Gleaves Waters

"SAYRE, Okla. - Ethel Waters, 85, died Saturday, March 1, 1997. Services will be at 2 p.m. today at Rose Chapel Funeral Service with Albert Warnken officiating. Burial will be in Sayre-Doxey Cemetery.

Mrs. Waters was born in the Grimes community and attended school there. She married H.M. Carter in 1927 at Wheeler, Texas. They remained in the Grimes area until moving to Sayre in 1960. Mr. Carter died in 1977.

She married Hobart Waters in 1981 at Sayre and lived in Sayre until Mr. Waters died. She also was preceded in death by three sons, Herman Carter, Tom Carter and Kenneth Carter.

Mrs. Waters was a member of Sayre First Baptist Church. She moved to Hereford, Texas, in 1987.

Survivors include two sons, Roy Carter of Hereford and Bill Carter of Wildorado, Texas; a stepson, L.A. Waters; a sister, May Orr of Seminole, Texas; two brothers, Glenn Gleaves of Sayre and Duane Gleaves of Amarillo; 14 grandchildren; and several great-grandchildren.

Potter Co. TX - Obits from Amarillo Online Newspapers

Children of ETHEL GLEAVES and H.M. CARTER are:

- i. HERMAN⁸ CARTER, b. after 1927.
- ii. TOM CARTER, b. after 1927.
- iii. KENNETH CARTER, b. after 1927.
- iv. ROY CARTER, b. after 1927.
- v. BILL CARTER, b. after 1927.

113. GLEN WILLIAM⁷ GLEAVES (ARTHUR N.⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.) was born September 23, 1919 in Grimes, Oklahoma, and died January 09, 1998 in Sayre, Beckham County, Oklahoma. He married ANGLEE WALKER, "ANGIE" 1940 in Roger Mills County, Oklahoma. She was born before 1928 in Marrianna, Arkansas, and died July 06, 1999 in Sayre, Beckham County, Oklahoma.

Notes for GLEN WILLIAM GLEAVES:

Glen is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. His marriage information is found in the *Roger Mills County Marriage Index*.

Obituary of Glen William Gleaves

"SAYRE, Okla. - Glen William Gleaves, 78, died Friday, Jan. 9, 1998. Services will be at 2 p.m. Monday at Rose Chapel Funeral Service with Albert Warnken and David Worsham officiating. Burial will be in Sayre-Doxey Cemetery.

Mr. Gleaves was born in Grimes and attended school there. He farmed until joining the CCC's at Burns Flat in 1938. After his discharge, he was employed laying pipe until 1942 when he returned to farming.

He married Anglee Walker in 1940 at Grimes. He was preceded in death by an infant daughter, Ashely Renee.

Survivors include his wife; a daughter, Glenda Whinery of Elk City; three sons, Al Gleaves of Canyon, Texas, Wayne Gleaves of Hobbs, N.M., and Lee Gleaves in Lawton; a sister, Mae Orr of Seminole; 10 grandchildren; and seven great-grandchildren."

Potter Co. TX - Obits from Amarillo Online Newspapers

Obituary of Anglee Walker Gleaves

"SAYRE, Okla. - Anglee "Angie" Gleaves, 76, died Tuesday, July 6, 1999. Services will be at 10 a.m. Friday in Rose Chapel with David Worsham and Tom Harguess

officiating. Burial will be in Sayre-Doxey Cemetery by Rose Chapel Funeral Service. Mrs. Gleaves was born in Marriana, Ark., and moved to Elk City in 1930. The family later moved to the Grimes and Reydon communities. She attended school in Rankin, Grimes, Emerson and Cheyenne in 1938.

With her husband, Mrs. Gleaves lived in Texas, Sunny Point and the Dempsey community. They also lived in Reed and Berlin and moved to Sayre in 1986. In 1988, she retired after 18 years with Hodges Nursing Home.

After her retirement, Mrs. Gleaves provided private nursing care. She was a member of the Elk City Bible Baptist Church and the Sayre AARP. She married Glen William Gleaves in 1940 south of Cheyenne. She was preceded in death by her husband and an infant daughter, Ashely Renee Gleaves.

Survivors include a daughter, Glenda Whinery of Elk City; three sons, Al Gleaves of Canyon, Texas, Wayne Gleaves of Hobbs, N.M., and Lee Gleaves of Lawton; a sister, Bertha Simpson of McLean, Texas; nine grandchildren; seven great-grandchildren; and special friends, Luedeen Ellison and Dottie Criswell."

Potter Co. TX - Obits from Amarillo Online Newspapers

Children of GLEN GLEAVES and ANGLEE WALKER are:

- i. GLENDA⁸ GLEAVES, b. after 1940; m. UNKNOWN WHINERY.
- ii. WAYNE GLEAVES, b. after 1940.
- iii. LEE GLEAVES, b. after 1940.
- iv. ASHLEY RENE GLEAVES, b. after 1940.

Notes for ASHLEY RENE GLEAVES:

Ashley died in infancy.

151. v. ALVA ALTON GLEAVES, b. after 1940.

114. ALVA DUANE⁷ GLEAVES, "A.D." (ARTHUR N.⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.) was born July 20, 1922 in Grimes, Oklahoma, and died September 28, 1997 in Amarillo, Texas. He married LORENE COFFEY 1942 in Grimes, Oklahoma. She was born before 1928.

Notes for ALVA DUANE GLEAVES, "A.D.":

Obituary of Alva Duane Gleaves

"Alva Duane "A.D." Gleaves, 75, of Amarillo, died Sunday, Sept. 28, 1997. Services will be at 2 p.m. Wednesday in Memorial Park Funeral Home Chapel of Memories, 6969 E. Interstate 40, with Dr. Stan Coffey of San Jacinto Baptist Church officiating. Entombment will be in Memorial Park Cemetery East Mausoleum.

Mr. Gleaves was born in Grimes, Okla. He moved to Amarillo in 1946 from Borger. He was an insulator for Texaco Refinery before retiring.

He married Lorene Coffey in 1942 at Grimes.

Survivors include his wife; three sons, Dale Gleaves, Michael Gleaves and Royce Dan Gleaves, all of Amarillo; a daughter, Joyce Ann Sherrill of Amarillo; a brother, Glen Gleaves of Sayre, Okla.; a sister, Mae Orr of Seminole, Okla.; eight grandchildren; six great-grandchildren; and six stepgrandchildren."

Potter Co. TX - Obits from Amarillo Online Newspapers

Alva is listed in the *Social Security Death Index* and the *Texas Death Index*.

Children of ALVA GLEAVES and LORENE COFFEY are:

152. i. DALE⁸ GLEAVES, b. After 1942.
153. ii. MICHAEL DUANE GLEAVES, b. March 26, 1947, Potter County, Texas.
154. iii. ROYCE DAN GLEAVES, b. December 18, 1953, Potter County, Texas.
- iv. JOYCE ANN GLEAVES, b. December 18, 1953, Potter County, Texas; m. UNKNOWN SHERRILL.

Notes for JOYCE ANN GLEAVES:

Joyce's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

115. KELLEY L.⁷ GLEAVES (*JOHN THOMAS⁶, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 16, 1892 in Tennessee, and died March 03, 1968 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married DEMMIE OPRY LANE, daughter of TURLEY LANE and MARGARET JENKINS. She was born December 23, 1899, and died March 23, 1977 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for KELLEY L. GLEAVES:

Kelley is reported to be the son of John Thomas and Luella Carver Gleaves. There is a strong likelihood that he is a descendant of James Robertson Gleaves. He appears numerous times in the church records for the New Hope Baptist Church, Hermitage, Tennessee. He and Demmie are buried in the Church Cemetery.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

The family is listed in the 1920 Wilson County Census, although Demmie is listed as "Denise A." Kelly and Demmie also appear in the *Social Security Death Index*.

Kelly's obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on March 4, 1968. Demmie's obituary appeared in the same paper on March 25, 1977.

Tennessee State Library and Archives

Child of KELLEY GLEAVES and DEMMIE LANE is:

- i. MARGARET L.⁸ GLEAVES, b. about 1919.

116. HERSCHEL⁷ GLEAVES (*HENRY PETER⁶, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born September 27, 1892, and died March 1968 in Bedford County, Tennessee. He married VERA OLDS.

Notes for HERSCHEL GLEAVES:

Hershel's vital statistics come from the *Social Security Death Index*. Information on his family group comes from a file on *Kindred Konnections*.

Child of HERSCHEL GLEAVES and VERA OLDS is:

155. i. HERBERT⁸ GLEAVES, b. September 27, 1922; d. May 11, 1998, Davidson County, Tennessee.

117. THOMAS OBIE⁷ OWEN (*MISSIE OBIE⁶ GLEAVES, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born June 13, 1886. He married (1) SADIE MAYS. He married (2) LULA MAE BUSBY.

Child of THOMAS OWEN and SADIE MAYS is:

- i. THOMAS⁸ OWEN.

118. ANNIE JULIA⁷ OWEN (*MISSIE OBIE⁶ GLEAVES, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born November 30, 1907. She married HORACE BRUCE HAWKINS May 13, 1929. He was born August 26, 1908.

Children of ANNIE OWEN and HORACE HAWKINS are:

156. i. WILLIAM BOYD⁸ HAWKINS, b. March 14, 1929.
157. ii. JOHN OWEN HAWKINS, b. May 13, 1931.
158. iii. SHIRLEY ANN HAWKINS, b. August 26, 1939.

119. JAMES BARTLETT⁷ GLEAVES (*JAMES THOMAS⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 12, 1889, and died June 1971 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JAMES BARTLETT GLEAVES:

James is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. His obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on June 6, 1971. The name of his wife is not known to this author.
Tennessee State Library and Archives

Child of JAMES BARTLETT GLEAVES is:

- i. MARGIE⁸ GLEAVES, b. after 1910; m. VAN DEREN H. SPURGEON, JR.

Notes for VAN DEREN H. SPURGEON, JR.:
Information from *Ancestry.Com*.

120. ROBERTA⁷ GLEAVES (*ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1870. She married UNKNOWN DORRIS.

Child of ROBERTA GLEAVES and UNKNOWN DORRIS is:

- i. FLORENCE GLEAVES⁸ DORRIS.

121. CLYDE MERWIN⁷ GLEAVES (*ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 22, 1879, and died April 21, 1962 in Bedford County, Tennessee. He married LULA CLARK BRITTAIN after 1900. She was born August 22, 1879, and died July 08, 1921 in Bedford County, Tennessee.

Notes for CLYDE MERWIN GLEAVES:

"Clyde was as preacher associated with the Church of Christ."

The Search for James T. Gleaves, Middle Tennessee Journal of Genealogy

He is mentioned in a book about in the history of Scott's Hill, Tennessee Church of Christ.

In the 1900 Census Clyde is listed as living in Bedford County, Tennessee with a man named Bob Clark. The record states that he is Clyde's uncle.

Clyde and Lula are buried in the Hollywood Cemetery in Bedford County.

Children of CLYDE GLEAVES and LULA BRITTAIN are:

159. i. ROBERT MERWIN⁸ GLEAVES, b. November 01, 1903; d. April 24, 1966, Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee.
ii. RUTH GLEAVES, b. November 28, 1910.

Notes for RUTH GLEAVES:

Ruth worked for many years at David Liscomb College in Tennessee. This author does not know what position she held.

The Search for James T. Gleaves, Middle Tennessee Journal of Genealogy

160. iii. ALICE JOY GLEAVES, b. May 10, 1926.
iv. ISAAC BRITTAIN GLEAVES, b. January 30, 1908, Bedford County, Tennessee; d. November 07, 1909, Bedford County, Tennessee.

Notes for ISAAC BRITTAIN GLEAVES:

Isaac is buried in the Hollywood Cemetery with his parents in Bedford County.

122. WILLIAM DAKE⁷ GLEAVES (*ROBERT GROVE⁸, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born September 22, 1884, and died October 03, 1949 in Nashville, Tennessee. He married RUTH ELIZABETH CAMPBELL, daughter of JACOB CAMPBELL and JENNIE CALHOUN. She was born May 02, 1890, and died March 27, 1973.

Notes for WILLIAM DAKE GLEAVES:

William was a druggist.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and RUTH CAMPBELL are:

161. i. EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁸ GLEAVES, b. May 27, 1912; d. November 19, 1938, Nashville, Tennessee.
162. ii. WILLIAM DAKE GLEAVES, JR., b. March 15, 1918, Nashville, Tennessee; d. November 10, 1969, Columbia, South Carolina.

123. LAWRENCE⁷ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM⁶, JOHN ROBERTSON⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born September 30, 1885, and died January 15, 1972 in Kingston, Marshall County, Oklahoma. He married EVA NELSON August 20, 1918 in Madill, Marshall County, Oklahoma, daughter of WILLIAM NELSON and ELIZA SONS. She was born November 16, 1897 in Helen, Indian Territory, Oklahoma, and died December 22, 1999 in Madill, Marshall County, Oklahoma.

Notes for LAWRENCE GLEAVES:

Lawrence's family group comes from a file found on *Kindred Konnections*. He is also listed in the *Social Security Death Index*.

Eva Gleaves 100th Birthday

MADILL -- Eva Gleaves has many reasons to celebrate -- namely, 36,507 of them. The Madill resident celebrated her 100th birthday Nov. 16 with family and friends at the Creekmore Masonic Lodge in Madill.

Reminiscing about her long life, Gleaves shared stories her mother told her of her grandmother spinning and weaving cloths to help keep the family warm, the time their horses were stolen by Yankee soldiers during the Civil War and of the time the family moved to Texas and her mother fell in love with a boy whose parents opposed the marriage.

Gleaves was one of nine children. The family lived in Texas for a time before they moved to Oklahoma and lived in a log cabin. Later they moved to Helen, now known as Kingston, and farmed there, where her father often forded the Red River to Denison, Texas, to bring groceries to the Willis Store in Helen to make extra money. The family then moved to Shay, where Gleaves attended school until they moved to Rabon. Growing up on the farm, there were no close neighbors and she worked in the fields and helped her mother with cooking and washing.

Married to Lawrence Gleaves, a man 12 years her senior, on April 20, 1918, their first daughter, Chloe, was born in 1919, their second daughter, Billye, arrived in 1921, and a son, Leamon, was born in 1924. All three children graduated from the eighth grade from Rockey Point. They attended school in Madill and both daughters went on to receive their master's degrees in education to teach history and mathematics. Both taught more than 30 years at Madill High School. Both eloped the same day, Dec. 14, 1941, not knowing the other was getting married at the same time. Leamon served in the Navy and worked for the Oklahoma Engineering Department until his retirement. Gleaves and her husband continued to farm and ranch, and during their "retirement" went to cattle sales, fished and visited friends and family. Mr. Gleaves died of a heart attack in 1972.

After the death of her husband, her daughter, Billye, and husband, Rex, built Eva a home in their yard. She bought a new car and traveled until, at age 80, decided it was time to stop driving. She filled her hours doing needlework, making and giving away more than 300 angels.

During her lifetime Eva has witnessed many changes and still thinks electricity is the finest thing discovered.

Gleaves has been a member of the Church of Christ since she was 18. She and her mother were baptized at the same time, and one of her happiest memories was when her husband was baptized in his later years.

Gleaves thinks her 100 years has had fewer hardships and more blessings. She is looking forward to more years if she can keep her health and continue doing for herself and others.

Potter Co. TX - from Amarillo Online Newspapers

Children of LAWRENCE GLEAVES and EVA NELSON are:

- i. CHLOE⁸ GLEAVES, b. 1919; m. UNKNOWN SARTIN, December 14, 1941.

Notes for CHLOE GLEAVES:

Chloe and her sister both eloped on the same day, not knowing the other was getting married at the same time.

- ii. BILLYE GLEAVES, b. 1921; m. REX HERNDON, December 14, 1941.

Notes for BILLYE GLEAVES:

Billye and her sister both eloped on the same day, not knowing the other was getting married at the same time.

- iii. LEAMON GLEAVES, b. 1924; d. after 1997.

124. HOWELL ALONZO⁷ GLEAVES, "LONNIE" (*WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 10, 1876 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died June 11, 1967 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married (1) TENNIE SANDERS about 1893 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of JOHN SANDERS. She was born July 19, 1880 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died November 14, 1915 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married (2) LILLIE MAI SNOW May 12, 1917 in Bridgeport, Alabama, daughter of WILLIAM SNOW and MARY HART. She was born August 09, 1902 in Bridgeport, Alabama, and died July 13, 1974 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for HOWELL ALONZO GLEAVES, "LONNIE":

Howell's obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on June 12, 1967.

Tennessee State Library and Archives

George Wilkerson reports that Howell worked for the railroad and married Tennie when she was only 13 year old.

The three youngest children in this family have not been positively connected. They appear with Jesse in the 1920 Wilson County Census all living in the same house. The census record appears incomplete since neither parent is listed.

Children of HOWELL GLEAVES and TENNIE SANDERS are:

163. i. JESSE HOWELL⁸ GLEAVES, b. January 25, 1900, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. August 25, 1967, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- ii. LOUIS GLEAVES, b. about 1904.
- iii. DOUGLAS GLEAVES, b. about 1907.

Notes for DOUGLAS GLEAVES:

An obituary for a Douglas Gleaves was printed in the *Nashville Tennessean* on December 8, 1987. It is unclear if this is the same person.

Tennessee State Library and Archives

- iv. DELLA MAY GLEAVES, b. about 1910.

Children of HOWELL GLEAVES and LILLIE SNOW are:

164. v. ROY LEE⁸ GLEAVES, b. May 11, 1927; d. November 22, 1998, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- vi. MAE CATHERINE GLEAVES, b. July 02, 1920; m. WILLIAM EDWARD SIMPSON, November 21, 1942, Franklin, Simpson County, Kentucky.
- vii. WILLIAM HOWELL GLEAVES, b. after 1920.

Notes for WILLIAM HOWELL GLEAVES:

A obituary for a "William H." appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on August 17, 1977.

Tennessee State Library and Archives

- viii. RAYMOND EUGENE GLEAVES, b. after 1920.
- ix. BETTY JEWEL GLEAVES, b. after 1920; m. JOSEPH N. STAMPER.

125. JOSEPH BENJAMIN⁷ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 1878 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died November 14, 1937 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married ROSA E. DUKE September 07, 1907 in Lebanon, Wilson County, Tennessee. She died July 1964 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JOSEPH BENJAMIN GLEAVES:

Rosa appears to have been a member of the New Hope Baptist Church, joining some time between 1908-1912. *History of New Hope Baptist Church*

Rosa's date of death is based on an obituary published in the *Nashville Tennessean* on July 4, 1964. This author has not seen a copy of this document.

Tennessee State Library and Archives

Children of JOSEPH GLEAVES and ROSA DUKE are:

- i. ALLA MAE⁸ GLEAVES, b. after 1907.
- ii. BERTHA GLEAVES, b. August 1908.
- iii. LILLIAN ALENE GLEAVES, b. December 11, 1909.

126. WILLIAM GARDNER⁷ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 1882 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1953 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married BEULAH MAE GLEAVES March 04, 1905 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of JAMES GLEAVES and MARY UNKNOWN. She was born March 1889 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee, and died 1960 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIAM GARDNER GLEAVES:

William and Beulah were second cousins. They were members of the New Hope Baptist Church joining during the period 1908-1912.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and BEULAH GLEAVES are:

- i. ALLIE MAI⁸ GLEAVES, b. after 1905.

Notes for ALLIE MAI GLEAVES:

Allie is not listed with her parents in the 1920 census. She may have died young or was born after 1920.

165. ii. JAMES LEO GLEAVES, b. December 15, 1905, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. May 23, 1939, Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee.

127. CORDELIA E.⁷ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 1887 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died after 1922. She married (1) SAMUEL EVANS SINOR November 05, 1907 in Lebanon, Wilson County, Tennessee. He was born about 1882, and died September 28, 1921 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. She married (2) SILAS B. MERRITT July 31, 1922 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Child of CORDELIA GLEAVES and SAMUEL SINOR is:

- i. MILDRED⁸ SINOR, b. 1910, Wilson County, Tennessee.

128. VIRGIL EDMOND⁷ HURT (*KATIE LEE⁶ GLEAVES, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born June 19, 1892 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died January 14, 1988 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married NAOMI BLAZER.

Child of VIRGIL HURT and NAOMI BLAZER is:

166. i. CHESTER⁸ HURT.

129. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁷ GLEAVES (*JAMES MONROE⁶, JAMES FRANKLIN⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born September 12, 1878 in Tennessee, and died May 11, 1954 in Tennessee. He married ELLA R. COURTNEY August 16, 1900 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born July 08, 1878, and died October 01, 1962 in Tennessee.

Notes for BENJAMIN FRANKLIN GLEAVES:

Vital statistics on Ben and Ella come from *California Death Records* and cemetery records compiled by Hilda Barnes. This is also the source for Ella's maiden name. They are buried in the Gleaves-Clements Cemetery in the Hermitage area of Davidson County. More than 20 family members are buried there.

Children of BENJAMIN GLEAVES and ELLA COURTNEY are:

- i. LEON FRANKLIN⁸ GLEAVES, b. February 09, 1901, Tennessee; d. September 10, 1968, Los Angeles, California.

Notes for LEON FRANKLIN GLEAVES:

Leon's relationship to his parents and vital statistics come from his headstone. He is buried in the Gleaves-Clements Cemetery in Davidson County. Leon's obituary was printed in the *Nashville Tennessean* on September 11, 1968. This author has not seen a copy of this document.

- ii. JAMES ARTHUR GLEAVES, b. July 03, 1908; d. August 17, 1967.

Notes for JAMES ARTHUR GLEAVES:

James relationship to his parents and vital statistics come from his headstone. He is buried in the Gleaves-Clements Cemetery in Davidson County. These records were transcribed by Hilda Barnes in the early 1970s. The notes state that he was a Sergeant in World War II.

James' obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on August 19, 1967.
Tennessee State Library and Archives

130. BEULAH MAE⁷ GLEAVES (*JAMES MONROE⁶, JAMES FRANKLIN⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 1889 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee, and died 1960 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She married WILLIAM GARDNER GLEAVES March 04, 1905 in Davidson

County, Tennessee, son of WILLIAM GLEAVES and ELIZA SANDERS. He was born March 1882 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1953 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIAM GARDNER GLEAVES:

William and Beulah were second cousins. They were members of the New Hope Baptist Church joining during the period 1908-1912.

Children are listed above under (#126) William Gardner Gleaves.

131. MATTIE FLORENCE⁷ GLEAVES, "FLORENCE" (*EDWARD NATHANIEL⁶, JAMES FRANKLIN⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW GLAVES, SR.*) was born September 08, 1888 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died April 27, 1980 in Tennessee. She married (1) JIM JOHNSON before 1929. She married (2) ROBERT LEE MITCHELL after 1929. He was born October 22, 1880, and died June 27, 1971 in Tennessee.

Notes for MATTIE FLORENCE GLEAVES, "FLORENCE":

Mattie Florence first appears with her parents in the 1900 Census. Florence was baptized along with her father and siblings at New Hope Baptist Church in Hermitage, Tennessee on October 2, 1907.

Robert and Florence are buried in the New Hope Baptist Church Cemetery.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

Child of MATTIE GLEAVES and JIM JOHNSON is:

- i. MAMIE CATHERINE⁸ JOHNSON, b. September 17, 1929; d. October 11, 1985, Tennessee; m. THOMAS RUSSELL GOLDEN; b. August 26, 1925.

Notes for MAMIE CATHERINE JOHNSON:

Thomas and Mamie are buried in the New Hope Baptist Church Cemetery.

History of New Hope Baptist Church

131a. IRENE POCAHONTAS⁷ ROBERTS (*GEORGE HERMAN⁶, LOUISA⁵ GLEAVES, THOMAS H.⁴, WILLIAM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 14, 1898 in Pocahontas, Tazwell County, Virginia, and died November 02, 1983 in Bedford County, Virginia. She married JOHN CARRINGTON JORDAN December 31, 1930 in Bedford County, Virginia. He was born October 24, 1899 in Lookout Mountain, Tennessee, and died November 20, 1972 in Bedford County, Virginia.

Notes for IRENE POCAHONTAS ROBERTS:

The following was written by B.J. Fisher.

"Mother (Irene Pocahontas) was born in Pocahontas, Va., where granddaddy Roberts was working at the time. She entered this big world weighting in 2 lbs-8ozs, was named after her mother and the town of Pocahontas. They moved back to Bedford County March 1899, when she was only 3 months old."

John and Irene are buried in the Bethesda United Methodist Church Cemetery in Bedford County.

Child of IRENE ROBERTS and JOHN JORDAN is:

- i. B.J.⁸ JORDAN.

132. ELDON ROSAMOND⁷ GLEAVES (*GUY TOVELL⁶, JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 02, 1916 in Dallas, Texas, and died October 11, 1980 in Amarillo, Texas. He married MILDRED THERESA GIRARD June 29, 1935 in Dallas, Texas, daughter of JOHN GIRARD and EFFIE WALLS. She was born before 1920 in Mineola, Texas.

Notes for ELDON ROSAMOND GLEAVES:

Eldon is listed in the *Texas Death Index*. He is buried in Laurel Land Cemetery, Dallas, Texas.

Children of ELDON GLEAVES and MILDRED GIRARD are:

167. i. JERRILL ROSAMOND⁸ GLEAVES, b. November 06, 1937, Dallas, Texas.
168. ii. RICHARD LYNN GLEAVES, b. February 09, 1941, Dallas, Texas; d. October 28, 1993, Flower Mound, Denton County, Texas.
169. iii. LESLIE JAMES GLEAVES, b. August 27, 1946, Dallas, Texas.

133. JAY TOVELL⁷ GLEAVES (*GUY TOVELL⁶, JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born July 27, 1914 in Chattanooga, Tennessee, and died March 25, 1976 in Dallas, Texas. He married GLORIA SHIRLEY GREER before 1936.

Notes for JAY TOVELL GLEAVES:

Jay is listed in the *Social Security Death Index* and the *Texas Death Index*. The location of his birth may be an error, since both his siblings were born in Texas.

The birth of Jay and Gloria's daughter is recorded in Dallas County births for the year 1936. This is the source of evidence of Gloria's maiden name.

Children of JAY GLEAVES and GLORIA GREER are:

- i. SHIRLEY ANN⁸ GLEAVES, b. October 06, 1934, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for SHIRLEY ANN GLEAVES:

Shirley's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

- ii. HELEN DORALENE GLEAVES, b. March 12, 1936, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for HELEN DORALENE GLEAVES:

Helen's birth is recorded in Dallas County records found on the Internet.

- iii. JIMMIE TOVELL GLEAVES, b. December 25, 1937, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for JIMMIE TOVELL GLEAVES:

Jimmie's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

134. CHARLES GAMBILL⁷ GLEAVES, JR. (*CHARLES GAMBILL⁶, JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born about 1924 in Tennessee. He married RUTH GILLINGS before 1960.

Child of CHARLES GLEAVES and RUTH GILLINGS is:

170. i. MELANIE⁸ GLEAVES, b. 1960.

135. LIZZIE⁷ FANCHER (*AMANDA MELVINA⁶ TURK, THOMAS CARTER⁵, MANOAH GLEAVES⁴, MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1870. She married CLAUDE PATTERSON.

Child of LIZZIE FANCHER and CLAUDE PATTERSON is:

i. THELMA⁸ PATTERSON.

136. VEITCH LUCILLE⁷ CLEVELAND (*AMANDA MELVINA⁶ TURK, THOMAS CARTER⁵, MANOAH GLEAVES⁴, MARGARET³ GLEAVES, "PEGGY", WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) She married HAROLD OTIS HOOKER. He was born 1907, and died 1980.

Children of VEITCH CLEVELAND and HAROLD HOOKER are:

- i. BETTY ANN⁸ HOOKER.
- ii. HAROLYN LUCILLE HOOKER.

137. JULIA KING⁷ GLEAVES (*SAMUEL REID⁶, JAMES LUCIEN⁵, SAMUEL CROCKETT⁴, JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1905. She married (1) DABNEY HERNDON MAURY 1926. She married (2) JOSHUA HALBERT GROCE 1936.

Child of JULIA GLEAVES and DABNEY MAURY is:

i. JULIA GLEAVES⁸ MAURY, b. 1928.

Child of JULIA GLEAVES and JOSHUA GROCE is:

ii. JOSEPH MARSHALL⁸ GROCE, b. 1940.

138. ANNE FORRESTER⁷ GLEAVES (*SAMUEL REID⁶, JAMES LUCIEN⁵, SAMUEL CROCKETT⁴, JAMES TURK³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1907, and died November 14, 1982 in Bexar County, Texas. She married FRANCIS TUNSTALL DROUGHT 1928.

Notes for ANNE FORRESTER GLEAVES:

Anne is listed in the *Texas Death Index*.

Child of ANNE GLEAVES and FRANCIS DROUGHT is:

i. NANCY⁸ DROUGHT, b. 1930.

Eighth Generation

139. EARL WILLIAM⁸ GLEAVES (*ORVILLE⁷, JOHN ELLY⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 03, 1930 in Ottawa County, Oklahoma, and died January 23, 1995 in Miami, Oklahoma. He married LOIS DARLENE PRICE December 30, 1950 in Bentonville, Arkansas, daughter of DELBERT PRICE and PEARL VENARD.

Notes for EARL WILLIAM GLEAVES:

Earl is reported to have been a Poultry Extension Specialist for the State of Nebraska for 27 years.

Lois is a dedicated Gleaves Family Researcher.

Children of EARL GLEAVES and LOIS PRICE are:

171. i. KENNETH WAYNE⁹ GLEAVES, b. after 1950.
- ii. ALOHA LYNN GLEAVES, b. after 1950; m. (1) DONALD DUANE FISSER; m. (2) ALEXANDER DONALD KEESE.
- iii. DALE LEE GLEAVES, b. after 1950; m. CAROLYN MARIE MOORE, May 05, 1990, Creston, Union County, Iowa; b. before 1975.

140. WILLIAM NORMAN⁸ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born before 1930, and died December 15, 1969 in California. He married MARILYN MCBRIDE.

Notes for WILLIAM NORMAN GLEAVES:

This could be the "*William Gleaves*" who died in Stanislaus County, California in 1989.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and MARILYN MCBRIDE are:

- i. BARBARA LOUISE⁹ GLEAVES, b. February 19, 1949, Stanislaus County, California.

Notes for BARBARA LOUISE GLEAVES:

Barbara's birth is recorded in *California Birth Records*.

- ii. FREDRICK NORMAN GLEAVES, b. June 05, 1950, Stanislaus County, California.

Notes for FREDRICK NORMAN GLEAVES:

Fred's birth is recorded in *California Birth Records*. The obituary of a "*Freddie L. Gleaves*" appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on August 3, 1995. Not likely the same person. *Tennessee State Library and Archives*

- iii. BEVERLY ANN GLEAVES, b. May 19, 1951, Stanislaus County, California.

Notes for BEVERLY ANN GLEAVES:

Beverly's birth is recorded in *California Birth Records*.

- iv. BERNICE KAY GLEAVES, b. January 29, 1953, Stanislaus County, California.

Notes for BERNICE KAY GLEAVES:

Bernice's birth is recorded in *California Birth Records*.

- v. LESLIE GLEAVES, b. May 13, 1956.

Notes for LESLIE GLEAVES:

Leslie, Leroy and Lloyd are triplets. Their births are recorded in *California Birth Records*.

- vi. LEROY GLEAVES, b. May 13, 1956.

Notes for LEROY GLEAVES:

Leslie, Leroy and Lloyd are triplets. Their births are recorded in *California Birth Records*.

- vii. LLOYD GLEAVES, b. May 13, 1956.

Notes for LLOYD GLEAVES:

Leslie, Leroy and Lloyd are triplets. Their births are recorded in *California Birth Records*.

141. MARY ELLEN⁸ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) She married ROBERT MORRISON.

Child of MARY GLEAVES and ROBERT MORRISON is:

- i. KATHY⁹ MORRISON.

142. LELAND⁸ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*)

Child of LELAND GLEAVES is:

- i. NIDA⁹ GLEAVES.

143. NAOMI JUNE⁸ GLEAVES (*FRANK BENJAMIN⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born June 29, 1921 in McClland, Pottawattamie County, Iowa, and died September 07, 1975 in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon. She married RAYMOND DARBY.

Children of NAOMI GLEAVES and RAYMOND DARBY are:

- 172. i. LORETTA⁹ DARBY, b. after 1940.

- ii. BARBARA DARBY, b. after 1940.
- iii. RONALD DARBY, b. after 1940.
- iv. DENNIS DARBY, b. after 1940.

144. DEAN FRANK⁸ GLEAVES (*FRANK BENJAMIN⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 14, 1923 in Treynor, Pottawattamice County, Iowa. He married CAROL UNKNOWN.

Child of DEAN GLEAVES and CAROL UNKNOWN is:

- i. GARY⁹ GLEAVES, b. after 1950.

145. VERNON DALE⁸ GLEAVES (*FRANK BENJAMIN⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 29, 1927 in Treynor, Pottawattamice County, Iowa. He married VIRGINIA HAWLEY.

Notes for VERNON DALE GLEAVES:

Vernon is a lawyer in Eugene, Oregon. During World War II he served as a Second Lieutenant in the 391st Fighter Squadron.

Child of VERNON GLEAVES and VIRGINIA HAWLEY is:

- i. NANETTE⁹ GLEAVES, b.

146. GERALD MAURICE⁸ GLEAVES (*FRANK BENJAMIN⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born July 03, 1931 in Keizer, Marion County, Oregon. He married JANITH J. RICE, "JANNY" July 1950 in Medford, Oregon. She was born January 15, 1935 in Emmett, Idaho, and died December 22, 1998 in Salem, Marion County, Oregon.

Notes for GERALD MAURICE GLEAVES:

The Obituary of Janith Rice Gleaves

"The memorial service for Janny J. Gleaves will be at 11 a.m. Monday at Eternal Hills Chapel in Klamath Falls. Entombment will be in Eternal Hills Haven of Rest Mausoleum. A second memorial service will be at 1 p.m. Saturday, Jan. 2, at the Clubhouse of the McNary Golf Course in Keizer. Pastor Jerry Scansen will officiate.

Mrs. Gleaves, 63, of Keizer, formerly of Medford, died Tuesday (Dec. 22, 1998) in Keizer. She was born Janny J. Rice on Jan. 15, 1935, in Emmett, Idaho.

In July of 1950, in Medford, she married Gerald Gleaves, who survives. The couple owned and operated Jerry Gleaves Motors in Medford until 1975, when they moved to Beaverton, where they owned Jerry Gleaves Volkswagen until they retired in 1981.

Mrs. Gleaves was a homemaker. She was a former member of the First Christian Church in Medford and the Elks B.P.O.E. Lodge No. 1247. Mrs. Gleaves enjoyed traveling and playing golf.

Survivors, in addition to her husband, include a daughter, Deborah Vanderhoff, Klamath Falls; two sons, Gregory, Sherwood, and Jeffrey, Newberg; her stepfather, Ed White, Klamath Falls; and six grandchildren.

Janny is listed in the Social Security Death Index.

Children of GERALD GLEAVES and JANITH RICE are:

- i. DEBORA⁹ GLEAVES, b. after 1950; m. UNKNOWN VANDERHOFF.
- ii. GREGORY GLEAVES, b. after 1950.
- iii. JEFFERY GLEAVES, b. after 1950.

146a. JERRY LEE⁸ GLEAVES (*OTIS LEE⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 24, 1927 in Rocky Ford, Colorado. He married (1) RUTH LOIS MITCHELL December 27, 1949 in Medford, Oregon. He married (2) SHIRLEY RENA SOLBERG after 1961. He married (3) LELIA VIOLET ICE after 1962. She died August 25, 1983 in Tacoma, Washington. He married (4) CAROL JEAN HELKE January 07, 1984 in Spanaway, Pierce County, Washington, daughter of FLOYD HELKE and RUTH UNKNOWN. She was born February 25, 1938 in Pomroy, Garfield County, Washington.

Notes for JERRY L. GLEAVES:

Jean Gleaves is a family researcher and is coordinating a family reunion.

Children of JERRY GLEAVES and RUTH MITCHELL are:

- i. STEVEN CRAIG⁹ GLEAVES, b. September 27, 1950, Medford, Jackson County, Oregon; m. CATHY CIOLLI.
- ii. DAVID BRYAN GLEAVES, b. December 11, 1951, Medford, Jackson County, Oregon.
- iii. MARK ALLEN GLEAVES, b. August 26, 1953, Medford, Jackson County, Oregon; d. August 27, 1983, Kent, Washington.
- iv. MARTIN SCOTT GLEAVES, b. December 14, 1956, Burien, King County, Washington.
- v. DANIEL LEE GLEAVES, b. July 26, 1961, Burien, King County, Washington; m. DORIAN BREW, August 15, 1992, Winthrop, Washington; b. April 26, 1962, Van Nuys, California.

146b. DONNA LENORA⁸ GLEAVES (*OTIS LEE⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 22, 1930 in Carson Iowa. She married KENNETH FRANCIS WOOD in Tacoma, Washington. He died October 24, 2000 in Rockaway Beach, Taney County, Missouri.

Children of DONNA GLEAVES and KENNETH WOOD are:

- i. KAREN CHRISTEEL⁹ WOOD, b. December 23, 1949.
- ii. CHERYL WOOD.
- iii. DALE WOOD.

147. BETTY LOUISE⁸ GLEAVES (*BUD⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1927. She married WILLIARD LOUISE BOGARD.

Children of BETTY GLEAVES and WILLIARD BOGARD are:

- i. RONALD EARL⁹ BOGARD.
- ii. WARREN LEE BOGARD.
- iii. DIANA LOUISE BOGARD.

148. HELANE PEARL⁸ GLEAVES (*BUD⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1927. She married GORDON MERRELL HATCHER.

Children of HELANE GLEAVES and GORDON HATCHER are:

- i. MERRELL WILLIAM⁹ HATCHER.
- ii. JONATHAN ANDREW HATCHER.

149. ALLEN ROSS⁸ GLEAVES (*BUD⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1927. He married PATRICIA JUNE PAYNTER.

Children of ALLEN GLEAVES and PATRICIA PAYNTER are:

- i. RANDELL ALLEN⁹ GLEAVES.
- ii. TROY JOSEPH GLEAVES.
- iii. TERESA GAY GLEAVES.
- iv. TIFFANY RENEE GLEAVES.

150. LEROY⁸ GLEAVES (*ARTHUR⁷, DAVID ALEXANDER⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1933.

Child of LEROY GLEAVES is:

- i. ROBERT LEE⁹ GLEAVES, b. after 1950.

151. ALVA ALTON⁸ GLEAVES (*GLEN WILLIAM⁷, ARTHUR N.⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1940. He married SHARON KAY WISE, daughter of ERNEST WISE and VELMA SMITH.

Children of ALVA GLEAVES and SHARON WISE are:

- i. ALVA ALTON⁹ GLEAVES, JR., b. July 23, 1965, Randall County, Texas; d. August 13, 1998, Canyon, Potter County, Texas; m. CHRISTINE L. KORSMO, August 14, 1985, Potter County, Texas.

Notes for ALVA ALTON GLEAVES, JR.:

Obituary of Alva Alton Gleaves Jr.

"Alva Alton "J.R." Gleaves, 33, of Canyon, died Thursday, Aug. 13, 1998. Services will be at 10 a.m. today in Holly Funeral Home Chapel with Lee Banks and Keith Rickwartz officiating. Interment will be in Dreamland Cemetery under the direction of Rose Chapel Funeral Service of Sayre, Okla.

Mr. Gleaves was born in Canyon, where he attended schools. He was a Baptist.

Survivors include his parents, Al and Sharon Gleaves of Canyon; a sister, Cindy Gleaves; and his grandparents, Angie Gleaves of Sayre, Okla., and Loren Wise of Woodward, Okla."

Potter Co. TX - Obits from Amarillo Online Newspapers

Alva is listed in the Texas Death Index.

- ii. CYNTHIA ANN GLEAVES, m. JERRY DALE ALLEN.

152. DALE⁸ GLEAVES (*ALVA DUANE⁷, ARTHUR N.⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1942. He married ANITA MAY STOUT 1965 in Gage, Oklahoma. She was born about 1947 in Gage, Oklahoma, and died May 29, 1999 in Amarillo, Texas.

Notes for ANITA MAY STOUT:

Obituary of Anita May Stout Gleaves

“Anita May Gleaves, 52, of Amarillo, died Saturday, May 29, 1999. Services will be at 2 p.m. Tuesday in Southlawn Assembly of God Church with Pastor Jerald Middaugh officiating. Burial will be in Llano Cemetery by Rector Funeral Home, 2800 S. Osage St.

Mrs. Gleaves was born in Gage, Okla., and moved to Amarillo 35 years ago from Gage. She married Dale Gleaves in 1965 at Gage. She was a secretary at the central branch of Amarillo Public Library and was a member of Southlawn Assembly of God Church.

Survivors include her husband; two sons, Darrell Gleaves of Borger and Frankie Gleaves of Lubbock; her mother, Ruth Stout of Gage; a sister, Linda Sapp of Round Rock; a brother, Steve Stout of Gage; and one grandchild.”

Potter Co. TX - Obits from Amarillo Online Newspapers

Children of DALE GLEAVES and ANITA STOUT are:

- i. DARRELL R.⁹ GLEAVES, b. June 05, 1967, Potter County, Texas; m. DONNA C. CATES, March 12, 1988, Potter County, Texas.

Notes for DARRELL R. GLEAVES:

Darrell's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

- ii. FRANKIE DON GLEAVES, b. December 05, 1969, Potter County, Texas.

Notes for FRANKIE DON GLEAVES:

Frankie's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

153. MICHAEL DUANE⁸ GLEAVES (*ALVA DUANE⁷, ARTHUR N.⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 26, 1947 in Potter County, Texas. He married BECKY GAIL OWENSBY April 19, 1967 in Dallas County, Texas, daughter of RAY OWENSBY and MARGARET UNKNOWN.

Notes for MICHAEL DUANE GLEAVES:

Michael and Becky's marriage is recorded *Texas Marriage Records*.

Child of MICHAEL GLEAVES and BECKY OWENSBY is:

- i. CHRISTY LORENE⁹ GLEAVES, b. July 12, 1975, Potter County, Texas.

Notes for CHRISTY LORENE GLEAVES:

Christy's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*

154. ROYCE DAN⁸ GLEAVES (*ALVA DUANE⁷, ARTHUR N.⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 18, 1953 in Potter County, Texas. He married NARITA L. WHITE October 27, 1973 in Potter County, California.

Notes for ROYCE DAN GLEAVES:

Royce's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*. His marriage also appears in Texas records.

Child of ROYCE GLEAVES and NARITA WHITE is:

- i. DANIEL KEITH⁹ GLEAVES, b. September 28, 1976, Potter County, Texas; m. JENNIFER ODESSA BUSBY, July 08, 2000, Amarillo, Texas.

Notes for DANIEL KEITH GLEAVES:

Daniel's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*. Daniel and Jennifer's wedding announcement appeared in the *Amarillo Globe*.

155. HERBERT⁸ GLEAVES (*HERSCHEL⁷, HENRY PETER⁶, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born September 27, 1922, and died May 11, 1998 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MAGGIE MAY UNDERWOOD, daughter of THOMAS UNDERWOOD and SARAH UNKNOWN. She was born September 01, 1917, and died March 30, 1996 in Eagleville, Tennessee.

Notes for HERBERT GLEAVES:

Herbert and Maggie's vital statistics come from the *Social Security Death Index*. The family group is found in a file on *Kindred Konnections*.

Herbert and Maggie's obituaries were both printed in the *Nashville Tennessean*.
Tennessee State Library and Archives

Children of HERBERT GLEAVES and MAGGIE UNDERWOOD are:

172. i. MICHAEL RAY⁹ GLEAVES, b. between 1940 - 1960.
- ii. RICHARD HERBERT GLEAVES, b. between 1940 - 1960.

156. WILLIAM BOYD⁸ HAWKINS (*ANNIE JULIA⁷ OWEN, MISSIE OBIE⁶ GLEAVES, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 14, 1929. He married GENEVA ANN SHEARON.

Children of WILLIAM HAWKINS and GENEVA SHEARON are:

173. i. LINDA SUE⁹ HAWKINS, b. November 09, 1950.
- ii. ROBERT ALAN HAWKINS.
- iii. TIMOTHY BRIAN HAWKINS.

157. JOHN OWEN⁸ HAWKINS (*ANNIE JULIA⁷ OWEN, MISSIE OBIE⁶ GLEAVES, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 13, 1931. He married MARION MOSER August 17, 1958.

Children of JOHN HAWKINS and MARION MOSER are:

- i. THOMAS ANDREW⁹ HAWKINS, b. May 12, 1962.
- ii. ANNE MARIE HAWKINS, b. April 29, 1966.
- iii. JANE ELIZA HAWKINS, b. February 14, 1969.

158. SHIRLEY ANN⁸ HAWKINS (*ANNIE JULIA⁷ OWEN, MISSIE OBIE⁶ GLEAVES, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born August 26, 1939. She married JAMES EDWARD WILSON July 15, 1957. He was born June 09, 1935.

Children of SHIRLEY HAWKINS and JAMES WILSON are:

- i. DARRYL DUANE⁹ WILSON, b. August 30, 1959; m. DONNA M. COLLIER, May 05, 1989; b. August 14, 1956.
- ii. DAVID ANTHONY WILSON, b. July 11, 1961; m. MELISSA LEE WHITE, March 04, 1986; b. August 22, 1964.
174. iii. JULIE DIANE WILSON, b. May 11, 1966.

159. ROBERT MERWIN⁸ GLEAVES (*CLYDE MERWIN⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born November 01, 1903, and died April 24, 1966 in Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee. He married LOUISE NESBITT June 08, 1927. She was born August 26, 1906.

Children of ROBERT GLEAVES and LOUISE NESBITT are:

- i. ROBERT NESBITT⁹ GLEAVES, b. January 20, 1934; m. GRETCHEN LUNA.
175. ii. JOE CLYDE GLEAVES, b. November 25, 1937.

160. ALICE JOY⁸ GLEAVES (*CLYDE MERWIN⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 10, 1926. She married ROBERT WARD TROXLER. He was born January 15, 1926.

Children of ALICE GLEAVES and ROBERT TROXLER are:

176. i. ROBERT⁹ TROXLER, b. May 23, 1948.
177. ii. BENNETT GLEAVES TROXLER, b. May 06, 1950.
178. iii. WILLIAM LEE TROXLER, b. March 16, 1954.
179. iv. BERT CLARK TROXLER, b. April 29, 1959.

161. EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁸ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM DAKE⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 27, 1912, and died November 19, 1938 in Nashville, Tennessee. He married HAZEL BOYD HUNTER June 06, 1934 in Wartrace, Tennessee. She was born August 22, 1910, and died February 08, 1988 in Nashville, Tennessee.

Notes for EDWIN SHEFFIELD GLEAVES:

Edwin was a radio newscaster and his wife Hazel was in Insurance. Hazel is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*.

Children of EDWIN GLEAVES and HAZEL HUNTER are:

- 180. i. EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁹ GLEAVES, JR., b. February 28, 1936, Nashville, Tennessee.
- 181. ii. ROBERT MILNOR GLEAVES, b. March 18, 1938, Nashville, Tennessee.

162. WILLIAM DAKE⁸ GLEAVES, JR. (*WILLIAM DAKE⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 15, 1918 in Nashville, Tennessee, and died November 10, 1969 in Columbia, South Carolina. He married LOTTIE JEANNETTE DAVIS March 03, 1942 in Lexington, South Carolina. She was born August 30, 1917.

Notes for WILLIAM DAKE GLEAVES, JR.:

William is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*.

Child of WILLIAM GLEAVES and LOTTIE DAVIS is:

- 182. i. JACQUELYN DAKE⁹ GLEAVES, b. March 12, 1943, Columbia, South Carolina.

163. JESSE HOWELL⁸ GLEAVES (*HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW GLAVES, SR.*) was born January 25, 1900 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died August 25, 1967 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married EUGINA BELL SPAIN, "JENNIE" April 04, 1919 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born June 23, 1900 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died July 18, 1982 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JESSE HOWELL GLEAVES:

Jesse is recorded in the 1900 Davidson County Census as living with a man named "Richard Wisley". In the space marked "relationship" the word "boarder" is written. Jesse was less than one year old at the time. It is assumed that some other family member was there as well, although that information has not been found.

Jesse appears in the 1920 census for Wilson County. Jesse's vital statistics are confirmed by the *Social Security Death Index*.

His obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on August 26, 1967,

Tennessee State Library and Archives

Children of JESSE GLEAVES and EUGINA SPAIN are:

- i. JESSE PEARL⁹ GLEAVES, b. February 23, 1920, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. January 20, 1921, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- ii. MAY BELL GLEAVES, b. September 22, 1921, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. EDWARD BROWN.
- 183. iii. EDITH ELIZABETH GLEAVES, b. February 17, 1927, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. June 27, 1985, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- iv. JOHNNIE CHRISTINE GLEAVES, b. October 25, 1928, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. JAMES LEE BOHANNON, May 07, 1947, Huntsville, Alabama; b. November 02, 1926, Huntsville, Alabama; d. July 31, 1971, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- 184. v. JESSE WALTER GLEAVES, b. April 21, 1931, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

185. vi. WESLEY EUGENE GLEAVES, b. July 17, 1935, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. January 26, 1982, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

164. ROY LEE⁸ GLEAVES (*HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 11, 1927, and died November 22, 1998 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married ANNA DRESSEL.

Notes for ROY LEE GLEAVES:

Roy's obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on November 24, 1998. It stated that he was a retired employee of Nashville Electographic. The names of his wife and 3 children appeared in the article.

Children of ROY GLEAVES and ANNA DRESSEL are:

- i. ARTHUR⁹ GLEAVES, b. after 1930.
- ii. TERRY GLEAVES, b. after 1930.

Notes for TERRY GLEAVES:

There is a Terry Gleaves who works for the East Pottawattamie County Soil and Water Conservation District in Oakland, Iowa. This may be the same person.

- iii. PATRICIA GLEAVES, b. after 1930; m. UNKNOWN CLARK.

165. JAMES LEO⁸ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM GARDNER⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born December 15, 1905 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee, and died May 23, 1939 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MATTIE LOIS JENKINS August 28, 1922 in Lebanon, Wilson County, Tennessee, daughter of MATT JENKINS and ANGIE CARVER. She was born February 05, 1904, and died May 18, 1936 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JAMES LEO GLEAVES:

James is listed with his parents in the 1920 Wilson County Census. Some reports list him as "*Leo James*".

Mattie is buried in the Patrick-Carver Cemetery on Guill Road, West Wilson County, Tennessee. Her son Roy is also buried there, but no sign of James.

Child of JAMES GLEAVES and MATTIE JENKINS is:

- i. ROY LEE⁹ GLEAVES, b. October 08, 1923, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. November 06, 1923, Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee.

166. CHESTER⁸ HURT (*VIRGIL EDMOND⁷, KATIE LEE⁶ GLEAVES, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) He married JOYCE HALL.

Child of CHESTER HURT and JOYCE HALL is:

- i. DOLLIE⁹ HURT, m. HARRY BLAZEK.

167. JERRILL ROSAMOND⁸ GLEAVES (*ELDON ROSAMOND⁷, GUY TOVELL⁶, JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born November 06, 1937 in Dallas, Texas. He married (1) SARA ANN SAUNDERS, "SALLY" May 1956 in Greenville, Texas. She was born December 05, 1938. He married (2) GLORIA SCHROETER October 21, 1968 in Dallas County, Texas. He married (3) MARY G. MCCOY May 28, 1970 in Dallas County, Texas. He married (4) LINDA C. KILLIAN October 26, 1973 in Henderson County, Texas.

Notes for JERRILL ROSAMOND GLEAVES:

Information regarding Jerrill's marriages comes from *Texas Marriage Records*.

Children of JERRILL GLEAVES and SARA SAUNDERS are:

- i. STEPHEN RAY⁹ GLEAVES, b. April 30, 1957, Durham, North Carolina; m. CAROL J. BREUER, July 11, 1987, Harris County, Texas.

Notes for STEPHEN RAY GLEAVES:

Stephen may be the Steve Gleaves who coached the Houston, Texas St. John's High School Football team in 1998. More research is needed.

- ii. GREGORY SCOTT GLEAVES, b. January 02, 1962, Dallas, Texas.

Notes for GREGORY SCOTT GLEAVES:

Greg's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

168. RICHARD LYNN⁸ GLEAVES (*ELDON ROSAMOND⁷, GUY TOVELL⁶, JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 09, 1941 in Dallas, Texas, and died October 28, 1993 in Flower Mound, Denton County, Texas. He married PATRICIA ANN COKER November 21, 1959 in Greenville, Texas, daughter of THOMAS COKER and LEAH DANIELS. She was born May 17, 1943 in Dallas, Texas.

Notes for RICHARD LYNN GLEAVES:

Richard is listed in the *Texas Death Index*.

Children of RICHARD GLEAVES and PATRICIA COKER are:

186. i. KIM ANNETTE⁹ GLEAVES, b. June 22, 1960, Dallas, Texas.
187. ii. DEBORAH LYNNE GLEAVES, b. September 27, 1961, Dallas, Texas.
- iii. RICHARD LYNN GLEAVES, JR., b. August 31, 1968, Dallas, Texas.

Notes for RICHARD LYNN GLEAVES, JR.:

Richard's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

169. LESLIE JAMES⁸ GLEAVES (*ELDON ROSAMOND⁷, GUY TOVELL⁶, JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born August 27, 1946 in Dallas, Texas. He married PATRICIA ANN VAN TUYL July 30, 1966 in Tulsa, Oklahoma. She was born August 27, 1946 in Okmulgee, Oklahoma.

Children of LESLIE GLEAVES and PATRICIA VAN TUYL are:

- i. CHRISTINA MARIE⁹ GLEAVES, b. October 01, 1968, Wilmington, Delaware.
- ii. MATTHEW CULLUM GLEAVES, b. December 27, 1968, Dallas, Texas.

Notes for MATTHEW CULLUM GLEAVES:

Matthew's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

- iii. MARK ROSAMOND GLEAVES, b. December 06, 1971, Dallas, Texas.

Notes for MARK ROSAMOND GLEAVES:

Mark's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

- iv. BENJAMIN LOUIS GLEAVES, b. July 20, 1973, Dallas, Texas.
- v. PATRICIA ILENE GLEAVES, b. November 01, 1977, Dallas, Texas.

170. MELANIE⁸ GLEAVES (*CHARLES GAMBILL⁷, CHARLES GAMBILL⁶, JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born 1960. She married MICHAEL HIRSH before 1991.

Children of MELANIE GLEAVES and MICHAEL HIRSH are:

- i. EMILY⁹ HIRSH, b. about 1991.
- ii. KATE HIRSH, b. about 1997.

Ninth Generation

171. KENNETH WAYNE⁹ GLEAVES (*EARL WILLIAM⁸, ORVILLE⁷, JOHN ELLY⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1950. He married DIANE MARIE SHAW June 23, 1979 in Lincoln, Nebraska.

Notes for KENNETH WAYNE GLEAVES:

Ken is a turkey farmer and lives in Kenesaw, Nebraska.

Children of KENNETH GLEAVES and DIANE SHAW are:

- i. NATHAN WILLIAM¹⁰ GLEAVES, b. after 1979.

Notes for NATHAN WILLIAM GLEAVES:

A Nathan Gleaves is listed as an engineering student at California State University-Fresno. More research needed.

- ii. STEPHANIE MARIE GLEAVES, b. after 1979.
- iii. KATHERINE RENEE GLEAVES, b. after 1979.
- iv. MATTHEW AUTHUR GLEAVES, b. after 1979.
- v. MICHAEL RAY GLEAVES, b. after 1979.

172. LORETTA DARBY (*NAOMI JUNE⁸ GLEAVES, FRANK BENJAMIN⁷, JACOB THOMAS⁶, THOMAS BENJAMIN⁵, WILLIAM B.⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born after 1940. She married UNKNOWN HOUSTON.

Children of LORETTA DARBY and UNKNOWN HOUSTON:

- i. DONNA¹⁰ HOUSTON.

173. MICHAEL RAY⁹ GLEAVES (*HERBERT⁸, HERSCHEL⁷, HENRY PETER⁶, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born between 1940-1960. He married (1) GAIL BATTS STURGIS. He married (2) JANET DIANE CARTE, daughter of ARTHUR CARTE and LOLA CHANEY.

Children of MICHAEL GLEAVES and GAIL STURGIS are:

- i. ANGELA ANTOINETTE¹⁰ GLEAVES, b. after 1980.
- ii. GIDGIT DANIELLE GLEAVES, b. after 1980.

Children of MICHAEL GLEAVES and JANET CARTE are:

- iii. JOSEPH MICHAEL¹⁰ GLEAVES.
- iv. SHERRI LYNN GLEAVES.

174. LINDA SUE⁹ HAWKINS (*WILLIAM BOYD⁸, ANNIE JULIA⁷ OWEN, MISSIE OBIE⁶ GLEAVES, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born November 09, 1950. She married (1) TERRY CHUMLEY. She married (2) MARK EDWARDS.

Child of LINDA HAWKINS and TERRY CHUMLEY is:

- i. TODD¹⁰ CHUMLEY.

175. JULIE DIANE⁹ WILSON (*SHIRLEY ANN⁸ HAWKINS, ANNIE JULIA⁷ OWEN, MISSIE OBIE⁶ GLEAVES, THOMAS W.⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 11, 1966. She married STEVEN CLAYTON HANNAH May 24, 1985. He was born April 09, 1961.

Child of JULIE WILSON and STEVEN HANNAH is:

- i. CLAYTON WILSON¹⁰ HANNAH, b. February 17, 1988.

176. JOE CLYDE⁹ GLEAVES (*ROBERT MERWIN⁸, CLYDE MERWIN⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born November 25, 1937. He married JANE CAPERTON THOMPSON November 08, 1969. She was born November 06, 1938.

Child of JOE GLEAVES and JANE THOMPSON is:

- i. GREGORY CAPERTON¹⁰ GLEAVES, b. September 02, 1973.

177. ROBERT⁹ TROXLER (*ALICE JOY⁸ GLEAVES, CLYDE MERWIN⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 23, 1948. He married MARGARET NAN HAMDORFF June 07, 1970.

Children of ROBERT TROXLER and MARGARET HAMDORFF are:

- i. CLINTON¹⁰ TROXLER, b. June 10, 1977.
- ii. GRETCHEN TROXLER, b. August 20, 1983.

178. BENNETT GLEAVES⁹ TROXLER (*ALICE JOY⁸ GLEAVES, CLYDE MERWIN⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born May 06, 1950. He married DONNA LYNN SMITH June 11, 1971.

Children of BENNETT TROXLER and DONNA SMITH are:

- i. ROBERT BRADLEY¹⁰ TROXLER, b. December 03, 1977.
- ii. BRIAN CHRISTOPHER TROXLER, b. August 10, 1986.

179. WILLIAM LEE⁹ TROXLER (*ALICE JOY⁸ GLEAVES, CLYDE MERWIN⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 16, 1954. He married JOYCE ELAINE RUPP June 11, 1977. She was born July 07, 1952.

Children of WILLIAM TROXLER and JOYCE RUPP are:

- i. JESSIE CHARLES¹⁰ TROXLER, b. August 30, 1981.
- ii. MATT ANDREW TROXLER, b. March 01, 1985.
- iii. ABBEY REBECCA TROXLER, b. May 23, 1989.

180. BERT CLARK⁹ TROXLER (*ALICE JOY⁸ GLEAVES, CLYDE MERWIN⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 29, 1959. He married CATHY GREGORY April 20, 1979.

Child of BERT TROXLER and CATHY GREGORY is:

- i. HOLLY JOY¹⁰ TROXLER, b. January 11, 1981.

181. EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁹ GLEAVES, JR. (*EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁸, WILLIAM DAKE⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 28, 1936 in Nashville, Tennessee. He married (1) GEORGIA LOUISE MONTANDON December 30, 1958. She was born August 23, 1936. He married (2) JANE ANN THOMPSON May 20, 1978.

Children of EDWIN GLEAVES and GEORGIA MONTANDON are:

188. i. SUSAN KAY¹⁰ GLEAVES, b. February 03, 1961, Atlanta, Georgia.
189. ii. DAVID HUNTER GLEAVES, b. April 08, 1964, Nashville, Tennessee.

182. ROBERT MILNOR⁹ GLEAVES (*EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁸, WILLIAM DAKE⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 18, 1938 in Nashville, Tennessee. He married CATHERINE ANNA GLOSSER September 11, 1964 in Gadsden, Alabama. She was born November 17, 1941.

Notes for ROBERT MILNOR GLEAVES:

Robert is a genealogy researcher and is a Spanish professor in North Carolina.

Children of ROBERT GLEAVES and CATHERINE GLOSSER are:

- i. KEVIN MICHAEL¹⁰ GLEAVES, b. August 14, 1965.
190. ii. SHARON ELIZABETH GLEAVES, b. March 02, 1969, Tampa, Florida.

183. JACQUELYN DAKE⁹ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM DAKE³, WILLIAM DAKE⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 12, 1943 in Columbia, South Carolina. She married (1) HENRY THEODORE BURDELL July 11, 1964 in Columbia, South Carolina. He was born August 13, 1943. She married (2) ROBERT HUGHES GETTLE February 11, 1983 in Columbia, South Carolina. He was born November 07, 1935.

Children of JACQUELYN GLEAVES and HENRY BURDELL are:

191. i. JEANETTE GLEAVES¹⁰ BURDELL, b. June 15, 1966, Columbia, South Carolina.
- ii. HENRY THEODORE BURDELL, JR., b. August 25, 1967, Columbia, South Carolina.

184. EDITH ELIZABETH⁹ GLEAVES (*JESSE HOWELL⁸, HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 17, 1927 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died June 27, 1985 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. She married JOHN DULIN WILKERSON, SR. June 03, 1947 in Franklin, Simpson County, Kentucky, son of GEORGE WILKERSON and CLARA RAGSDALE. He was born June 22, 1928 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JOHN DULIN WILKERSON, SR.:

John's family group is found on *My-Ged.com* in a file by Glen Maxey.

Children of EDITH GLEAVES and JOHN WILKERSON are:

192. i. GEORGE WESLEY¹⁰ WILKERSON, SR..
193. ii. JOHN DULIN WILKERSON, JR..
194. iii. MICHAEL DAVID WILKERSON.
195. iv. GARY ANDREW WILKERSON.
196. v. WANDA FAYE WILKERSON.
197. vi. JOYCE ANN WILKERSON.

185. JESSE WALTER⁹ GLEAVES (*JESSE HOWELL⁸, HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 21, 1931 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married ELSIE MAY MOODY February 23, 1951 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born about 1932, and died August 08, 1999 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JESSE WALTER GLEAVES:

Elsie's obituary appeared in the *Nashville, Tennessean* on August 8, 1999. She was listed as being 67 at the time of her death. An obituary for a "Jesse Gleaves" appeared in the same paper on May 5, 1972. It is unclear if this is the same person.

Tennessee State Library and Archives

Children of JESSE GLEAVES and ELSIE MOODY are:

- i. DEBBIE¹⁰ GLEAVES, b. March 14, 1952.

- ii. JESSE GLEAVES, b. December 20, 1955.
- iii. RONALD WAYNE GLEAVES, b. February 29, 1964; m. SHELIA AARON.

Notes for RONALD WAYNE GLEAVES:

Ronald is a minister associated with the Mountain Christian Academy in Nortonville, Kentucky.

<http://www.familytreemaker.com/users/g/l/e/Ronald-W-Gleaves/index.html>

186. WESLEY EUGENE⁹ GLEAVES (*JESSE HOWELL⁸, HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born July 17, 1935 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died January 26, 1982 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MARGARET HOOPER.

Notes for WESLEY EUGENE GLEAVES:

Wesley is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. His obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on January 28, 1982. *Tennessee State Library and Archives*

Children of WESLEY GLEAVES and MARGARET HOOPER are:

- i. VICKY¹⁰ GLEAVES, b. after 1950.
- ii. RICKY GLEAVES, b. after 1950.
- iii. TAMMY GLEAVES, b. after 1950.

187. KIM ANNETTE⁹ GLEAVES (*RICHARD LYNN⁸, ELDON ROSAMOND⁷, GUY TOVELL⁶, JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW GLAVES, SR.*) was born June 22, 1960 in Dallas, Texas. She married GERARD MARIN October 27, 1979 in Flower Mound, Denton County, Texas, son of GUSTAVO MARIN and MARIAM MIER. He was born July 07, 1957 in New York City, New York.

Notes for KIM ANNETTE GLEAVES:

Kim's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

Children of KIM GLEAVES and GERARD MARIN are:

- i. GERARD THOMAS¹⁰ MARIN, b. September 27, 1981, Lewisville, Denton County, Texas.
- ii. MICHELLE ANNETTE MARIN, b. December 21, 1984, Lewisville, Denton County, Texas.

188. DEBORAH LYNNE⁹ GLEAVES (*RICHARD LYNN⁸, ELDON ROSAMOND⁷, GUY TOVELL⁶, JESSE HARRISON⁵, GUY TRIGG⁴, ABSALOM³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW GLAVES, SR.*) was born September 27, 1961 in Dallas, Texas. She married (1) MICHAEL PATRICK MURPHY. She married (2) JEFFERY MARK ZUBIA July 30, 1994 in Las Vegas, Nevada, son of EDWARD ZUBIA and FRANCES KAPUSI. He was born September 06, 1962 in Bethlehem, Pennsylvania.

Notes for DEBORAH LYNNE GLEAVES:

Debra's birth is recorded in *Texas Birth Records*.

Child of DEBORAH GLEAVES and JEFFERY ZUBIA is:

- i. ZACHARY LYNN¹⁰ ZUBIA, b. November 04, 1997, Lewisville, Denton County, Texas.

Tenth Generation

189. SUSAN KAY¹⁰ GLEAVES (*EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁹, EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁸, WILLIAM DAKE⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born February 03, 1961 in Atlanta, Georgia. She married MARK CHARLES BOLLIG May 20, 1989 in Denver, Colorado.

Children of SUSAN GLEAVES and MARK BOLLIG are:

- i. APRIL ELIZABETH¹¹ BOLLIG, b. February 20, 1990.
- ii. MELISSA CHRISTINE BOLLIG, b. June 23, 1992.

190. DAVID HUNTER¹⁰ GLEAVES (*EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁹, EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁸, WILLIAM DAKE⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born April 08, 1964 in Nashville, Tennessee. He married DONITA TARVER July 31, 1988 in Baton Rouge, Louisiana.

Notes for DAVID HUNTER GLEAVES:

Based on information on the Internet, David holds a PHD in Psychology. He is an associate professor of psychology at Texas A&M University.

<http://psychweb.tamu.edu/faculty/faculty/gleaves.html>

Child of DAVID GLEAVES and DONITA TARVER is:

- i. BRANDON HUNTER¹¹ GLEAVES, b. January 02, 1996, Bryan, Texas.

191. SHARON ELIZABETH¹⁰ GLEAVES (*ROBERT MILNOR⁹, EDWIN SHEFFIELD⁸, WILLIAM DAKE⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born March 02, 1969 in Tampa, Florida. She married CHARLES DOUGLAS MOBLEY March 30, 1989 in Charlotte, North Carolina.

Children of SHARON GLEAVES and CHARLES MOBLEY are:

- i. RYAN KEITH¹¹ MOBLEY, b. October 27, 1989.
- ii. SHANA MADISON MOBLEY, b. October 27, 1993.

192. JEANETTE GLEAVES¹⁰ BURDELL (*JACQUELYN DAKE⁹ GLEAVES, WILLIAM DAKE⁸, WILLIAM DAKE⁷, ROBERT GROVE⁶, ROBERT HUGHES⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) was born June 15, 1966 in Columbia, South Carolina. She married JOHN CHESTER WATSON May 31, 1986 in Columbia, South Carolina.

Children of JEANETTE BURDELL and JOHN WATSON are:

- i. JOHN ROBERT¹¹ WATSON, b. March 26, 1989.
- ii. ETHAN TAYLOR WATSON, b. October 21, 1991.

193. GEORGE WESLEY¹⁰ WILKERSON, SR. (*EDITH ELIZABETH⁹ GLEAVES, JESSE HOWELL⁸, HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) He married BETTY CAROL HARPER.

Children of GEORGE WILKERSON and BETTY HARPER are:

- i. GEORGE WESLEY¹¹ WILKERSON, JR..
- ii. ANASTASIA ROCHELLE WILKERSON.

194. JOHN DULIN¹⁰ WILKERSON, JR. (*EDITH ELIZABETH⁹ GLEAVES, JESSE HOWELL⁸, HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) He married ANEECE DARLENE ANDERSON.

Children of JOHN WILKERSON and ANEECE ANDERSON are:

- i. LINDSAY LANEECE¹¹ WILKERSON.
- ii. JOHN AUSTIN WILKERSON.

195. MICHAEL DAVID¹⁰ WILKERSON (*EDITH ELIZABETH⁹ GLEAVES, JESSE HOWELL⁸, HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) He married PAMELA GAIL MORRIS.

Children of MICHAEL WILKERSON and PAMELA MORRIS are:

- i. STEPHEN HOWELL¹¹ WILKERSON.
- ii. ASHLEY MICHELLE WILKERSON.

196. GARY ANDREW¹⁰ WILKERSON (*EDITH ELIZABETH⁹ GLEAVES, JESSE HOWELL⁸, HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) He married KIMBERLIE SUZANNE NEWTON.

Child of GARY WILKERSON and KIMBERLIE NEWTON is:

- i. KATHERYN ELIZABETH¹¹ WILKERSON.

197. WANDA FAYE¹⁰ WILKERSON (*EDITH ELIZABETH⁹ GLEAVES, JESSE HOWELL⁸, HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) She married RONALD MATTHEW ROBERSON.

Children of WANDA WILKERSON and RONALD ROBERSON are:

- i. CHRISTOPHER JUSTIN¹¹ ROBERSON.
- ii. RYAN MATTHEW ROBERSON.
- iii. JONATHAN MICHAEL ROBERSON.

198. JOYCE ANN¹⁰ WILKERSON (*EDITH ELIZABETH⁹ GLEAVES, JESSE HOWELL⁸, HOWELL ALONZO⁷, WILLIAM EDMAN⁶, WILLIAM CARROLL⁵, JAMES ROBERTSON⁴, THOMAS³, WILLIAM², MATTHEW¹ GLAVES, SR.*) She married RONALD ANTHONY BLANCHARD.

Children of JOYCE WILKERSON and RONALD BLANCHARD are:

- i. TERRY WAYNE¹¹ BLANCHARD.**
- ii. RONALD JOSEPH BLANCHARD.**

9

The Descendants of Michael Glaves Before 1758 - 1811

This Chapter provides additional detail into the descendants of Michael Glaves. Much of the information contained in this chapter has been obtained from the valuable work of other researchers. The degree of documentation in this section is less than that contained in Chapters 1-6. This chapter attempts to establish family lineage's to the present day. Many specific references need to be researched further to obtain the definitive proof needed by serious genealogists. References to the Mormon *International Genealogical Index* are especially prone to errors and should be viewed as a starting point and not necessarily documented facts.

1. MICHAEL² GLAVES (*MATTHEW*^A) was born Before 1758, and died 1811 in Jones Bend, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married (1) FIRST WIFE. She was born before 1765. He married (2) RACHEL UNKNOWN about 1788. She was born before 1770, and died September 07, 1835 in Jones Bend, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MICHAEL GLAVES:

Michael and his wives are profiled in detail in Chapter 4 of this document, as are the children born into the marriages.

Child of MICHAEL GLAVES and FIRST WIFE is:

2. i. MARY DORCAS³ GLEAVES, b. before 1782, Virginia; d. after 1810, probably in Tennessee.

Children of MICHAEL GLAVES and RACHEL UNKNOWN are:

3. ii. THOMAS³ GLEAVES, b. 1789, Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. February 16, 1831, Davidson County, Tennessee.
4. iii. JOHN GLEAVES, b. before 1791, Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1822, Wilson County, Tennessee.
5. iv. MICHAEL GLEAVES, JR., b. before 1791, Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1834.
6. v. MATTHEW GLEAVES, b. 1793, Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. about 1836, Dickson County, Tennessee.
7. vi. ELIZABETH GLEAVES, b. before 1785, Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. after 1826.
8. vii. WILLIAM D. GLEAVES, b. 1795, Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. July 29, 1840, Franklin, Robertson County, Texas.
9. viii. ISABELLA GLEAVES, b. before 1800, Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. June 24, 1857, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Third Generation

2. MARY DORCAS³ GLEAVES (*MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born before 1782 in Virginia, and died after 1798 most likely in Tennessee. She married JOHN DAVIS August 04, 1798 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of FREDRICK DAVIS and FANNY GRIEVES. He was born July 30, 1770 in Halifax County, North Carolina, and died July 07, 1853 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MARY DORCAS GLEAVES:

There is no positive documentation that Mary is indeed the daughter of Michael and his first wife. The very strong circumstantial evidence is discussed in detail in Chapter 4 of this manuscript.

Children of MARY GLEAVES and JOHN DAVIS are:

- i. SOPHIA WESTERN⁴ DAVIS, m. JOHN WHITE HORTON.

Notes for SOPHIA WESTERN DAVIS:

DAR Lineage #17847

10. ii. NANCY WATKINS DAVIS

3. THOMAS³ .GLEAVES (*MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born 1789 in Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died February 16, 1831 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MARY DEAN October 09, 1817 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of JAMES DEAN and MARY DICKINSON. She was born October 11, 1801, and died after 1834 in Murfreesboro, Tennessee.

Notes for THOMAS GLEAVES:

The oldest child of Michael and Rachel, Thomas and his wife Sally are profiled in detail in Chapter 4 of this manuscript.

Children of THOMAS GLEAVES and MARY DEAN are:

- i. MALE CHILD⁴ GLEAVES, b. after 1819.
- ii. MALE CHILD GLEAVES, b. after 1819.
11. iii. WILLIAM A. GLEAVES, b. about 1818; d. after 1860.
12. iv. HENRY ALBERT GLEAVES, b. 1823, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. December 17, 1877, Nashville, Tennessee.

4. JOHN³ GLEAVES (*MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born before 1791 in Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1822 in Wilson County, Tennessee. He married MARY SARAH ROBINSON, "POLLY" June 25, 1812 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born before 1797, and died after 1832.

Notes for JOHN GLEAVES:

The second child of Michael and Rachel, John and Mary are profiled in detail in Chapter 4 of this manuscript.

Children of JOHN GLEAVES and MARY ROBINSON are:

- i. SARAH⁴ GLEAVES, "SALLY", b. before 1815, Tennessee; d. after 1841; m. EDMUND ANDERSON, June 18, 1831, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. before 1813; d. after 1831.
- ii. CAROLINE GLEAVES, b. before 1816, Tennessee; d. after 1832; m. JOHN KIRKPATRICK, December 10, 1832, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. January 16, 1810, Shackle Island, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. 1853.

Notes for CAROLINE GLEAVES:

Caroline is not listed with her brother and sisters in her brother William's will in 1841. She may have died before this date.

13.
 - iii. JOHN T. GLEAVES, DR., b. 1822, Tennessee; d. after 1889.
 - iv. MALVINA GLEAVES, b. before 1822, Tennessee; d. after 1841; m. JOHN D. DISMUKE, March 04, 1841, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. before 1824; d. after 1841.
 - v. WILLIAM P. GLEAVES, b. before 1822, Tennessee; d. 1841, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIAM P. GLEAVES:

In his will, William names his brother John T. and sisters Sarah and Malvina. No mention of a wife or children is listed. His sister Caroline is not listed either. It would appear that William died without marrying.

5. MICHAEL³ GLEAVES, JR. (*MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born before 1791 in Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1834. He married SALLY DEAN November 1812 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of JAMES DEAN and MARY DICKINSON. She was born before 1798, and died after 1828.

Notes for MICHAEL GLEAVES, JR.:

Michael was the third child of Michael and Rachel. Michael Jr. and Sally are profiled in detail in Chapter 4 of this manuscript.

Children of MICHAEL GLEAVES and SALLY DEAN are:

14.
 - i. JOHN EWING⁴ GLEAVES, b. about 1823, Tennessee; d. after 1860, Davidson County, Tennessee.
15.
 - ii. MARY ANN DEAN GLEAVES, b. before 1817; d. 1881, Davidson County, Tennessee.
 - iii. MARTHA CAROLINE GLEAVES, b. about 1828, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. July 1828, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MARTHA CAROLINE GLEAVES:

Martha died in infancy and her obituary appeared in the *National Banner* and *Nashville Whig*, July 25, 1828.

- iv. JAMES M. GLEAVES, b. about 1818, Tennessee; d. June 29, 1841, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JAMES M. GLEAVES:

The only record pertaining to James is his obituary notice in the *Nashville Whig*. An extract states that he died at the residence of his brother-in-law, M.H. Gleaves June 29, 1841. M.H. Gleaves is Michael H. who married Mary Ann Dean Gleaves. Michael was also James first cousin.

An entry on *Ancestry.Com* states that he is buried at the intersection of Love's Road and Brick Church Road, four miles north of Nashville. What appears to be a tombstone inscription is also provided. "*Here lie the remains of James Gleaves, who fell a victim of congestive fever, June 29, 1841; age 23 years. Let tears of grief flow for virtue and hope of --- have fallen.*" Congestive fever was the term used for malaria.

No other information regarding James M. Gleaves has been found.

6. MATTHEW³ GLEAVES (*MICHAEL*² *GLAVES*, *MATTHEW*¹) was born 1793 in Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died about 1836 in Dickson County, Tennessee. He married ELIZABETH "BETSY" SMITH, August 19, 1809 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of EZEKIEL SMITH. She was born before 1794 in Tennessee, and died 1851 in Dickson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MATTHEW GLEAVES:

The fourth child of Michael and Rachel, Matthew and his wife Elizabeth are profiled in detail in Chapter 4 of this manuscript.

Children of MATTHEW GLEAVES and ELIZABETH SMITH are:

16. i. NANCY EMELINE⁴ GLEAVES, b. 1808, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1844, Tennessee.
17. ii. ISABELLA TENNESSEE GLEAVES, b. June 04, 1814, Dickson County, Tennessee; d. 1853, Dyer County, Tennessee.
- iii. PARALEE GLEAVES, b. before 1815; d. after 1831; m. THOMAS ELLIS, December 27, 1831, Dickson County, Tennessee; b. before 1815; d. after 1831.

Notes for PARALEE GLEAVES:

This marriage appears in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*.

Thomas Ellis is named as one of the heirs in the will of Paralee's father. The daughters are not mentioned although their spouses are all listed as heirs.

- iv. ARAMINITY GLEAVES, b. before 1820; m. GILFORD MORRIS, December 08, 1836, Dickson County, Tennessee; b. before 1820; d. after 1835.

Notes for ARAMINITY GLEAVES:

Araminity and Guilford's marriage appears in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*.

Guilford Morris is named as one of the heirs in the will of Araminity's father. The daughters are not mentioned although their spouses are all listed as heirs.

18. v. EZEKIAL SMITH GLEAVES, "SMITH", b. 1819, Tennessee; d. 1867, Dickson County, Tennessee.
- vi. WILLIAM D. GLEAVES, b. about 1833, Tennessee; m. E. LOUISA LOWE, January 04, 1860, Cheatham County, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIAM D. GLEAVES:

William appears in the 1850 census living with his mother and older brother, Ezekiel. He is identified in his sister in law's diary in 1859 as living with Ezekiel and Betty for at least a period of that time. He is described in the diary as a school teacher and he and his wife lived with Ezekiel's family when he was not teaching school. His wife is listed in the diary as Sarah.

Early Middle Tennessee Marriages list a marriage for a "W.D. Gleaves" to a "Louisa Lowe" as occurring on January 2, 1860. The bride has the same maiden name as his sister-in-law, Betty Gleaves and may be related. The marriage license was taken out in Cheatham County, Tennessee. This may not be accurate since Betty lists William and Sarah as already being married in 1859.

The Will of William's mother, written in 1851, mentions "*also my Grand Son William D. Gleave the sum of fifty dollars*". Neither of her sons were married at this time so the entry most likely refers to her son, William.

No children have been identified with this marriage, although two unidentified family members, Joe and Nicie Gleaves, married in Cheatham County in 1892 & 1897 respectively.

More research is needed here.

7. ELIZABETH³ GLEAVES (*MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born before 1785 in Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died after 1826. She married (1) AUTHUR TURNER December 29, 1800 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He was born before 1785, and died January 1815 in New Orleans, Louisiana. She married (2) ISAAC PEIRCE July 18, 1822 in Tennessee. He was born about 1768, and died after 1826.

Notes for ELIZABETH GLEAVES:

Elizabeth may be the oldest child of Michael and Rachel Glaves. Elizabeth and her husbands are profiled in detail in Chapter 4 of this manuscript.

Children of ELIZABETH GLEAVES and AUTHUR TURNER are:

- i. RACHEL⁴ TURNER, b. before 1811.

Notes for RACHEL TURNER:

Rachel is mentioned in her grandfather's will in 1811.

19. ii. MICHAEL GLEAVES TURNER, b. before 1811; d. before 1865.

8. WILLIAM D.³ GLEAVES (*MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born 1795 in Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died July 29, 1840 in Franklin, Robertson County, Texas. He married (1) ANNE NELSON September 17, 1808 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born before 1793, and died before 1814 in Wilson County,

Tennessee. He married (2) MARY "POLLY" WILSON, August 22, 1814 in Wilson County, Tennessee. She was born about 1793 in Virginia, and died after 1870.

Notes for WILLIAM D. GLEAVES:

William appears to be the sixth child of Michael and Rachel Glaves. William and his wives, Anne and Polly are profiled in detail in Chapter 4 of this manuscript.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and ANNE NELSON are:

- i. MISSOURI T.⁴ GLEAVES, b. November 12, 1809; d. July 14, 1835, Wilson County, Tennessee; m. HENRY F. SMITH, March 06, 1827, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. before 1810; d. after 1827.

Notes for MISSOURI T. GLEAVES:

"One daughter of William Gleaves married a Mr. Smith and died leaving no children." Turner Manuscript: 1925

Missouri's marriage record in Early Middle Tennessee Marriages is the only other information found so far. There is a conflicting report that the marriage occurred in Lebanon County.

20. ii. MICHAEL H. GLEAVES, b. July 28, 1811; d. about 1856, Jones Bend, Davidson County, Tennessee.
21. iii. MARTHA ANN GLEAVES, b. June 05, 1813; d. March 31, 1885.

9. ISABELLA³ GLEAVES (MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹) was born before 1800 in Fort Mansker, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died June 24, 1857 in Wilson County, Tennessee. She married NATHANIEL CARTMELL September 18, 1817 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of SOLOMON CARTMELL and ELIZABETH RIEFF. He was born before 1800 in Fredrick County, Virginia, and died November 11, 1863 in Wilson County, Tennessee.

Notes for ISABELLA GLEAVES:

The youngest child of Michael and Rachel, Isabella and her husband, Nathaniel Cartmell are profiled in detail in Chapter 4 of this manuscript.

Children of ISABELLA GLEAVES and NATHANIEL CARTMELL are:

22. i. RACHEL ELIZABETH⁴ CARTMELL, b. January 15, 1819, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. July 21, 1846, Wilson County, Tennessee.
23. ii. JAMES SOLOMON CARTMELL, b. October 27, 1820, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. April 03, 1893, Wilson County, Tennessee.
- iii. WILLIAM M. CARTMELL, b. June 15, 1822; d. June 19, 1876; m. NANNIE EATHERLY, November 14, 1870.
- iv. MARY P. CARTMELL, b. August 30, 1824; d. December 13, 1846.
- v. MARTHA ANN MISSOURI CARTMELL, b. August 12, 1826; d. March 18, 1848.
- vi. HENRY P. CARTMELL, b. March 01, 1829; d. August 10, 1855.
- vii. ELIZABETH JANE CARTMELL, b. February 26, 1831; d. March 18, 1854; m. UNKNOWN COOK.
- viii. SOPHIA I. CARTMELL, b. February 10, 1833; d. August 21, 1849.

Fourth Generation

10. NANCY WATKINS⁴ DAVIS (*MARY DORCAS³ GLEAVES, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*)
She married EDWARD DICKSON HICKS.

Notes for NANCY WATKINS DAVIS:

Nancy's DAR Lineage is #13802.

Child of NANCY DAVIS and EDWARD HICKS is:

- i. EDWARD DICKSON⁵ HICKS.

11. WILLIAM A.⁴ GLEAVES (*THOMAS³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1818, and died after 1860. He married ADELAIDE FRANCIS CLARK August 14, 1851 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born about 1830 in Tennessee, and died February 1860 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIAM A. GLEAVES:

"William held some position with the North Carolina and St. Louis Railway for a number of years. He lived in a house that he built at the corner of Church Street and McNairy, now occupied by a Catholic School." *Turner Manuscript: 1925*

William lost both his wife Adelaide and his daughter Susan in the same month. "Adeline F. Gleavis" died in February of 1860 at the age of 30. Her cause of death is listed as "milk fever". Susan died of scarlet fever at age seven.

1860 Tennessee Mortality Schedule

William and his remaining children are listed in the 1860 Census for Davidson County. Living with the family is a "Sarah Gleaves", age 19, who has not yet been connected with a family. William's date of death is not known to this author. He does not appear in the 1870 Tennessee Census and may have died before that date.

A list of the stockholders in the Nashville and Chattanooga Railroad dated June 30, 1871 includes William owning 351 1/4 shares.

Middle Tennessee Journal of Genealogy & History, Vol XI

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and ADELAIDE CLARK are:

- i. SUSAN CLARK⁵ GLEAVES, b. about 1853, Tennessee; d. February 1860, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for SUSAN CLARK GLEAVES:

"Susan C. Gleavis" died of scarlet fever at age seven.

1860 Tennessee Mortality Schedule

- ii. JAMES C. GLEAVES, b. June 1854; d. after 1900.

Notes for JAMES C. GLEAVES:

James appears in the 1900 Census living in Davidson County with his brother William and sister Mary.

- iii. MARY T. GLEAVES, b. March 1860.

Notes for MARY T. GLEAVES:

Davidson County marriage records list a "Mary T/F? Gleaves" marrying George Jenkins on July 12, 1871.

Mary appears in the 1900 Census living in Davidson County with her brothers James and Willie.

iv. WILLIE A. GLEAVES, JR., b. February 1865.

Notes for WILLIE A. GLEAVES, JR.:

William appears in the 1900 Census living in Davidson County with his brother James and sister Mary.

12. HENRY ALBERT⁴ GLEAVES (THOMAS³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹) was born 1823 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died December 17, 1877 in Nashville, Tennessee. He married ELIZA TANNEHILL October 04, 1845 in Nashville, Tennessee, daughter of WILKINS TANNEHILL and ELIZA DEWEESE. She was born 1823 in Lexington, Kentucky, and died September 19, 1884 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

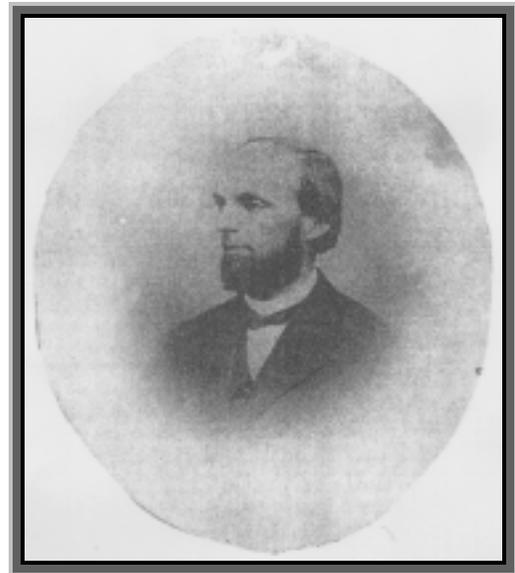
Notes for HENRY ALBERT GLEAVES:

A family history written by Evilina Porter Gleaves Cohen states that Henry ran a bookstore in Nashville with his two brothers in law, W.T. Berry and William B. Bayliss. The store was named W.T. Berry and Company.

Eliza was the daughter of Wilkins and Eliza (Deweese) Tannehill. Wilkins was for many years the editor of the *Nashville Herald*, the first Clay-Whig published in Tennessee. Wilkins Tannehill was a Mason and served as Grand Master for Tennessee from 1817 to 1824, except for 1822-23 when Andrew Jackson held that post.

Much of the information on the descendants of Henry Albert Gleaves is drawn from a book titled; *The Bwoyer, Gleaves & Cohen Families* by Evilina Porter Gleaves Cohen. A copy of this manuscript may be found in the Daughters of the American Revolution Library in Washington, DC.

Albert is listed in the 1890 St. Louis, Missouri City Directory. His occupation is listed as a "bookkeeper" for the "David Bradley Mntg. Co."



Henry Albert Gleaves

Also listed as living in his home at 3009 Easton Avenue, is a woman named "Elizabeth Gleaves, Widow of William". This appears to be a second wife of William A. Gleaves, Albert's brother.

"No cemetery location is given although his wife Eliza is buried at Mt. Olivet, Nashville, Tennessee."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

Children of HENRY GLEAVES and ELIZA TANNEHILL are:

- i. MARY ELIZA⁵ GLEAVES, b. August 05, 1846, Nashville, Tennessee; d. December 26, 1862, Nashville, Tennessee.

Notes for MARY ELIZA GLEAVES:

A "*M.E. Gleaves*" appears on the membership rolls of the New Hope Baptist Church in Hermitage, Tennessee in 1877. Many of Mary's distant Gleaves relatives were members of this church.

24.
 - ii. EMMA GLEAVES, b. July 31, 1848, Davidson County, Tennessee.
 - iii. FANNIE HUNT GLEAVES, b. October 01, 1850, d. after 1900.

Notes for FANNIE HUNT GLEAVES:

Fannie never married but devoted her life to church work. A "*Fannie Gleaves*" appears in the minutes of the New Hope Baptist Church in November 1879, although no one by that name appears on the membership rolls.

She also appears in the 1900 Census living with her sister Corrine in Davidson County.

25.
 - iv. CORINNE GLEAVES, b. May 23, 1853, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.
 - v. ANNA GLEAVES^b b. June 14, 1855; d. before 1875.

Notes for ANNA GLEAVES:

Davidson County Marriage Book #6 lists a marriage of an "*Anna E. Gleaves*" to "*William H. Sanders*" on December 11, 1871.

She appears on the membership rolls of the New Hope Baptist Church in Hermitage, Tennessee in 1868 with a later notation of the name "*Sanders*".

Many of her distant relatives were members of this church.

More research is needed to definitely connect this person with William.

26.
 - vi. ALBERT GLEAVES, b. January 01, 1858, Nashville, Tennessee; d. January 09, 1937, Haverford, Pennsylvania.

13. JOHN T.⁴ GLEAVES, DR. (*JOHN*³, *MICHAEL*² *GLAVES*, *MATTHEW*¹) was born 1822 in Tennessee, and died after 1889. He married TABITHA P. MOORE January 06, 1848 in Wilson County, Tennessee, daughter of ALFRED MOORE. She was born about 1827.

Notes for JOHN T. GLEAVES, DR.:

Biographical Sketch of Dr. John T. Gleaves

"The question arises - for whom was the Gleaves Branch named? The most recent Gleaves living on the said branch was Dr. John T. Gleaves, who lived near where the old Mt. Juliet Road crossed the branch as early as 1844, when he bought the land from Edward Sweatt. The wills of W.J. Wood in 1889 and his wife, Mrs. Elizabeth S. Wood, in 1893, offer evidence of the location of the property of John T. Gleaves. "Mr. Wood leaves

to his son a portion of land beginning at John T. Gleaves' northwest corner", Mrs. Wood's will: "The homestead being the W.J. Wood place, bound on the north by Goodall and Bridgewaters, east by the Cedar Lick Creek, South by S.H. Hatfield, Dabney Cawthon and Mrs. Dr. Stroud and on the west by John T. Gleaves' heirs."

Dr. John Gleaves' biography is in the book of State Assembly members from Wilson County and shows that he was a member of the 31st Assembly, the House 1855-57 and also the Senate 1877-79. He practiced medicine at Green Hill. Davidson County marriage records show that John T. Gleaves married Tabitha P. Moore April 7, 1846 and the 1860 census shows in Wilson County: J.T. Gleaves, 37, T.P. 33, Mary E. 10, W.A. 8, Ada B. 4. In Wilson County marriage records we find: W.A. Gleaves married Ruth Wood (daughter of W.J. Wood above) December 5, 1892; Mary E. Gleaves married James A. Gleaves May 18, 1882 and Ada B. Gleaves married John M. Adams May 13, 1874. The date of Dr. Gleaves death is unknown but Mrs. Wood's will names his heirs in 1893.

However the Gleaves Branch was likely named much earlier. In 1822 John Gleaves who married Mary "Polly" Robinson June 28, 1812 in Davidson County, left a will in Wilson County, naming his wife and five minor children - sons William and John (subsequent documents say John T.) and daughters Sally, Caroline and Malvinia. He mentions land adjoining Samuel Davis (new Lowe's) and in a deed this is described as land "granted to Michael Gleaves on the Waters of Cedar Lick Creek." Michael Gleaves was John Gleaves' father. When early deeds say "on the waters of" a creek, this could be the remotest part of any small branch of said creek. As Gleaves Branch has its origin in the area mentioned in the deeds, it was probably named for these early Gleaves families."

West Wilson Neighbors

John is listed as serving as a "General and Staff Surgeon" during the Civil War. No unit designation is given. Roster of Confederate Soldiers 1861-1865

Dr. John and Tabitha are listed in Early Middle Tennessee Marriages although he is recorded as John L. Gleaves. Their marriage was reported correctly in the Nashville Christian Advocate.

Children of JOHN GLEAVES and TABITHA MOORE are:

27. i. MARY E.⁵ GLEAVES, b. May 1859, Tennessee; d. after 1900.
- ii. W. A. GLEAVES, b. about 1852, Tennessee; m. TINNEY RUTH WOOD, December 05, 1892, Wilson County, Tennessee; b. May 09, 1866.

Notes for W. A. GLEAVES:

Information on Ruth Wood's family comes from a query submitted by Judy Bean.

- iii. ADA B. GLEAVES, b. about 1856, Tennessee; m. JOHN M. ADAMS, May 13, 1874, Tennessee.

14. JOHN EWING⁴ GLEAVES (MICHAEL³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹) was born about 1823 in Tennessee, and died after 1860 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MANILLA LORINA MASSEY April 05, 1847 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of WILLIAM G. MASSEY. She was born about 1828, and died after 1868 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JOHN EWING GLEAVES:

"John was a lawyer and served as Clerk and Master of Davidson County for a long

period of time. He died leaving a widow and three daughters. The widow later remarried a preacher by the name of Hoyt." Turner Manuscript: 1925

John and his family appear in both the 1850 and 1860 Tennessee census. The announcement of John and Manilla's marriage was published in *The Christian Record*.

It appears that John died prior to 1868, since on July 14th of that year Manilla married for a second time to Rev. James Wood Hoyte.

Children of JOHN GLEAVES and MANILLA MASSEY are:

- i. CARRIE⁵ GLEAVES, b. about 1852.
- ii. HARRIET GLEAVES, b. about 1856; , m. JAMES RICHARD MASON, January 13, 1874, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for HARRIET GLEAVES:

"One daughter, Hattie, married Richard Mason. They still live in Nashville." Turner Manuscript: 1925

Hattie and Richard's marriage is recorded in *Davidson County Marriage Book #6*

- iii. MANILLA GLEAVES, b. about 1850; m. JAMES WOOD HOYTE, July 14, 1868; b. June 19, 1823.

Notes for MANILLA GLEAVES:

There is some confusion here since Manilla is listed as marrying her Mother's second husband. It appears to this author that faulty information has been provided and most likely, this daughter did not exist. She is included here for others to research and correct this record.

15. MARY ANN DEAN⁴ GLEAVES (*MICHAEL³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born Before 1817, and died 1881 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She married MICHAEL H. GLEAVES June 18, 1832 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of WILLIAM GLEAVES and ANNE NELSON. He was born July 28, 1811, and died about 1856 in Jones Bend, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MARY ANN DEAN GLEAVES:

Mary Ann married her cousin, Michael Gleaves, son of William D. Gleaves.

There is some confusion over exactly when Mary was born. When she died in 1881 it was reported that she was 79, meaning she would have been born about 1802, some 10 years before her parent's marriage. A recent report from Bob Allen also lists a sister, Sophia T. that this author has as Mary's daughter. More research is needed here.

Mary's will was written November 5, 1880 and the original is located in the Davidson County, Tennessee Archives.

"Mike Gleaves died about 1856, aged 45 years of a congestive chill, being sick only one day. He, too, was buried in the family ground in Jones Bend. He left a widow and eight children out of sixteen born to him and his wife." Turner Manuscript: 1925

A total of only eight children have been identified as being born to this marriage. More research is needed here.

Michael and Mary Ann are buried in the family cemetery at Jones. Bend.

Children of MARY GLEAVES and MICHAEL GLEAVES are:

28. i. WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵ GLEAVES, b. November 04, 1834, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1911.
29. ii. GEORGE W. GLEAVES, b. December 16, 1837, Tennessee; d. June 19, 1922.
- iii. FELIX M. GLEAVES, b. March 25, 1841, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. October 09, 1928, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. JOSEPHINE TUCKER, March 28, 1882, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. 1857, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. after 1928.

Notes for FELIX M. GLEAVES:

"Felix D. Gleaves, still living, aged 84, is at the Old Soldiers Home near Nashville, Tenn. And has one son and two daughters living."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

"Felix N. Gleaves" appears in the 1860 Davidson County Census living with his widowed Mother and siblings.

Felix served in several units of the Confederate Army. As some units were weakened by battle losses, they were simply absorbed by other units. His service record includes the 15th Tennessee Infantry and the 9th Tennessee Cavalry. Felix appears to have been captured at some point since his Application to the Confederate Soldier's Home states he *"was released from Rock Island Prison after the war"*.

There is little information on Felix, post-civil war, other than his marriage to Josephine in 1882. He is not listed in either the 1870 or 1880 Census.

In 1921, Felix applied for, and received admission to the Tennessee Confederate Soldier's Home in Hermitage. There is no mention of Josephine in the application so it is not clear as to her whereabouts at the time. We know that she was still living and most likely had him admitted due to his declining health. Felix died in 1928 and is buried on the grounds of the Soldier's Home.

His file contained the following: *"Notify in case of death (1) Mrs. R.S. Buford, (2) Felix Gleaves, (3) Mrs. D.L. Cantrell"*. The first two had local addresses and the last was St. Louis, Missouri. It is assumed that these are the three children mentioned in the Turner Manuscript, although no proof is contained in the abstract of this file.

Marching out of the Mist into the Light

Sometime after his death, Josephine filed for a Confederate Widow's Pension (#9294). It is assumed it was granted although it has not been confirmed. The date of Josephine's death has not been documented. Much of the information about Josephine comes from her Confederate Widow's Pension application.

Tennessee Confederate Widows

- iv. MARY D. GLEAVES, b. about 1843; m. JAMES MORTON, May 02, 1865, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MARY D. GLEAVES:

"Mary D. Gleaves married a preacher James Morton and died leaving no children."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

The marriage is recorded in Davidson County.

- v. SOPHIA T. GLEAVES, b. Before 1845; d. 1922, Texas; m. W. M. GRIDER, January 02, 1860, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for SOPHIA T. GLEAVES:

"Sophie Gleaves married a Mr. Grider at Bowling Green, Ky. And moved to Texas in 1877; she died in 1922 leaving two sons and a daughter."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

- vi. CLEMENTIA H. GLEAVES, b. about 1847, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1924, Texas; m. (1) UNKNOWN MCCLUNG; m. (2) ASHBELL GREEN JUDGE, February 01, 1894, Ft. Worth, Tarrant County, Texas; b. February 17, 1835, Greenback, Loudon County, Tennessee; d. after 1904.

Notes for CLEMENTIA H. GLEAVES:

"Clementine Gleaves married a Mr. McClung in Fort Worth, Texas and died in 1924 leaving no children."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

Unless Mr. Turner got her husband's name wrong, Clementine appears to have married a second time to Ashbell Judge. She would have been about 47 at the time. It was his second marriage as well.

30. vii. FRANK D. GLEAVES, b. May 1850, Tennessee; d. after 1900.
viii. MICHAEL HENRY GLEAVES, b. about 1855; d. 1886, Texas.

Notes for MICHAEL HENRY GLEAVES:

"Michael Henry Gleaves left Tennessee in 1878 for Texas. None of his family ever saw him again, except the writer, who found him in Palestine, Texas, in 1884. He died in 1886 leaving no descendants."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

16. NANCY EMELINE⁴ GLEAVES (**MATTHEW³**, **MICHAEL² GLAVES**, **MATTHEW¹**) was born 1808 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1844 in Tennessee. She married HENRY JOHN BINKLEY July 05, 1828 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of FRIEDRICH BINKLEY and ADELIN SHACKLEFORD. He was born February 06, 1806 in Hermitage, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died February 21, 1893 in Dickinson County, Tennessee.

Notes for NANCY EMELINE GLEAVES:

Henry and Nancy's marriage is listed in Davidson County Marriage Book 1. Henry is reported to have been a blacksmith by trade. The couple lived in the Mt. Juliet area of Wilson County, from soon after their marriage. In 1832, they moved to Dickson County, Tennessee. Henry is listed as an heir in Nancy's Father's will.

Henry remarried after Nancy's death. Both are reported to be buried in Charlotte Cemetery, Dickson County. The couple had seven children.

Henry and Nancy are profiled in a biographical sketch of their son, James M Binkley.

Children of NANCY GLEAVES and HENRY BINKLEY are:

- i. ELIZABETH TAYLOR⁵ BINKLEY
ii. JOHN THOMAS BINKLEY., b. June 15, 1829, Tennessee; m. RACHEL E. RYAN, May 23, 1854, Davidson County, Tennessee; b. before 1840.

Notes for JOHN THOMAS BINKLEY:

John and Rachel's marriage is recorded *in Davidson County Marriage Book No. 4.*

- 31. iii. JAMES MATTHEW BINKLEY, b. December 20, 1830, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. 1909.
- iv. MARY ADELIN BINKLEY, b. September 27, 1837, Tennessee; d. May 06, 1922; m. ALFRED LONG, August 28, 1870, Dickson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MARY ADELIN BINKLEY:

Mary filed a Confederate Widow's Pension Application (#02517). She was residing in Dickson County when the application was made.

- v. HENRY SMITH BINKLEY, b. May 30, 1839; d. before 1850.

Notes for HENRY SMITH BINKLEY:

Henry does not show up with the family in the 1850 or 1860 Census and is presumed to have died young.

- vi. WILLIAM HENRY BINKLEY, b. November 25, 1840; m. ANNA J. MATTHEWS; b. October 20, 1841; d. July 17, 1915.
- vii. JOSEPH SMITH BINKLEY, b. May 04, 1843.

17. ISABELLA TENNESSEE⁴ GLEAVES (*MATTHEW³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born June 04, 1814 in Dickson County, Tennessee, and died 1853 in Dyer County, Tennessee. She married DAVID CHAPPELL WEAKLEY December 19, 1833 in Dickson County, Tennessee. He was born about 1809 in Robertson County, Tennessee, and died 1873 in Dyer County, Tennessee.

Notes for ISABELLA TENNESSEE GLEAVES:

Most of the information on David and Isabella comes from a biographical sketch of their son, David R. The pertinent information is contained here and the full sketch appears later in this chapter.

"He (David R.) was born in Dickson County, Tenn., on the 4th of March, 1847, and was the sixth of eight children, two now living, born to the marriage of David C. Weakley and Isabella Gleaves, who were born in Robertson and Dickson Counties, Tenn., respectively. After their marriage they moved to Dyer County, Tenn., in 1858, where the father became a successful agriculturist, and although a heavy loser by the war, he was a well-to-do man at the time of his death, which occurred in 1873, at the age of sixty four years. His wife's death occurred about 1853, when still a young woman, and he afterward wedded Miss Elizabeth Brigham, who is now residing in Dyer County, Tenn. He was a Mason and a Democrat, and he and both his wives were members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church." *Northeast Arkansas Biographies and Historical Memoirs*

David and Isabella's marriage is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*. The remaining seven children have not been identified.

Child of ISABELLA GLEAVES and DAVID WEAKLEY is:

- i. DAVID R.⁵ WEAKLEY, DR., b. March 04, 1847; m. DRUSILLA CURTIS, March 08, 1872.

Notes for DAVID R. WEAKLEY:

Biographical Sketch of Dr. David R. Weakley

“David R. Weakley, M.D., of Kingsville, has for the past four years been prominently associated with the professional interests of Randolph County, and is deserving of more than a passing mention in any history of the same. He was born in Dickson County, Tenn., on the 4th of March, 1847, and was the sixth of eight children, two now living, born to the marriage of David C. Weakley and Isabella Gleaves, who were born in Robertson and Dickson Counties, Tenn., respectively. After their marriage they moved to Dyer County, Tenn., in 1858, where the father became a successful agriculturist, and although a heavy loser by the war, he was a well-to-do man at the time of his death, which occurred in 1873, at the age of sixty four years. His wife's death occurred about 1853, when still a young woman, and he afterward wedded Miss Elizabeth Brigham, who is now residing in Dyer County, Tenn. He was a Mason and a Democrat, and he and both his wives were members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church. David R. Weakley, after attending the common schools in youth, entered Newbern College, where he received an excellent education. but left his books in 1863 to enlist in the army, becoming a member of Company B, Tenth Tennessee Cavalry, in which he served until the Rebellion was quelled, participating in the battles at Guntown, Miss., and Coldwater. Desiring to enter professional life, he entered upon the study of medicine under Dr. R. N. Fryer, of Newbern, and applied himself with energy and perseverance to his books, and in 1871-72 attended lectures in the Nashville University, graduating in the latter year. He commenced active practice in Dyer County, Tenn., but a short time thereafter came to Arkansas, locating in Greene County, and still later in Clay County, on Blue Cane Island. His next move was to Oak Bluff, and after a residence of four years at this point he settled at Knobel Station, on the Iron Mountain Railroad, remaining until 1885, since which time he has been a resident of Kingsville, where he has established himself substantially as a prominent member of the medical profession, and it is conceded that [p.44 1] he has proven himself one of the skillful practitioners of the county. He is a Royal Arch Mason, and has served as Master of his lodge. Politically his views are in accord with the Democratic party, and in religion he is a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church. On the 8th of March, 1872, the Doctor's union with Miss Drusilla Curtis was celebrated. She was a daughter of Clement and Sally Curtis, of Crockett County, Tenn., and is also a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church.” *Northeast Arkansas Biographies and Historical Memoirs*

18. EZEKIEL SMITH⁴ GLEAVES, "SMITH" (MATTHEW³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹) was born 1819 in Tennessee, and died 1867 in Dickson County, Tennessee. He married ELIZABETH A. LOWE, "BETTY" March 15, 1856 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of GIDEON LOWE and DELANA DOWLEN. She was born July 31, 1834 in Tennessee, and died February 20, 1907 in Dickson County, Tennessee.

Notes for EZEKIAL SMITH GLEAVES, "SMITH":

Biographical Sketch of Ezekiel S. Gleaves

"EZEKIEL S. GLEAVES was born in Tennessee, in 1819, and is the son of Matthew Gleaves, who was one of the early settlers of this country. He was married to Elizabeth Smith, in this State. Ezekiel S. was united in marriage to Miss Elizabeth Lowe in 1856. She was born in 1832 and is a daughter of Gideon and Delana (Dowlen) Lowe, natives of Tennessee, born in 1801 and 1803, respectively, and died in 1859 and 1863. Mr. and Mrs. Gleaves became the parents of these five children: Lizzie M., Adalaska, Mary L., Gertrude S. and Petronia L. Our subjects early life was spent on a farm, and at the breaking out of the war he enlisted in the Confederate service in 1861 and remained one year, when he was compelled to return home, on account of sickness in the family. He, however, furnished a substitute before leaving, and then returned to the home farm, where he lived until his death in 1867. His widow then assumed entire control of the farm and managed it until 1873 when she leased it for a term of years and moved near the county seat, her residence being in the suburbs of Ashland City. She is a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, as was her husband." History of Middle Tennessee

The birthdate given in the sketch may be an error. The 1840 and 1850 census list ages for Ezekiel that would place his birth around 1823-24.

Civil War Muster Rolls list a "E.A. GLEAVES" who served as a Private in the 50th Tennessee Infantry. In the notes section it lists "G.W. Miles (Sub.)". This may be Ezekiel, since he is reported to have secured a replacement when he returned home.

Civil War Muster Rolls, Ancestry.com

Ezekiel was one of the founding elders of the Mount Liberty Cumberland Presbyterian Church, which was organized in January 1866. The church had been an arm of the New Sharon Congregation of Cheatham County. The first building was log and served both as a church and a school. It had split logs for seats. Elizabeth is buried in Church Cemetery. It is located in Dickson County in the town of Charlotte. No record of Ezekiel's grave has been found by this author.

The Diary of Betty Lowe Gleaves

Betty kept a diary for some period during her life. At least a portion of this work (1858-59) survives today in the Tennessee State Library and Archives. This document, (along with the diaries of two other women) was the subject of a 1991 article published in the *Tennessee Historical Quarterly*. The title is a mouthful; *"Women's Sphere and the Creation of Female Community in the Antebellum South: Three Tennessee Slaveholding Women"*.

The article focuses on the lives of the three women from different social settings and their interaction with their families and slaves. While this author has not reviewed the actual diary, this document offers a valuable glimpse into Betty's life and it is assumed into the lives of other Gleaves families in Tennessee just before the Civil War.

Children of EZEKIEL GLEAVES and ELIZABETH LOWE are:

- i. LIZZIE M.⁵ GLEAVES, b. about 1856, Tennessee; d. after 1876; m. J. W. SIMPKINS, April 25, 1876, Tennessee; b. about 1856; d. after 1876.

Notes for LIZZIE M. GLEAVES:

Lizzie's marriage is listed in *Early Middle Tennessee Marriages*.

- ii. ADALASKA GLEAVES, b. about 1859, Tennessee.
- iii. MARY L. GLEAVES, b. after 1860.
- iv. GERTRUDE S. GLEAVES, b. after 1860.
- v. PETRONIA L. GLEAVES, b. after 1860; m. W.D. JUSTICE, January 26, 1893, Cheatam County, Tennessee.

Notes for PETRONIA L. GLEAVES:

The marriage information for Petronia is not definite. The name appears as "*P.L. Gleaves*" so more research is needed to be sure.

19. MICHAEL GLEAVES⁴ TURNER (*ELIZABETH³ GLEAVES, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born before 1811, and died before 1865. He married ELIZABETH P. WILLIAMS. She was born 1811 in North Carolina, and died 1883 in Cheatham County, Tennessee.

Notes for MICHAEL GLEAVES TURNER:

Michael is reported by his son to have been killed early in the Civil War.

Children of MICHAEL TURNER and ELIZABETH WILLIAMS are:

- i. RUFUS S.⁵ TURNER, b. April 14, 1847, Montgomery County, Tennessee.

Notes for RUFUS S. TURNER:

Biographical Sketch of Rufus S. Turner

"Rufus S. Turner was born in Montgomery County, Tenn., April 14, 1847; son of Michael Gleaves Turner and Elizabeth P. (Williams) Turner. The Williams family came from Granville County, N. C. Arthur Turner, father of M. G. Turner, came from Halifax, N. C.; married a Miss Gleaves near Nashville; volunteered and accompanied Gen. Jackson to New Orleans and was killed during the defense January, 1815.

R. S. Turner was reared on a farm; received instruction in the school of Sterling Brewer; was too young to go to the war, staid at home and cared for his widowed mother, his father having died early in the war. Mrs. Turner's property consisted almost entirely of negroes, so the war left her poor. Rufus went to school four months to J. W. Jones, a Confederate soldier, and returned from school in 1866, landing at Dr. G.M. Pardue's, mouth of the Harpeth, Tenn., \$40 in debt and having no assets save the clothes he wore. He engaged to teach school in Dickson County, taught two years and was appointed superintendent of public instruction in 1869, but the office was abolished soon after and he returned to teaching; took charge of the Male Academy at LaFayette, Ky., in the autumn of 1869, Where he remained two years; returned to the mouth of Harpeth in 1872; engaged in mercantile business together with farming and wood business, and continued until 1879. He then took charge of a school at Walton Academy in Cheatham County for two years; was elected professor of Latin and mathematics in Ashland Institute in 1881: filled this position for four years; entered upon the practice of law, also engaged in speculating in lands and tobacco. Our subject was married February 14, 1872, to Miss Mary Rebecca Finley, of

Dickson County; Tenn. daughter of James Finley, Esq., of Baltimore, Md., and Elizabeth Bell Finley. From this union sprang two children, Eudora Bell Turner and Thomas Norman Turner. Mrs. Rebecca Turner died March 28, 1883, and was buried in Dickson County. Mr. Turner subsequently married his cousin, Mary Williams, daughter of B. L. Williams, Esq., of Montgomery County. Mr. Turner attributes much of his success, morally and financially, to the kind offices of three friends, viz.: Dr. James H. Mallory, Dr. G. M. Pardue and Dr. Isaac B. Walton."

History of Cheatham County, Tennessee

- ii. THOMAS A. TURNER, b. March 27, 1840, Montgomery County, Tennessee.

Notes for THOMAS A. TURNER:

Biographical Sketch of Thomas A. Turner

"Thomas A. Turner county clerk of Cheatham County, was born in the eastern part of Montgomery County March 27, 1840. His father was Michael G. Turner, a North Carolinian, born in 1810. He came to Tennessee with his parents when but a child, and engaged in the tanner trade for a time. The latter part of his life he was a trader, and died in this county in 1863. His father was killed at the battle of New Orleans. The mother of Mr. Turner was Elizabeth P. Williams, also born in North Carolina in 1811, and died in Cheatham County in 1883. The family is of Scotch-Welsh-Irish descent. Subject was raised on the farm and received a common school education. At eighteen years of age he began clerking in a store at Henrietta, and some time afterward began learning the blacksmith trade; worked at this till 1861, when he enlisted in Company G, Forty-second Tennessee, C. S. A.; was at Donelson, where he was captured and taken to Camp Douglas, Chicago, and after seven months was taken to Vicksburg, Miss., and exchanged. He participated in the following battles, and was again taken prisoner: Jackson, Atlanta, Peach Tree Creek, Franklin and Nashville. He was then taken to Camp Chase, Ohio, and exchanged in February, 1865. At the time of the surrender he was sick at Greensboro, N. C. He came home in June, 1865 and in 1866 he began the dry goods business at the mouth of Harpeth River, and was engaged in the general mercantile business for thirteen years, and at the time of his election as clerk of the county court, in 1878, he was a merchant at Cheap Hill, Cheatham County. He previously held the office of magistrate and county assessor. In 1882 he was re-elected clerk of the county court. He was married, in 1870, to Miss Mary B. Pardue, daughter of Littleton J. and Martha Pardue. Mrs. Turner was born at Cheap Hill, this county, February 1, 1847.

They have seven children: James R., Mattie E., Thomas A., Jr., Rosa W., George W., Albert E. and Edmond L. Mrs. Turner is a member of the Baptist Church. Mr. Turner is one of the best county officials and one of the leading men of Cheatham County. He is a Democrat and also a Mason."

History of Cheatham County, Tennessee

20. MICHAEL H.⁴ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born July 28, 1811, and died about 1856 in Jones Bend, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MARY ANN DEAN GLEAVES June 18, 1832 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of MICHAEL GLEAVES and SALLY DEAN. She was born before 1817, and died 1881 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for MICHAEL H. GLEAVES:

Michael and Mary Ann were first cousins. Mary Ann was the daughter of Michael Gleaves Jr.

"Mike Gleaves died about 1856, aged 45 years of a congestive chill, being sick only one day. He, too, was buried in the family ground in Jones Bend. He left a widow and eight children out of sixteen born to him and his wife." Turner Manuscript: 1925

A total of only eight children have been identified thusfar.

There is some confusion over exactly when Mary was born. When she died in 1881 it was reported that she was 79, meaning she would have been born about 1802, some 10 years before her parent's marriage. A recent report from Bob Allen also lists a sister, Sophia T. that this author has as Mary's daughter. More research is needed here.

Mary's will was written November 5, 1880 and the original is located in the Davidson County, Tennessee Archives.

Michael and Mary Ann are buried in the family cemetery at Jones. Bend.

Children are listed above under (15) Mary Ann Dean Gleaves.

21. MARTHA ANN⁴ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born June 05, 1813, and died March 31, 1885. She married (1) ELI DRAKE February 24, 1830 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He was born before 1815, and died after 1830. She married (2) RICHARD AMBROSE TURNER about 1832, son of JOHN TURNER. He died about July 1850.

Notes for MARTHA ANN GLEAVES:

"The other daughter married a Mr. Turner of Jones' Bend. She died leaving four sons and two daughters. One of the daughters married a Mr. Abston and they moved to Ft. Worth, Texas. She left several children. The other daughter married a Dr. Weaver of Jones' Bend and died leaving one daughter, who in turn married a Mr. Wilhoit."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

This marriage is listed in Early Middle Tennessee Marriages.

"Richard A. acquired a good education, mostly through self application and observation. He was married about 1832 or 1833, and was a teacher and farmer by occupation. His death occurred in July 1850. His wife was born in Wilson County, Tenn., in 1813, and died in March, 1885." Goodspeed's History of Wilson County

Information on the birthdates of the children comes from Ancestry.com.

Children of MARTHA GLEAVES and RICHARD TURNER are:

- i. RICHARD⁵ TURNER, b. after 1831.

Notes for RICHARD TURNER:

Richard is reported to have died without leaving any heirs.

Turner Manuscript 1925

32. ii. JOHN B. TURNER, b. 1836, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. after 1897.

- iii. J. MILLER TURNER, b. about 1838; d. June 02, 1925, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for J. MILLER TURNER:

J. Miller is the source of the *Turner Manuscript* that has proved so valuable in researching this branch of the family. No date of the interview is given, although we know that Mr. Turner died on June 2, 1925. Dr. Edgar Lee Gleaves then compiled a document titled *The Gleaves Family*.

Dr. Gleaves reports in the manuscript that J. Miller "*died of pneumonia near Nashville, leaving a widow, two sons and one daughter. He owned and lived on a large farm in the Jones' Bend section of Davidson County.*"

Turner Manuscript, 1925

33. iv. JUNIUS GLEAVES TURNER, b. October 1839; d. February 1914, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

22. RACHEL ELIZABETH⁴ CARTMELL (*ISABELLA*³ *GLEAVES*, *MICHAEL*² *GLAVES*, *MATTHEW*¹) was born January 15, 1819 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died July 21, 1846 in Wilson County, Tennessee. She married WILLIAM T. POWELL March 23, 1837 in Wilson County, Tennessee, son of JOHN POWELL and ELIZABETH TARVER. He was born February 02, 1814 in Wilson County, Tennessee, and died August 21, 1887 in Wilson County, Tennessee.

Children of RACHEL CARTMELL and WILLIAM POWELL are:

34. i. JOHN MICHAEL⁵ POWELL, b. February 28, 1841, Wilson County, Tennessee; d. October 06, 1923, Davidson County, Tennessee.
ii. JAMES H. M. POWELL, b. October 05, 1843.
iii. MARTHA E. POWELL, b. July 15, 1845.

Notes for MARTHA E. POWELL:

Martha died unmarried.

23. JAMES SOLOMON⁴ CARTMELL (*ISABELLA*³ *GLEAVES*, *MICHAEL*² *GLAVES*, *MATTHEW*¹) was born October 27, 1820 in Wilson County, Tennessee, and died April 03, 1893 in Wilson County, Tennessee. He married MARY E. S. GUTHRIE April 26, 1843 in Wilson County, Tennessee. She died July 01, 1887 in Wilson County, Tennessee.

Children of JAMES CARTMELL and MARY GUTHRIE are:

- i. MARY ELLA⁵ CARTMELL, b. November 17, 1854.
ii. HENRY T. CARTMELL, b. October 29, 1851; d. August 10, 1855.
iii. SOPHIA SUSAN CARTMELL, b. April 29, 1855; d. September 08, 1923; m. JOHN W. BETTIS, September 25, 1879; d. February 12, 1926.
iv. CHLOE ISABELLA CARTMELL, b. March 20, 1861; d. January 04, 1919; m. JAMES M. EATHERLY, September 08, 1881; d. February 04, 1906.
v. JOHN NATHANIEL CARTMELL, b. November 26, 1855.

Fifth Generation

24. EMMA⁵ GLEAVES (*HENRY ALBERT⁴, THOMAS³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born July 31, 1848 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She married CHARLES THOMPSON GRIER August 07, 1866 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of JOSEPH GRIER and MARGARET GRAHAM. He was born February 09, 1836 in Chester County, Pennsylvania, and died November 30, 1898.

Notes for EMMA GLEAVES:

Emma had two sons and a daughter. She is reported to have a grandson named Albert Gleaves Grier. Birth facts found on *International Genealogical Index* and children's birthdates are found on *Ancestry.com*.

Emma's marriage to Charles is recorded in the Davidson County Marriage Records.

Children of EMMA GLEAVES and CHARLES GRIER are:

- i. ALBERT⁶ GRIER, b. 1862, Tennessee.
- ii. HARRY GRIER, b. 1864.

25. CORINNE⁵ GLEAVES (*HENRY ALBERT⁴, THOMAS³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born May 23, 1853 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. She married ELBRIDGE GERRY EASTMAN, JR. February 22, 1872 in Nashville, Tennessee, son of ELBRIDGE EASTMAN and LUCY CARR. He was born before 1856.

Notes for CORINNE GLEAVES:

Corinne is listed as graduating from Nashville High School in 1870.

Children of CORINNE GLEAVES and ELBRIDGE EASTMAN are:

- i. CHARLES LEWIS⁶ EASTMAN, b. January 20, 1873, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1908.

Notes for CHARLES LEWIS EASTMAN:

Charles and his brother were both members of the Sons of the American Revolution.

Charles never married. Birthdate from *Ancestry.com*

- ii. HENRY HENSLEY EASTMAN, b. November 25, 1874, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. October 21, 1926, Delaware.

Notes for HENRY HENSLEY EASTMAN:

Henry died leaving two sons and a daughter although their names and the name of his wife are all unknown to this author.

He and his brother were both members of the Sons of the American Revolution. Vital statistics from *Ancestry.com*.

- iii. CORINNE EASTMAN, b. October 11, 1877, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. ERWIN ANDERSON April 24, 1902 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for CORINNE EASTMAN:

Corrine was a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution.
Birthdate from *Ancestry.com*

26. ALBERT⁵ GLEAVES (*HENRY ALBERT⁴, THOMAS³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born January 01, 1858 in Nashville, Tennessee, and died January 09, 1937 in Haverford, Pennsylvania. He married EVELINA MARY HEAP June 12, 1889 in St. John's Church, Washington, D.C. She was born 1863, and died 1946.

Notes for ALBERT GLEAVES:

The following information has been gathered and condensed from several sources.

Biography of Admiral Albert Gleaves

Admiral Albert Gleaves USN was born and raised in Nashville, Tennessee. His early childhood saw the outbreak of the Civil War. He was just five years old when the Battle of Nashville occurred.

He entered the United States Naval Academy at Annapolis in 1873, at the age of 15, graduating in 1877. It would be nearly four years later, after serving a required two-year period of sea duty that he was commissioned as an Ensign.

Albert's first command came during the Spanish American War aboard the Navy's first torpedo boat, the USS Cushing. Records indicate that the USS Cushing was moored alongside the USS Maine less than 24 hours before the Maine was destroyed by a mine in the harbor at Havana, Cuba. Had not the craft been ordered back to Key West early that morning, it would have sunk with the Maine and this biography may have ended here.

In 1901 Albert was assigned as the Captain of the USS Dolphin, a yacht used by the Secretary of the Navy and the President. In 1903, he was given command of the newly commissioned presidential yacht, the "*Mayflower*". Albert's appointment was at the specific request of President Teddy Roosevelt. During the subsequent two years, Albert and Evelina developed a friendship with the President and First Lady that would last throughout their lives.

By 1915, Albert had been promoted to Rear Admiral and placed in command of the nation's fleet of destroyers used to protect convoys of merchant ships as well as larger warships.

Getting the Boys "Over There"

With America's entry into World War I in 1917, Albert was designated as the Commander of U.S. Convoy Operations in the Atlantic. Albert became responsible for safely transporting an American Army of over two million soldiers to Europe. At the time, German submarines were roaming the Atlantic, sinking British cargo vessels at will.

The unit was designated The Cruiser and Transport Force. Over time, the Unit grew to a fleet of over 600 vessels including 24 cruisers, more than a hundred destroyers, 42 troop transports and 453 cargo ships.



His assignment to this command motivated former President Roosevelt to send the following letter to Evelina.

*Sagamore Hill
September 9, 1917*

Dear Mrs. Gleaves,

I can not deny myself the pleasure of writing you just a line about the Admiral. I was so very glad that he has his chance; I knew how well he would take advantage of it. He has long been to me one of the men in our navy who most thoroughly represented the best type of American "officer and gentleman". He has that combination of trained efficiency, dauntless courage - not merely physical but from the standpoint of acceptance of wearing and dangerous responsibility - and high and fine sense of honor which taken together make what we hope can be called most characteristic of what is best in the American character.

*I am prouder of my country because he holds in it the position he does.
Always yours*

Theodore Roosevelt

This tremendous task was accomplished without the loss of a single soldier due to enemy action. An accomplishment which prompted the First Sea Lord of the British Admiralty, Admiral Lord Jellicoe, to say "*From a seaman's point of view it is unparalleled in history*".

After the war, the residents of Nashville, Tennessee, his hometown, presented Albert with a sword in recognition of his service to the country.

"On April 6, 1919, a sword was presented to Admiral Gleaves, to purchase which the funds were raised by the ladies of Nashville under the leadership of a commission of which Mrs. Edward Buford was chairman, the purpose being an acknowledgment of "his

wonderful achievement in conveying with the ships of the American Navy, under his command, hundreds of transports bearing more than two million American soldiers to the shores of France, without the loss of a single soldier."

The following lines, written at the time by John Trotwood Moore, well express the sentiments of all Tennesseans concerning Admiral Gleaves:

Stonewall of the Sea

*Sampson, Schley and Phillips
And blest the ties that be,
Gleaves who blocked the hell-sharks' path-
Our Stonewall of the sea!*

Tennessee, The Volunteer State

The Bolshevik Revolution

After the War, in September of 1919, Admiral Albert Gleaves was given command of the Asiatic Fleet. Promoted to the rank of Full Admiral, his four star flag was hoisted over his flagship, the Battleship South Dakota. Shortly after taking command he sailed for the Orient. His ships played a vital role in evacuating remnants of the White Russian Army at the Port of Vladivostock in Siberia.

Admiral Albert Gleaves retired from active duty in 1921 and moved to Washington, DC the following year. He and Evelina later moved to Pennsylvania where he died in 1937.

A bust of Albert Gleaves is on display in Memorial Hall at the United States Naval Academy in Annapolis, Maryland.

The USS Gleaves

After his death, the Navy built a destroyer named in Albert's honor. The *USS Gleaves*, a Bensen Class destroyer, was commissioned on June 14, 1940. Built by the Bath Iron Works, in Bath Maine, she saw her first action while on convoy duty south of Iceland in 1941. A convoy of supply vessels was attacked by a German submarine wolf pack and the *Gleaves* helped drive them off.

In 1942 she participated in Allied landings in North Africa and the following year served in the same capacity during the invasion of Sicily. In January 1944, the *Gleaves* bombarded the beaches at Anzio in support of the landing there and later helped repel enemy counter attacks on the beachhead.

In May of 1944 the ship participated in a four-day hunt for a German submarine that culminated in the sinking of the craft. Many credit the *Gleaves* with the sinking of U-616. The Government of Malta issued a stamp honoring her contribution in this action.

During the D-Day invasion in June 1944, the *USS Gleaves* escorted and provided fire support to Army Rangers who made the initial landing on the beaches at Normandy. She later provided artillery support to the main invasion force as well.



DD 423 USS Albert Gleaves

In early 1945, the Gleaves returned to the United States to be refitted for duty in the Pacific. The ship had arrived in Hawaiian waters when the Japanese surrendered.

The USS Gleaves earned five Battle Stars for her World War II service in the Mediterranean and the North Atlantic.

She was decommissioned in 1946 and scrapped in the late 1960s.

Children of ALBERT GLEAVES and EVELINA HEAP are:

35. i. ANNE HEAP⁶ GLEAVES, b. July 15, 1890; d. 1940.
36. ii. EVELINA PORTER GLEAVES, b. May 26, 1895; d. January 1997.

27. MARY E.⁵ GLEAVES (*JOHN T.⁴, JOHN⁸, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born May 1859 in Tennessee, and died after 1900. She married JAMES A. GLEAVES May 18, 1882 in Davidson County, Tennessee, son of JAMES GLEAVES and SARAH DUNAWAY. He was born August 1849 in Tennessee, and died 1911 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JAMES A. GLEAVES:

The 1850 Davidson County Census lists James living with his parents as "*James A.*" Ten years later he is recorded as "*James T.*"

Davidson County Marriage Book #7 lists her as "*Mary A.*" and him as "*James A.*" Mary and James were third cousins.

James and Mary appear in the 1900 Census living in Davidson County. Information regarding James' death comes from Tennessee Death Records.

Children of MARY GLEAVES and JAMES GLEAVES are:

- i. FRANK D.⁶ GLEAVES, b. July 1883, Tennessee.
- ii. CORA GLEAVES, b. after 1882.

37. iii. JAMES ALBERT GLEAVES, b. after 1882.

28. WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵ GLEAVES (*MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born November 04, 1834 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died 1911. He married SARAH MOORE SARVER, "SALLIE" January 20, 1862 in Sumner County, Tennessee. She was born April 1844 in Sumner County, Tennessee, and died 1904 in Sumner County, Tennessee.

Notes for WILLIAM MICHAEL GLEAVES:

"William M. Gleaves, eldest son of Mike Gleaves was born Nov. 4, 1834, and died in 1911, aged 76 years. He married in 1861 to Miss Sarah Sarver of Sumner County, Tennessee, a daughter of Alfred Sarver. She was the grand-niece of Bishop Wm. McKendrie for whom the McKendrie Methodist Church of Nashville was named. She died in 1904, aged 60 years. Husband and wife are buried in the Sarver family burial grounds in Sumner County, Tennessee. Of this union there were born nine children, six still living." Turner Manuscript: 1925

William served in the Confederate Army during the Civil War, first with Company B, 18th Tennessee Infantry Regiment as a Brevet 2nd Lieutenant and escaped capture when Fort Donelson, Tennessee fell to Union troops in 1862. He later enlisted in the 9th Tennessee Cavalry (Company C, Ward's Regiment, Duke's Brigade, Morgan's Division) and was captured at Goose Creek, near Hartsville, Tennessee on February 6, 1863. He was a POW at Johnson Island.

William and his family appear in the 1880 Davidson County Census.

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and SARAH SARVER are:

- 38. i. EDGAR LEE⁶ GLEAVES, DR., b. December 04, 1866, Tennessee; d. after 1950.
- 39. ii. WALTER MORTON GLEAVES, b. April 08, 1869, Tennessee.
- 40. iii. WARNER SETTLE GLEAVES, b. 1872, Kentucky.
- iv. ADDIE DEAN GLEAVES, b. February 1875, Tennessee; d. before 1950; m. REECE CUMMINS, after 1900.

Notes for ADDIE DEAN GLEAVES:

Addie is listed in the 1900 Davidson County Census living as a boarder with a man named William Bell.

Addie and Reece had no children.

- v. MARY GLEAVES, b. about 1878, Kentucky.

Notes for MARY GLEAVES:

Mary is listed with her parents in the 1880 Census.

- 41. vi. WILLIAM E. GLEAVES, b. April 01, 1880, Tennessee.
- vii. SALLIE GLEAVES, b. 1883; m. RUDOLPH BOSTLEMAN, February 28, 1902, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for SALLIE GLEAVES:

"Sallie Gleaves, born 1883, married Rudolph Bostleman of Nashville. They now live in Pomona, California, after living for years in Salt Lake City." Turner Manuscript: 1925

Sallie and Rudolph's marriage is recorded in Davidson County.

29. GEORGE W.⁵ GLEAVES (*MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born December 16, 1837 in Tennessee, and died June 19, 1922. He married FRANCIS E. HAMBLIN, "FANNIE" June 06, 1872 in Davidson County, Tennessee, daughter of JOHN HAMBLIN and MARTHA GRIZZARD. She was born about 1851 in Tennessee, and died between 1890-1900 in Tennessee.

Notes for GEORGE W. GLEAVES:

"George W. Gleaves, died in 1922, aged 86 years, leaving two sons and five daughters, all still living." Turner Manuscript: 1925

George is not listed in the 1860 Davidson County Census, although his widowed Mother and siblings are listed.

A "George W. Gleaves" is listed as serving as a Private in Company B of the 1st Tennessee Infantry during the Civil War.

The first time George appears in any census is 1880 when he and Fannie and their children are listed as living in Davidson County. Fannie does not appear with the family in the 1900 Census and probably had died. Birthdates for the children come from this census. None of the children appear to have married prior to 1900.

Children of GEORGE GLEAVES and FRANCIS HAMBLIN are:

- i. MATTIE H.⁶ GLEAVES, b. March 1873, Tennessee.
- ii. MARY D. GLEAVES, b. November 1874, Tennessee.
- iii. WALLACE A. GLEAVES, b. August 1877, Tennessee.
- iv. ELIZABETH GLEAVES, b. about 1879, Tennessee.
- v. MARGARET GLEAVES, b. July 1882, Tennessee.
- vi. FANNIE A. GLEAVES, b. December 1884, Tennessee.
42. vii. GEORGE W. GLEAVES, JR., b. October 20, 1890, Goodlettesville, Tennessee; d. June 30, 1945, Memphis, Tennessee.

30. FRANK D.⁵ GLEAVES (*MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born May 1850 in Tennessee, and died after 1900. He married OLIVIA CARTWRIGHT, "OLIE" before 1879. She was born November 1855 in Tennessee, and died after 1900.

Notes for FRANK D. GLEAVES:

"Frank D. Gleaves married a Miss Olie Cartwright and died leaving no children."

The Turner Manuscript, 1925

No record of this marriage has been located by this author.

Frank, Olivia and daughter Elizabeth all appear in Davidson County during the 1900 Census.

Davidson County Archives contain a Will probated on May 9, 1913 for a Frank D. Gleaves. This appears to be our subject although more research is needed.

Child of FRANK GLEAVES and OLIVIA CARTWRIGHT is:

- i. ELIZABETH⁶ GLEAVES, b. October 1879, Tennessee.

31. JAMES MATTHEW⁵ BINKLEY (*NANCY EMELINE⁴ GLEAVES, MATTHEW³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born December 20, 1830 in Wilson County, Tennessee, and died 1909. He married LUCY HALL February 22, 1842, daughter of MICHAEL HALL and OLIVIA UNKNOWN. She was born May 31, 1833 in Montgomery County, Tennessee.

Notes for JAMES MATTHEW BINKLEY:

Biographical Sketch of James Matthew Binkley

“J. M. Binkley, blacksmith, of Springfield, was born December 20, 1830, in Wilson County, Tenn., and is one of a family of seven children born to Henry and Nancy Emeline (Gleaves) Binkley. The father was born February 6, 1806, in Davidson County, Tenn., and was of German origin. He was a blacksmith by trade, and is the son of Frederick Binkley, a native of North Carolina, who came to Tennessee at a very early date. Henry Binkley soon after his marriage, which occurred in 1828, moved to Wilson County, and about 1832 moved to Dickson County, where he remained until 1844, when he again sold out and settled in another part of the county, where he has since resided. He is yet living and is eighty years old. The mother was of Irish-German descent, and was born about 1808, in Tennessee. She died April, 1844. Our subject received his education in the schools of the county, and at the age of nineteen commenced learning the blacksmith's trade of his father, where he lived until 1855. February 22, 1842, he married Lucy Hall, daughter of Michael and Olivia Hall. Mrs. Binkley was born May 31, 1833, in Montgomery County, Tenn., and by her union with Mr. Binkley became the mother of five children: Mollie, wife of F. P. Johnson; John Walters, Joseph E., Annie and Lucy. Mr. Binkley moved to McKinney, Tex., and after moving around for some time at last settled in Springfield, where he erected a shop and resumed his trade. He has the leading blacksmith shop in Springfield. In politics Mr. Binkley is a Democrat, and a member of the Masonic lodge. He and wife are worthy members of the Methodist Episcopal Church.”

Goodspeed's History of Robertson County, Tennessee

Children of JAMES BINKLEY and LUCY HALL are:

- i. MOLLIE⁶ BINKLEY, m. F.P. JOHNSON.
- ii. JOHN WALTERS BINKLEY.
- iii. JOSEPH E. BINKLEY.
- iv. ANNIE BINKLEY.
- v. LUCY BINKLEY.

32. JOHN B.⁵ TURNER (*MARTHA ANN⁴ GLEAVES, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born 1836 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died after 1897. He married (1) ELLEN WILKENSON December 1857 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died March 1861 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married (2) JENNIE MCLEMORE June 1873. She was born 1843 in Madison County, Tennessee.

Notes for JOHN B. TURNER:

Biographical Sketch of John B. Turner

“John B. Turner is a son of Richard A. and Martha A. (Gleaves) Turner, and was born in Davidson County, Tenn., in 1836. He is one of seven children (six living), and is of English descent. His grandfather, John Turner, was a nephew of Daniel Boone, by whom he was reared. He was twice married (Richard A. being a son of his last wife), and died about 1840. Richard A. acquired a good education, mostly through self application and observation. He was married about 1832 or 1833, and was a teacher and farmer by

occupation. His death occurred in July, 1850. His wife was born in Wilson County, Tenn., in 1813, and died in March, 1885. Their son, John B., was educated at home under his father's instruction, and through life has been engaged in farming and milling. In April, 1861, he joined the Confederate Army, enlisting in Company B, First Tennessee Infantry, Rock City battalion, but in the fall of 1861 was discharged on account of ill health. After recovering he, in 1863, joined Col. Ward's cavalry under Gen. Morgan, and in the fall of that year was captured in Smith County, Tenn., and taken to Rock Island, Ill., where he was held until February, 1865. He was then exchanged and furloughed for ninety days, but did not return home until the final surrender, when he followed teaching and farming for several years. In 1868 he removed to Brownsville, and for two years was a teacher in the Brownsville Male Academy. The following four years he kept books for a cotton warehouse, and in 1873 was elected superintendent of the Haywood County schools and served two years. In 1876 he came to Crockett County, and now owns 300 acres of valuable land. In December, 1857, he married Ellen Wilkinson, of Davidson County, who died in March, 1861, having borne one child, Wilton. In June, 1873, Mr. Turner married Jennie McLemore, born in Madison County in 1843, daughter of Sugars and Elizabeth McLemore, of Haywood County. Mr. And Mrs. Turner have four children: John B., Jr., Virgie, Irving and Richard. In politics our subject is a Democrat. He is also a Mason and a member of the Presbyterian Church. William Gleaves, Mr. Turner's maternal grandfather, was a Virginian, and settled in Davidson County when Tennessee was a part of North Carolina. Junius Turner, brother of our subject, is residing in a part of the house, ten miles northeast of Nashville, that his great-grandfather, Michael Gleaves, built."

Goodspeed's History of Crockett County, Tennessee

Child of JOHN TURNER and ELLEN WILKINSON is:

- i. WILTON⁶ TURNER, b. about 1860.

Children of JOHN TURNER and JENNIE MCLEMORE are:

- ii. JOHN B.⁶ TURNER, JR., b. after 1873.
- iii. VIRGIE TURNER, b. after 1873.
- iv. IRVING TURNER, b. after 1873.
- v. RICHARD TURNER, b. after 1873.

33. JUNIUS GLEAVES⁵ TURNER (*MARTHA ANN⁴ GLEAVES, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born October 1839, and died February 1914 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. He married CLEMENTIA HADLEY. She was born June 1862 in Hadley's Bend, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died September 1926.

Notes for JUNIUS GLEAVES TURNER:

"..another son, June Turner, left children;..."

Turner Manuscript 1925

Children of JUNIUS TURNER and CLEMENTIA HADLEY are:

- i. CASSANDRA AMELIA⁶ TURNER, b. April 09, 1900, Hadley Bend, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. 1905.
- ii. JUNIUS GLEAVES TURNER, JR., b. December 22, 1895, Hadley Bend, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- iii. MARTHA LIVINGSTON TURNER, b. January 01, 1890, Hadley Bend, Davidson County, Tennessee.

- iv. WINIFRED HOWARD TURNER, b. March 27, 1898, Hadley Bend, Davidson County, Tennessee.

34. JOHN MICHAEL⁵ POWELL (*RACHEL ELIZABETH⁴ CARTMELL, ISABELLA³ GLEAVES, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born February 28, 1841 in Wilson County, Tennessee, and died October 06, 1923 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married NANCY EMMALINE WINFORD November 1865 in Wilson County, Tennessee. She was born July 25, 1847 in Wilson County, Tennessee, and died June 05, 1914 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for JOHN MICHAEL POWELL:

Nancy was John's second cousin.

Children of JOHN POWELL and NANCY WINFORD are:

- i. WILLIAM GRENADE⁶ POWELL, m. (1) IDA MCBROOM; m. (2) BETTIE MCBROOM.
- ii. JOHN HENRY POWELL, m. ROBERTA FIELDING FAGAN.
- iii. ALFRED WINFORD POWELL, m. MARY REBECCA JACKSON.
- iv. RACHEL EMMA POWELL, b. 1874; d. 1897.

Notes for RACHEL EMMA POWELL:

Rachel never married.

- v. HARRIET ELIZABETH POWELL, m. ANSWORTH HARRISON.
- 43. vi. TABITHA GREEN POWELL, b. October 30, 1880, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. July 07, 1963, Nashville, Tennessee.
- vii. ETHEL POWELL, m. JAMES SIMEON WHITE.

Sixth Generation

35. ANNE HEAP⁶ GLEAVES (*ALBERT⁵, HENRY ALBERT⁴, THOMAS³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born July 15, 1890, and died 1940. She married THOMAS EARLE VAN METRE June 19, 1915 in St. John's Church, Washington, DC.

Children of ANNE GLEAVES and THOMAS VAN METRE are:

- i. NANCY STIRLING⁷ VAN METRE.
- ii. EVELINA VAN METRE, b. about 1921.
- iii. THOMAS VAN METRE, JR., b. January 1924.
- iv. ALBERT GLEAVES VAN METRE, b. January 1926.

36. EVELINA PORTER⁶ GLEAVES (*ALBERT⁵, HENRY ALBERT⁴, THOMAS³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born May 26, 1895, and died January 1997. She married ALBERT MORRIS COHEN December 1926 in St. John's Church, Washington, DC.

Notes for EVELINA PORTER GLEAVES:

Evelina's obituary appeared in the *Washington Post* and a Stevensville, Montana newspaper in January of 1997. Her age at the time of her death is listed as 101 years, seven months, making her one of the longest living with the Gleaves surname.

Children of EVELINA GLEAVES and ALBERT COHEN are:

- i. ALBERT MORRIS⁷ COHEN, JR..
- ii. CLOTILDA COHEN.

37. JAMES ALBERT⁶ GLEAVES (*MARY E.⁵, JOHN T.⁴, JOHN³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born after 1882. He married ANN POWELL.

Notes for JAMES ALBERT GLEAVES:

Family group found on *Ancestry.com*.

Children of JAMES GLEAVES and ANN POWELL are:

- i. JAMES ALBERT⁷ GLEAVES, JR., b. September 09, 1925, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. April 14, 1951, Korea.

Notes for JAMES ALBERT GLEAVES, JR.:

Second Lieutenant James A. Gleaves was killed in the Korean War. He was a member of the United States Marine Corps. His status is still listed as missing in action. *Metro Archives of Davidson County*

James' date of birth comes from the *International Genealogical Index*.

- ii. WILLIAM GLEAVES, b. between. 1910 - 1940.
- iii. CATHERINE FRANKLIN GLEAVES, b. between 1910 - 1940.

38. DR. EDGAR LEE⁶ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born December 04, 1866 in Tennessee, and died after 1941. He married ELLA B. TROTTER October 15, 1889 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She was born September 1866 in Tennessee.

Notes for EDGAR LEE GLEAVES, DR.:

Edgar was a doctor who graduated with a medical degree from the University of Nashville in 1898.

He is the individual who interviewed J. Miller Turner prior to 1925. Edgar is responsible for documenting the lengthy history of the descendants of Michael Gleaves that provides valuable information on this family line.

Edgar and his family are listed as living in Sumner County during the 1900 Census.

Children of EDGAR GLEAVES and ELLA TROTTER are:

- i. EDGAR BRATTON⁷ GLEAVES, b. before 1892, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. about 1896, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- ii. FEMALE CHILD GLEAVES, b. before 1893, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. about 1895, Davidson County, Tennessee.
44. iii. RICHARD DOUGLAS GLEAVES, b. May 17, 1893, Nashville, Tennessee; d. March 1981, Murfreesboro, Rutherford County, Tennessee.
- iv. HARRY RECTOR GLEAVES, b. May 14, 1895; d. March 1980, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee; m. MARGUERITE CARROLL, after 1912; b. after 1895.

Notes for HARRY RECTOR GLEAVES:

Harry is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*.

Harry's obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on March 16, 1980 although his name is listed as "Harry Rex Gleaves".

Tennessee State Library and Archives

45. v. ROY LEE GLEAVES, b. August 1897; d. 1945.
vi. RUSSELL WOODSON GLEAVES, b. June 1899; m. PINKIE BERLIN, after 1915; d. October 01, 1966, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for RUSSELL WOODSON GLEAVES:

"Russell Woodsen Gleaves, born 1900, married a Miss Pinkie Berlin, and they have no children. He and Rector are merchants in Nashville."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

Russell's date of death is not known, although Pinkie is reported to have married a man named Robert Ryman sometime after 1935.

39. WALTER MORTON⁶ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born April 08, 1869 in Tennessee. He married LENORA UNKNOWN. She was born June 1868 in Kentucky.

Notes for WALTER MORTON GLEAVES:

"Walter M. Gleaves, son of William Gleaves II, married and wife died, leaving an adopted daughter, Nellie. He lived in Chattanooga, Tennessee."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

Child of WALTER GLEAVES and LENORA UNKNOWN is:

- i. NELLIE⁷ GLEAVES, b. August 1896, Tennessee.

40. WARNER SETTLE⁶ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born 1872 in Kentucky. He married LILLY B. JORDAN. She was born September 1878 in Nashville, Tennessee, and died February 1965 in Tennessee.

Notes for WARNER SETTLE GLEAVES:

"Warner Settle Gleaves, born 1871, lives in Jackson, Tennessee, where he operates the Madison Mattress Company; married Miss Lillie Jordan of Nashville, has two sons and three daughters."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

Lillie's obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on February 4, 1965.

Tennessee State Library and Archives

Children of WARNER GLEAVES and LILLY JORDAN are:

46. i. MAYME⁷ GLEAVES, b. June 1898.
47. ii. CLIFTON WARNER GLEAVES, b. June 23, 1900; d. April 1983, Ft. Lauderdale, Florida.
48. iii. EVELYN GLEAVES, b. June 28, 1918, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

41. WILLIAM E.⁶ GLEAVES (*WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born April 01, 1880 in Tennessee. He married NANNIE SARVER.

Notes for WILLIAM E. GLEAVES:

"William E. Gleaves, born 1880, married a second cousin, Miss Nan Sarver. She died, leaving one son and daughter, both of whom live in Athens, Alabama. The daughter Lucille Gleaves, is unmarried and has been with the Alabama Highway Department for many years. William Gleaves, a veteran of the Spanish American War in Cuba and World War I, died and is buried in the National Cemetery in Nashville."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

William appears on a list of World War I veterans from Davidson County. His birthdate is listed there as 1878 rather than 1880, as reported in the Turner Manuscript. Tennessee State Library and Archives

Children of WILLIAM GLEAVES and NANNIE SARVER are:

- i. LUCILLE⁷ GLEAVES, b. May 15, 1901; d. March 1979, Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for LUCILLE GLEAVES:

"The daughter Lucille Gleaves, is unmarried and has been with the Alabama Highway Department for many years."

The Turner Manuscript 1925

Vital statistics for Lucille are derived from the *Social Security Death Index*.

- ii. MAC GLEAVES, b. about 1900.

42. GEORGE W.⁶ GLEAVES, JR. (*GEORGE W.⁵, MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born October 20, 1890 in Goodlettsville, Tennessee, and died June 30, 1945 in Memphis, Tennessee. He married MARY LEO LINDSEY July 16, 1928 in Nashville, Tennessee. She was born 1903 in Big Sandy, Tennessee, and died 1999.

Notes for GEORGE W. GLEAVES, JR.:

George's death is recorded in the *Shelby County, Tennessee Death Certificates*.

Child of GEORGE GLEAVES and MARY LINDSEY is:

- i. WILLIAM⁷ GLEAVES, b. after 1928; m. LAURA JACKSON.

43. TABITHA GREEN⁶ POWELL (*JOHN MICHAEL⁵, RACHEL ELIZABETH⁴ CARTMELL, ISABELLA³ GLEAVES, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born October 30, 1880 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died July 07, 1963 in Nashville, Tennessee. She married (1) WILLIAM HENRY HAILE. She married (2) FRANK SPIVEY ALLEN October 05, 1901. He was born 1881, and died 1946.

Child of TABITHA POWELL and FRANK ALLEN is:

49. i. EMMA RUTH⁷ ALLEN, b. October 21, 1902, Davidson County, Tennessee; d. August 16, 1979, Wilson County, Tennessee.

Seventh Generation

44. RICHARD DOUGLAS⁷ GLEAVES (*EDGAR LEE*⁶, *WILLIAM MICHAEL*⁵, *MICHAEL H.*⁴, *WILLIAM D.*³, *MICHAEL*² *GLAVES*, *MATTHEW*¹) was born May 17, 1893 in Nashville, Tennessee, and died March 1981 in Murfreesboro, Rutherford County, Tennessee. He married CAROLYN JONES May 12, 1928 in Tennessee.

Notes for RICHARD DOUGLAS GLEAVES:

Biographical Sketch of Richard Douglas Gleaves

"Richard Douglas Gleaves, Born at Nashville, Tenn. On May 17, 1893; attorney at law; Scotch-Irish; married Carolyn Jones on May 12, 1928; son of E.L. Gleaves and Ella Trotter Gleaves; father's occupation: physician; paternal grandparents: William M. Gleaves and Sarah Sarver Gleaves; maternal grandparents: Will K. Trotter and (). Attended Vanderbilt University, B.S., 1917; LL.B., Yale, 1922; a member of the Methodist Church; Mason; American Legion. Has two children: Richard Jr. and Caroline. Mr. Gleaves was formerly assistant attorney general of Davidson County, also assistant city attorney for City of Nashville for 5 years; he is now general counsel for Tennessee Motor Truck Associations. His practice is confined to public utilities especially motor transportation."

Prominent Tennesseans

"Richard Douglas Gleaves, born 1893, graduated from Nashville City Public Schools (Caldwell) and Fogg High School (1912) and from Vanderbilt University, B.S. degree in 1917; then entered World War in the Air Corps, was a second lieutenant, served in France in the 89th Aero Squadron. After returning he re-entered the Vanderbilt Law School, winning the Founder's Medal in Oratory; and then graduated from the Yale Law School in New Haven, Conn., in 1922 was elected to the Tennessee House of Representatives from Davidson County in 1925 and again in 1927."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

Richard played on the Vanderbilt University Basketball Team in 1921-22. He is listed in the Social Security Death Index.

His obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on March 25, 1981.

Tennessee State Library and Archives

Children of RICHARD GLEAVES and CAROLYN JONES are:

50. i. RICHARD DOUGLAS⁸ GLEAVES, JR., b. May 08, 1929; d. March 25, 1981, Davidson County, Tennessee.
- ii. CAROLYN IRENE GLEAVES, b. December 29, 1932.

Notes for CAROLYN IRENE GLEAVES:

Carolyn attended the Art School of Alabama in Auburn, Alabama. No other information is known.

A Carolyn Gleaves appears in the *Social Security Death Index* with a birthdate of October 28, 1932. This person died January 14, 1994, no location given. The Social Security card was issued in Missouri. If this is the same person, it would mean that Carolyn never married.

45. ROY LEE⁷ GLEAVES (*EDGAR LEE⁶, WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born August 1897, and died 1945. He married RUBY ANDERSON after 1915. She was born May 02, 1890, and died March 1973 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for ROY LEE GLEAVES:

An obituary for a "*Ruby E. Gleaves*" appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on March 27, 1973. It is unclear if this is the same person. *Tennessee State Library and Archives* Tentative vital statistics for Ruby come from the *Social Security Death Index*.

Child of ROY GLEAVES and RUBY ANDERSON is:

- i. ELEANOR RUBY⁸ GLEAVES, b. before 1925.

Notes for ELEANOR RUBY GLEAVES:

There is a report in the *International Genealogical Index* of an "*Eleanora GLAVES*" who was born in California on October 19, 1903. This may be a misspelling of the name although most of the California families were of the Glaves line. More research needed.

46. MAYME⁷ GLEAVES (*WARNER SETTLE⁶, WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born June 1898. She married WILLIAM NORTHERN.

Notes for WILLIAM NORTHERN:

The Turner Manuscript reports that William Northern was a railroad official.

Child of MAYME GLEAVES and WILLIAM NORTHERN is:

- i. WILLIAM⁸ NORTHERN, JR., d. December 1941.

Notes for WILLIAM NORTHERN, JR.:

"They had one son, William Northern Jr., who attended Vanderbilt, after graduating from Duncan Preparatory School, joined the U.S. Air Force, graduated as a pilot, was commissioned second lieutenant, and was killed in a mid-air collision over San Francisco Bay in 1941, one week after Pearl Harbor was attacked by the Japanese, starting World War II. Northern Air Field at Tullahoma, Tennessee, was named in his honor."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

47. CLIFTON WARNER⁷ GLEAVES (*WARNER SETTLE⁶, WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born June 23, 1900, and died April 1983 in Ft. Lauderdale, Florida.

Notes for CLIFTON WARNER GLEAVES:

"Clifton Gleaves lives in Jackson, Tenn., operates his father's business."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

Clifton appears to be listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. His birth and death dates are derived from this information.

Child of CLIFTON WARNER GLEAVES is:

- i. CLIFTON WARNER⁸ GLEAVES, JR., b. after 1915, d. 1938.

Notes for CLIFTON WARNER GLEAVES, JR.:

"Clifton Warner Gleaves, Jr. was engaged for several years in the motion picture business. He died in 1938, leaving no heirs. He was not married."

Turner Manuscript: 1925

48. EVELYN⁷ GLEAVES (*WARNER SETTLE⁶, WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born June 28, 1918 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee. She married LLOYD H. ROBERTS February 21, 1941 in Santa Ana, California. He was born January 13, 1918 in Redmond, Oregon.

Children of EVELYN GLEAVES and LLOYD ROBERTS are:

- i. WILLIAM WARNER⁸ ROBERTS, b. 1948.
- ii. ROBERT LLOYD ROBERTS, b. 1955.

49. EMMA RUTH⁷ ALLEN (*TABITHA GREEN⁶ POWELL, JOHN MICHAEL⁵, RACHEL ELIZABETH⁴ CARTMELL, ISABELLA³ GLEAVES, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born October 21, 1902 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died August 16, 1979 in Wilson County, Tennessee. She married JONAS JACKSON CARVER March 21, 1920 in Nashville, Tennessee. He was born October 26, 1899 in Wilson County, Tennessee, and died August 28, 1961 in Nashville, Tennessee.

Children of EMMA ALLEN and JONAS CARVER are:

51. i. MARTHA RUTH⁸ CARVER, b. February 09, 1930, Cookeville, Putnam County, Tennessee.
52. ii. ROBERT POWELL CARVER, b. October 14, 1935, Cookeville, Putnam County, Tennessee.

Eighth Generation

50. RICHARD DOUGLAS⁸ GLEAVES, JR. (*RICHARD DOUGLAS⁷, EDGAR LEE⁶, WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, MICHAEL H.⁴, WILLIAM D.³, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born May 08, 1929, and died March 25, 1981 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married MOLLY MATHESON 1951. She was born in Colombia, Tennessee, and died June 10, 1991 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Notes for RICHARD DOUGLAS GLEAVES, JR.:

An obituary for a Richard Gleaves appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on September 1, 1966. It is not clear if this is the same person. Mollie's obituary appeared in the same newspaper on June 10, 1991. Tennessee State Library and Archives

Child of RICHARD GLEAVES and MOLLY MATHESON is:

- i. RICHARD D.⁹ GLEAVES III, b. after 1951.

Notes for RICHARD D. GLEAVES III:

A Richard D. Gleaves can be found on the Internet. He is a real estate broker in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. It is unclear if this is the same person.

http://www.dickgleaves.com/real_estate/homes/

51. MARTHA RUTH⁸ CARVER (*EMMA RUTH⁷ ALLEN, TABITHA GREEN⁶ POWELL, JOHN MICHAEL⁵, RACHEL ELIZABETH⁴ CARTMELL, ISABELLA³ GLEAVES, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born February 09, 1930 in Cookeville, Putnam County, Tennessee. She married JOE E. CONRY, JR. August 06, 1948 in Cookeville, Putnam County, Tennessee.

Children of MARTHA CARVER and JOE CONRY are:

- i. SHIRLEY RUTH⁹ CONRY, b. February 12, 1956.
- ii. ROIBERT ALLEN CONRY, b. July 13, 1963.

52. ROBERT POWELL⁸ CARVER (*EMMA RUTH⁷ ALLEN, TABITHA GREEN⁶ POWELL, JOHN MICHAEL⁵, RACHEL ELIZABETH⁴ CARTMELL, ISABELLA³ GLEAVES, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born October 14, 1935 in Cookeville, Putnam County, Tennessee. He married DIANE MARIE MCEVOY November 08, 1958 in Omaha, Nebraska. She was born December 07, 1934.

Children of ROBERT CARVER and DIANE MCEVOY are:

53. i. CAROLINE RUTH⁹ CARVER, b. January 27, 1961, Omaha, Nebraska.
54. ii. JOHN MICHAEL CARVER.

Ninth Generation

53. CAROLINE RUTH⁹ CARVER (*ROBERT POWELL⁸, EMMA RUTH⁷ ALLEN, TABITHA GREEN⁶ POWELL, JOHN MICHAEL⁵, RACHEL ELIZABETH⁴ CARTMELL, ISABELLA³ GLEAVES, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) was born January 27, 1961 in Omaha, Nebraska. She married FREDRICK LLOYD CARPENTER.

Children of CAROLINE CARVER and FREDRICK CARPENTER are:

- i. THADDEUS RYAN¹⁰ CARPENTER, b. July 13, 1990.
- ii. BRIAN CARVER CARPENTER, b. November 23, 1992.

54. JOHN MICHAEL⁹ CARVER (*ROBERT POWELL⁸, EMMA RUTH⁷ ALLEN, TABITHA GREEN⁶ POWELL, JOHN MICHAEL⁵, RACHEL ELIZABETH⁴ CARTMELL, ISABELLA³ GLEAVES, MICHAEL² GLAVES, MATTHEW¹*) He married KATHLEEN MARIE DYGERT December 23, 1987 in Marietta, Georgia.

Children of JOHN CARVER and KATHLEEN DYGERT are:

- i. JESSICA NICOLE¹⁰ HILLBORN, b. May 27, 1980.
- ii. KRISTIN MARIE HILLBORN, b. April 14, 1982.
- iii. JOANNA ELIZABETH CARVER, b. August 25, 1988.

10

The Descendants of Matthew Glaves Jr. About 1758 - 1799

This Chapter provides additional detail into the descendants of Matthew Glaves Jr. Much of the information contained in this chapter has been obtained from the valuable work of other researchers. The degree of documentation in this section is less than that contained in Chapters 1-6. This chapter attempts to establish family lineages to the present day. Many specific references need to be researched further to obtain the definitive proof needed by serious genealogists. References to the Mormon *International Genealogical Index* are especially prone to errors and should be viewed as a starting point and not necessarily documented facts.

1. MATTHEW² GLAVES, JR. (*MATTHEW¹*) was born before 1760 in Virginia, and died between 1799 - 1800 in Pendleton County, Kentucky. He married ELIZABETH BELL about 1780 in Augusta County, Virginia, daughter of SAMUEL BELL and JANE HOLMES. She was born before 1765 in Augusta County, Virginia, and died before 1813 in Pendleton County, Kentucky.

Children of MATTHEW GLAVES and ELIZABETH BELL are:

2. i. MICHAEL³ GLAVES, b. about 1781, Virginia; d. before November 18, 1822, Pendleton County, Kentucky.
- ii. MARGARET GLAVES, "PEGGY", b. before 1790, Virginia, most likely present-day Kentucky; d. after 1823.
3. iii. THOMAS TURK GLAVES, b. 1792, Kentucky; d. 1843, Pendleton County, Kentucky.
- iv. ESTHER GLAVES, b. after 1793, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. before March 05, 1810, Pendleton County, Kentucky.
4. v. MARY GLAVES, "POLLY", b. after 1793, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. after 1850.
5. vi. WILLIAM BELL GLAVE, b. before 1798, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. after 1861, most likely, Kentucky.

Third Generation

2. MICHAEL³ GLAVES (*MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1781 in Virginia, and died before November 18, 1822 in Pendleton County, Kentucky. He married (1) BETSY CRISWELL December 22, 1807 in Pendleton County, Kentucky. She was born about 1780, and died before 1817. He married (2) MARTHA CLARKSON, "PATSY" December 08, 1817 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, daughter of DAVID CLARKSON and PHOEBE SMITH. She was born 1797 in Bourbon County, Kentucky, and died 1872 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for MICHAEL GLAVES:

Michael and his wives Betsy and Patsy, are profiled in detail in Chapter 6 of this document.

Children of MICHAEL GLAVES and BETSY CRISWELL are:

- i. HARVEY⁴ GLAVES, b. after 1807, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. Before 1828.

Notes for HARVEY GLAVES:

No record of Harvey's life exists other than several entries in court records while he was still a minor. On November 18, 1822, "*Elijah McClanahan is appointed guardian to Harvey GLAVE and Betsey GLAVE, infant orphans of Michael GLAVE, dec'd*". This is same man who was responsible for his father, Michael's escape at the Battle of Raisin River documented in Chapter 6. *Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book D*

Sometime after that date, William Bell Glaves is named Harvey's guardian. It appears that William apprenticed Harvey to a John White, although no occupation is mentioned. Harrison County Court records for June and August of 1827 reference this apprenticeship and voids it since William bound Harvey without the consent of the court. William was Harvey's uncle and the youngest brother of his father, Michael.

Harvey appears to have never married and died young. No other record of Harvey's life has been found to date.

6. ii. ELIZABETH GLAVES, "BETSEY", b. April 16, 1813, Kentucky; d. September 27, 1865, Callaway County, Missouri.

Children of MICHAEL GLAVES and MARTHA CLARKSON are:

- iii. PHOEBE⁴ GLAVES, b. 1820, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. after 1855; m. JAMES TILLET, May 18, 1855, Pendleton County, Kentucky; b. about 1831, Kentucky.

Notes for PHOEBE GLAVES:

Phoebe is the sister of David N. Glaves and is listed in the 1850 census as living with his family. Also listed is a laborer living with the family, James Tillet, who Phoebe would marry in 1855. James had been apprenticed to David by his mother in 1846.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book I

7. iv. DAVID NEWTON GLAVES, b. February 17, 1821, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. August 17, 1888, Lewis County, Missouri.

3. THOMAS TURK³ GLAVES (*MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born 1792 in Kentucky, and died 1843 in Pendleton County, Kentucky. He married ELIZABETH DANCE April 09, 1819 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, daughter of THOMAS DANCE and NANCY ELDERS. She was born September 11, 1800 in Kentucky, and died December 03, 1884 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for THOMAS TURK GLAVES:

Thomas and Elizabeth are profiled in detail in Chapter 6 of this document.

Children of THOMAS GLAVES and ELIZABETH DANCE are:

8.
 - i. WILLIAM M.⁴ GLAVES, b. April 22, 1820, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. May 18, 1881, Lewis County, Missouri.
 - ii. MARGARET ANN GLAVES, b. between 1820 - 1825, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. after 1842; m. JULES L. BENSON, October 08, 1842, Pendleton County, Kentucky; b. before 1825; d. After 1842.

Notes for MARGARET ANN GLAVES:

The only record of Margaret is her marriage to Jules. She appears to be the unnamed daughter of Thomas Glaves found in the 1840 census. This child had already left home when the 1850 Kentucky Census was conducted where Thomas' widow Elizabeth was recorded with several of her children. This would be consistent with the date of her marriage.

More research is needed into the 1850 census to try and find Margaret and Jules.

This author has not researched their children, if any.

- iii. MICHAEL T. GLAVES, b. September 04, 1825, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. April 08, 1901, Pendleton County, Kentucky; m. AMERICA MCCANN, Before July 14, 1860; b. May 30, 1837; d. June 03, 1901, Pendleton County, Kentucky.

Notes for MICHAEL T. GLAVES:

Michael is first mentioned by name in the 1850 Census, where he is found living with his widowed Mother. Michael and America do not appear to have made the trip to Missouri with the rest of the family. They are both listed in the 1860 and 1900 Census of Pendleton County, Kentucky.

Michael's will was written October 10, 1894 and he signed it with an "X", his mark. It was entered with the Pendleton County Court after his death, May 6, 1901.

The only other reference to Michael and America is in a list of monument inscriptions to be found in Pendleton County, Kentucky. They are both buried at the Roanoke Church Cemetery, which is located in a very rural part of the county. They are the only Glaves family members whose graves are registered as being in Pendleton County.

No record of children being born to this marriage has been uncovered to date.

9.
 - iv. JAMES REN GLAVES, b. April 22, 1830, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. September 04, 1900, Lewis County, Missouri.
 - v. MARY GLAVES, b. 1835, Pendleton County, Kentucky.

Notes for MARY GLAVES:

The only time Mary is listed by name is in the 1850 census where she is recorded as living with her mother and some of her siblings.

It is unclear if Mary made the trip to Missouri with the rest of the family in 1855. She may have married and further records of her life have yet to be uncovered.

10. vi. CHARLES W. GLAVES, b. November 1843, Kentucky; d. after 1900.

4. MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY" (*MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born after 1793 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died After 1850. She married GAIUS PAYNE February 27, 1812 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, son of RICHARD PAYNE and ALICE UNKNOWN. He was born about 1792 in Virginia, and died July 1846 in Pendleton County, Kentucky.

Notes for MARY GLAVES, "POLLY":

Polly and Gaius are profiled in detail in Chapter 6 of this document.

Children of MARY GLAVES and GAIUS PAYNE are:

11. i. AGNES⁴ PAYNE, b. after 1812.
- ii. ELIZABETH PAYNE, b. after 1812; m. UNKNOWN PORTER, after 1830.
- iii. LOUISA PAYNE, b. after 1812; m. THOMAS BARTON, after 1830.
- iv. LUCY ANN PAYNE, b. after 1812; m. UNKNOWN JAMES.
12. v. WILLIAM THOMAS PAYNE, b. after 1812.
13. vi. JAMES HARVEY PAYNE, b. September 22, 1825, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. after 1869.
14. vii. URIAH PAYNE, b. about 1817; d. after 1860.
15. viii. MARY ELVIRA PAYNE, b. about 1828, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. 1899, Pendleton County, Kentucky.

5. WILLIAM BELL³ GLAVE (*MATTHEW² GLAVES, JR., MATTHEW¹*) was born before 1798 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died after 1861, most likely in Kentucky. He married REBECCA WOODMANSEE June 24, 1824 in Harrison County, Kentucky. She was born about 1803 most likely, in Kentucky, and died after 1850.

Notes for WILLIAM BELL GLAVE:

William and Rebecca are profiled in detail in Chapter 6 of this document.

Children of WILLIAM GLAVE and REBECCA WOODMANSEE are:

- i. EDWIN MANLOVE⁴ GLAVE, b. September 20, 1826, Cynthania, Kentucky; d. after 1888; m. ELIZABETH UNKNOWN.

Notes for EDWIN MANLOVE GLAVE:

Edwin Manlove Glave appears to have adopted his father's spelling of the family name by dropping the "s". What little documentation of Edwin that exists today, uses this spelling almost exclusively.

The War with Mexico

According to published reports, "*Edwin M. Glave of Harrison County*" served as a soldier in the Mexican War during the late 1840s.

Harrodsburg Historical Society

Edwin was in fact, a private in Company D of the 1st Kentucky Mounted Volunteers. His enlistment began in Louisville, Kentucky on June 9, 1846. He and the rest of the Company enlisted for a period of one year.

Under the command of Captain John Shawhan, the unit was ordered to Southwest Texas where it became part of a force led by General Zachary Taylor. Taylor's army launched an offensive into the interior of Mexico. Three years later, Taylor would become the twelfth president of the United States.

We do know that Edwin and the other men of Company D participated in at least one engagement during this campaign. On February 23, 1847 the unit fought in the Battle of Buena Vista. In this engagement, an American force of 4,900 men under Taylor's command, held off an attack by General Santa Anna's army of over 20,000. Unable to gain a decisive victory over the Americans, Santa Anna retreated further south towards Mexico City. Less than a year later, the war ended with Mexico relinquishing all claims to Texas and reluctantly accepting \$15 million for vast areas in the Southwest and California.

Of the 48 men in Company D, four were killed and nine wounded at Buena Vista. Four others died of disease during the march to Texas. Edwin appears to be one of the lucky ones to have survived without injury.

On June 7, 1847, two days short of a year, Company D of the 1st Kentucky Mounted Volunteers was mustered out in New Orleans, Louisiana.

*Mexican War Veterans, Report of the Adjutant General
of the State of Kentucky*

Little else is known about Edwin's life. "*Edwin GLAVE*" appears in court records in 1847 on a list entitled "*Claims against the county court for services rendered*". It is not clear if this claim had to do with his recent military service. His father, William Glave, appeared in these annual records quite frequently. In William's case it is assumed that he sought reimbursement for costs associated with his position as Sheriff.

Harrison County, Kentucky Minute Book K

Edwin also appears in the 1850 and 1860 Harrison County Census. To date, no record has been found detailing any involvement by Edwin in the Civil War.

On September 21, 1888, "*Edwin M. GLAVE*" filed for a Survivor's Pension for his service to his Country (#-20365). Without a notation to the contrary, this author assumes his application was granted. It appears that Edwin died sometime prior to May 25, 1903 when his widow, Elizabeth filed a Widow's Pension (#17131). This widow's pension is the only known document detailing Edwin's marriage.

Mexican War Index of Pension Files 1886-1926

This author assumes that Edwin and Elizabeth were the parents of at least some children since the "*Glave*" name appears in Kentucky records after 1860. To date, no connection has been made.

16. ii. SARAH ELIZABETH GLAVE, b. January 24, 1832, Cynthania, Kentucky; d. after 1857.

Fourth Generation

6. ELIZABETH⁴ GLAVES, "BETSEY" (*MICHAEL³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born April 16, 1813 in Kentucky, and died September 27, 1865 in Callaway County, Missouri. She married JOHN DUVAL WEST February 13, 1834 in Callaway County, Missouri, son of THOMAS WEST and MARGAREY BAKER?. He was born May 18, 1796 in Bourbon County, Kentucky, and died June 19, 1881 in Callaway County, Missouri.

Notes for ELIZABETH GLAVES, "BETSEY":

Elizabeth was the daughter of Michael Glaves and his first wife, Betsy Criswell.

The 1820 Pendleton County Census lists Michael Glaves and his family. A female child less than ten years of age is recorded, although only the names of the head of household is listed.

The first time Betsey is mentioned by name are court records appointing her guardian on November 18, 1822. *"Elijah McClanahan is appointed guardian to Harvey GLAVE and Betsey GLAVE, infant orphans of Michael GLAVE, dec'd"*.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book D

John West married his first wife, Christine Summitt in 1819. The only known child of the first marriage, John Jr. was born in September of 1827. John emigrated from Bourbon County, Kentucky to Callaway County, Missouri in 1827. Sometime after Christine's death, in 1830, he returned to Kentucky and married for a second time in 1831. This was followed by a third marriage, also in Kentucky sometime before 1834.

At some point after the third marriage he appears to have returned to Missouri. On February 13, 1834, Elizabeth Glaves became his fourth wife in Callaway County, Missouri. It is unclear if John returned to Kentucky for Elizabeth or she joined him in Missouri. The Kentucky Glaves line did not come to Missouri until 1855 and did not settle anywhere near Callaway County. *Early Missouri Marriages*

John West listed his occupation as "farmer" in the 1850 Callaway County, Missouri Census.

John had at least seven children by three different wives. John, Elizabeth, and a number of the children who died young, are buried in the White Cloud Presbyterian Church Cemetery.

Children of ELIZABETH GLAVES and JOHN WEST are:

- i. MARGARET ANN⁵ WEST, b. February 05, 1835, Missouri; d. March 04, 1923; m. SAMUEL TRIMBLE.
- ii. LOUISA FRANCIS WEST, b. September 25, 1837, Missouri; d. June 02, 1894; m. GEORGE DUNCAN.

7. DAVID NEWTON⁴ GLAVES (*MICHAEL³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born February 17, 1821 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died August 17, 1888 in Lewis County, Missouri. He married NANCY ANN WALLACE December 1847 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, daughter of GRAHAM WALLACE and ELIZABETH MAKEMSON. She was born September 16, 1819 in Harrison County, Kentucky, and died April 29, 1902 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for DAVID NEWTON GLAVES:

Biographical Sketch of David Newton Glaves

"DAVID NEWTON GLAVES, farmer, was born in Pendleton County, Kentucky in 1821, the son of Michael and Patsy (Clarkson) Glaves, the former of Irish ancestry, and born in Virginia and the latter a native of Bourbon county, Kentucky, born about 1801. The grandfather, Michael sr., was a native of Ireland (This is actually Matthew Glaves Jr.). The father came to Pendleton county, Kentucky as a young man and was married in 1819 and died only four years later. He was in the War of 1812. The mother came to this county in 1857, where she died in 1872.

Our subject was reared by his mother, chiefly, and with few educational advantages. When nineteen, he began farming independently and caring for his mother. He was married in 1847 to Nancy, a daughter of Graham and Elizabeth Wallace, and a native of Harrison County, Kentucky. Their children are James H., Elizabeth, John N., Martha, William M., Robert G., and David J. (a lawyer and present clerk of the State Senate).

Our subject came to this county in 1857, and four years later bought 120 acres of his present farm which now embraces 360 acres of finely improved land. He also owns forty acres elsewhere. He is a Democrat, and first voted for Polk, and is a prominent member of the Masonic order. He and his family are Baptists."

The History of Lewis, Clark and Scotland Counties

In the June 1840 term of the Pendleton County Court, David and three other men were appointed as *"patrollers for this county"*. *Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book I*

In September of 1846, D.N. Glaves presented in court a certificate from Matilda Tillett, giving her consent for her son James Tillett *"to be bound as an apprentice to said D.N. Glave, farmer, until Tillett is 21 years of age. Said James was aged 15 years on the 2nd day of the present month"*. In 1855, his sister Phoebe would marry James.

Pendleton County, Kentucky Order Book I

Nancy's sister, Mary married William Glaves, who is a cousin of her husband. Both families moved to Lewis County in the 1850s.

Children of DAVID GLAVES and NANCY WALLACE are:

17. i. JAMES HARVEY⁵ GLAVES, b. December 12, 1848, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. March 17, 1917, Labelle Township, Lewis County, Missouri.
18. ii. ELIZABETH J. GLAVES, "JENNIE", b. between 1851 - 1861, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. 1936, Lewis County, Missouri.
19. iii. JOHN NEWTON GLAVES, b. September 28, 1853, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. February 11, 1933, Lewis County, Missouri.
- iv. MARTHA A. GLAVES, "MATTIE", b. November 08, 1854, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. 1945, Lewis County, Missouri; m. JOSEPH JOSIAH CARMAN, September 18, 1887; b. 1858; d. 1925, Lewis County, Missouri.
20. v. WILLIAM MICHAEL GLAVES, b. July 03, 1857, La Grange Township, Lewis County, Missouri; d. after 1920, Most likely California.
21. vi. ROBERT GRAHAM GLAVES, b. April 06, 1859, Lewis County, Missouri; d. October 04, 1940, Lewis County, Missouri.
- vii. DAVID J. GLAVES, b. December 1861, Lewis County, Missouri; d. after 1919, Lewis County, Missouri; m. MYRTLE C. UNKNOWN; b. June 1872, Missouri; d. 1920, Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for DAVID J. GLAVES:

The biographical sketch of his father states that David was a lawyer and served for a time as the Clerk of the Missouri State Senate.

The 1900 Lewis County, Missouri Census finds his sister "Lizzie J." and his Mother Nancy M. Wallace living with him.

David and his wife Myrtle are buried in the Lewistown Cemetery sharing the same marker. No children of this marriage have yet to be identified.

8. WILLIAM M.⁴ GLAVES (*THOMAS TURK*³, *MATTHEW*², *MATTHEW*¹) was born April 22, 1820 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died May 18, 1881 in Lewis County, Missouri. He married MARY ANN WALLACE September 23, 1846 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, daughter of GRAHAM WALLACE and ELIZABETH MAKEMSON. She was born March 1827 in Kentucky, and died after 1900.

Notes for WILLIAM M. GLAVES:

There are few identifiable records of William living in Kentucky although he appears in the 1820 and 1840 census as an unnamed child in Thomas' family.

"William Glave" was appointed as a Deputy Sheriff for Pendleton County in August of 1839.

On July 18, 1843, William sued a man named James Blasingame for trespass, "...for Maliciously cutting the tail and disfiguring a grey mar(e), the property of said GLAVES whereof he claimes to the amount of \$16 as damages." William won the lawsuit and was awarded \$12 in September of that same year. Pendleton County Court Records

William married Mary A. Wallace in 1846. Mary was the daughter of Graham and Elizabeth (Makemson) Wallace. Mary's sister Nancy married David Newton Glaves, William's cousin.

William appears in the 1850 Pendleton County, Kentucky Census with Mary and their two oldest children; John and Graham.

The Migration Mystery

About 1855, virtually the entire Glaves family left the Pendleton County, Kentucky area and moved to northeastern Missouri. Lewis County, Missouri is on the Mississippi River across from Quincy, Illinois. No reason for the move has been found. Today, there are no Glaves living in Pendleton County and only a single grave, that of Michael T. Glaves (1825 - 1901) and his wife America, is recorded in the county.

William, his brother James R. Glaves and cousins, David N. Glaves and Uriah Payne made the move to Missouri with their families. James was not married at the time so the exact time of his move can't be documented by the birth of children. The latest that James could have arrived would be 1858 since he was married that year. The reasons for the move remain a mystery.

The 1860 census finds him living in Lewis County, Missouri with his wife Mary and the first five of their children. He lists his birthplace as well as Mary's and his two oldest sons as being Kentucky. He also lists his occupation as "Farmer".

Lewis County, Missouri

Organized on January 2, 1833, Lewis County was named in honor of Missouri's first Governor, Meriwether Lewis, the famed explorer of the Lewis and Clark Expedition. The County is located just north of Hannibal, Missouri, along the Mississippi River. The land is low-lying farmland. The largest town in the County is Canton. Most of the Graves family located in LaBelle Township, on farms in the area.

William appears in the 1870 Census at the age of 50, still living in Lewis County. Also living with the family is an "*Elizabeth Graves*", born in 1800 who most likely is William's mother and the widow of his father Thomas T. Graves.

Although William was alive in 1880, he does not appear in the census of that year. William is buried in the Piner Cemetery, Dickerson Township, in Lewis County, Missouri. William's grave may have been mis-marked or mis-recorded since it lists his death as occurring in 1861.

The 1900 Census lists Mary Graves (73) living in Lewis County with her son Elmore Graves.

Children of WILLIAM GLAVES and MARY WALLACE are:

- i. JOHN G.⁵ GLAVES, b. 1847, Pendleton County, Kentucky.
- ii. GRAHAM GLAVES, b. March 03, 1849, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. August 08, 1952, Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for GRAHAM GLAVES:

If the dates on his headstone are correct, Graham appears to have been the longest living Graves/Gleaves family member reaching the age of 103 years, 5 months and 23 days. Graham is buried in the Piner Cemetery, Dickerson Township, in Lewis County, Missouri.

22. iii. JAMES GLAVES, b. January 01, 1851, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. January 14, 1922, Douglass, Kansas.
- iv. HENRY G. GLAVES, b. September 10, 1854, Lewis County, Missouri; d. January 28, 1888; m. EMMA MOORE, October 05, 1879, Butler County, Kansas.

Notes for HENRY G. GLAVES:

The *International Genealogical Index* lists him as "*Henry C.*" and says his marriage occurred in Butler, Kansas.

- v. CATHERINE D. GLAVES, "KATIE", b. 1856, Lewis County, Missouri; m. JOHN E. BURCH; b. before 1850.
23. vi. WILLIAM MICHAEL GLAVES, JR., b. September 09, 1857, Lewis County, Missouri; d. after 1920, most likely in California.
- vii. EDWARD E. GLAVES, b. August 09, 1860, Lewis County, Missouri; d. October 16, 1860, Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for EDWARD E. GLAVES:

Edward died in infancy and is buried in the Piner Cemetery, Dickerson Township, Lewis County, Missouri

- viii. MARY ELIZABETH GLAVES, b. 1863, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 1936.
- 24. ix. ROBERT WALLACE GLAVES, b. January 27, 1865, Lewis County, Missouri; d. June 26, 1910, Tolona, Missouri.
- x. LUTHER GLAVES, b. 1867, Lewis County, Missouri.
- 25. xi. MATTHEW GLAVES, b. April 07, 1868, Lewis County, Missouri; d. March 19, 1941, Fresno County, California.
- 26. xii. ELMORE C. GLAVES, b. March 24, 1872, Lewis County, Missouri; d. November 1952, Lewis County, Missouri.

9. JAMES REN⁴ GLAVES (*THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born April 22, 1830 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died September 04, 1900 in Lewis County, Missouri. He married OLIVIA NELSON WALTERS September 24, 1858 in Lewis County, Missouri, daughter of NIMROD WALTERS and ANGELINE WILSON. She was born August 11, 1842 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died June 10, 1918 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for JAMES REN GLAVES:

Biographical Sketch of James Ren Glaves

"JAMES R. GLAVES, farmer and stock raiser, was born in Pendleton County, Kentucky, in 1830, the son of Thomas T. and Elizabeth (Dance) Glaves, the former of English descent, born in Virginia in 1792, and the latter of the same state, born in 1800. The father came to Pendleton county, KY in his youth and died in 1843. The Mother lived in Kentucky from infancy and in 1864 came to this county where she died November 6, 1884.

Our subject, the fourth of seven children, educated himself and lived with his Mother from his twelfth year to his majority. At the age of eighteen he began learning the blacksmith's trade, and three years later began independently excelling especially at horseshoeing. In 1855 he came to this county and farmed with his brother.

Olvia N., the daughter of Nimrod Walters, became his wife October 24th, 1858. She was born in this county in 1842. Their children are John T., Mary A. (the wife of P.M. Day), William E., Sarah E., Emmet, Robert C., Charles N., Nimrod, Alma and Albert (twins), Archie, Daisy M. and Franklin P.

He came - after six years in Highland Township - in 1863 to his estate of 160 acres and in 1879 traded it for his present home. He has made four farms in this county and erected many buildings; he owns at present 400 acres and is an influential citizen."

The History of Lewis, Clark and Scotland Counties

James is buried in the Lewistown Cemetery next to Olivia.

Children of JAMES GLAVES and OLIVIA WALTERS are:

- 27. i. JOHN THOMAS⁵ GLAVES, "HOOKER", b. May 20, 1860, Lewis County, Missouri; d. June 16, 1899, Monticello, Missouri.
- ii. JAMES W. GLAVES, b. December 20, 1861, Lewis County, Missouri; d. April 15, 1863, Lewis County, Missouri.
- 28. iii. MARY ANGELINE GLAVES, b. October 10, 1863, Lewis County, Missouri; d. July 12, 1936.
- 29. iv. WILLIAM EDWIN GLAVES, b. October 27, 1865, Lewis County, Missouri; d. April 22, 1931, Canton, Missouri.
- 30. v. SARAH ELIZABETH GLAVES, b. November 29, 1867, Lewis County, Missouri; d. October 04, 1922, Lewis County, Missouri.

- 31. vi. EMMETT GLAVES, b. March 07, 1870, Lewis County, Missouri; d. November 02, 1951, Lewis County, Missouri.
- 32. vii. ROBERT CHRISTIE GLAVES, b. December 27, 1871, Lewis County, Missouri; d. January 15, 1947, Lewis County, Missouri.
- 33. viii. CHARLES NEWTON GLAVES, b. January 04, 1874, Lewis County, Missouri; d. March 26, 1954, Portland, Oregon.
- ix. BABY BOY GLAVES, b. January 27, 1875, Lewis County, Missouri; d. January 30, 1875, Lewis County, Missouri.
- 34. x. NIMROD M. GLAVES, b. January 27, 1875, Lewis County, Missouri; d. April 04, 1912, Lewis County, Missouri.
- 35. xi. ALBERT C. GLAVES, b. January 10, 1878, Lewis County, Missouri; d. October 12, 1956, Los Angeles, California.
- 36. xii. ALMA GLAVES, b. January 10, 1878, Lewis County, Missouri; d. October 23, 1938.
- 37. xiii. ARCHIE D. GLAVES, b. November 19, 1880, Lewis County, Missouri; d. January 26, 1962, Porterville, California.
- 38. xiv. DAISY MARGARET GLAVES, b. March 19, 1883, Lewis County, Missouri; d. May 21, 1969, Jefferson City, Missouri.
- 39. xv. FRANCIS PRESTON GLAVES, b. June 14, 1886, Lewis County, Missouri; d. March 10, 1968, Lewiston, Missouri.



10. CHARLES W.⁴ GLAVES (*THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 1843 in Kentucky, and died after 1900. He married MARY E. HARVARD November 27, 1864 in Pike, Illinois. She was born November 1845 in Illinois, and died after 1900.

Notes for CHARLES W. GLAVES:

Charles appears in both the 1850 and 1860 Pendleton County Census, living with his mother.

Charles and his family appear in the 1880 census living in Marion County, Missouri, possibly in the town of Hannibal. This is very near Lewis County where our branch of the family settled. He was married in Pike County, Illinois, which is just across the Mississippi from Hannibal.

He lists himself as being born in Kentucky although we know he was not part of the migration in 1855, and must have moved westward sometime after 1860.

Charles served in the Union Army during the Civil War. He is listed as a Private in Company K of the 148th Illinois Infantry Regiment. He filed for a pension in connection with this service in 1891.

Charles and his family appear in the Brookfield Township, Linn County, Missouri Census in 1900. This is the same time and location that Richard Glaves and his family appear. At least one daughter is listed as being born in Illinois.

The *RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project* lists a Mary Harvard as the daughter of Thomas Jefferson and Clarissa (Tillman) Harvard. The birth date given is 1852 and the date of death is listed as May 13, 1917. More research is needed here.

Children of CHARLES GLAVES and MARY HARVARD are:

- i. JOHN G.⁵ GLAVES, b. October 1866, Missouri.
- ii. SARAH A. GLAVES, b. 1869, Missouri.
- iii. AGNES E. GLAVES, b. 1870, Missouri.
40. iv. CHARLES D. GLAVES, b. 1872, Illinois.
- v. LUELLA GLAVES, b. May 1879, Illinois.

11. AGNES⁴ PAYNE (*MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born after 1812. She married ANDREW JACKSON ROBERTS November 28, 1843 in Pendleton County, Kentucky.

Children of AGNES PAYNE and ANDREW ROBERTS are:

- i. JOHN F.⁵ ROBERTS.
- ii. ANDREW JACKSON ROBERTS, JR..
- iii. JAMES ROBERTS.
- iv. EMMA A. ROBERTS.
- v. REBECCA ROBERTS, b. December 10, 1856.
41. vi. JULIAETTE ROBERTS, b. March 27, 1863.

12. WILLIAM THOMAS⁴ PAYNE (*MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born after 1812. He married ANNIE DOAN 1851 in Pendleton County, Kentucky.

Child of WILLIAM PAYNE and ANNIE DOAN is:

42. i. WILLIAM THOMAS⁵ PAYNE, JR., b. July 26, 1855, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. December 03, 1921, Grant County, Kentucky.

13. JAMES HARVEY⁴ PAYNE (*MARY⁸ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born September 22, 1825 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died after 1869. He married ELIZABETH PERRY September 27, 1849 in Pendleton County, Kentucky. She was born February 15, 1827 in Bath County, Kentucky, and died after 1869.

Children of JAMES PAYNE and ELIZABETH PERRY are:

- i. MARY LOUISA⁵ PAYNE, b. July 09, 1850.
- ii. ELLEN MELISSA PAYNE, b. February 24, 1852.
- iii. NANCY J. PAYNE, b. June 10, 1854.
- iv. JOHN W. PAYNE, b. July 24, 1856.
- v. WILLIAM R. PAYNE, b. July 26, 1857.
- vi. FRANCIS MARION PAYNE, b. August 10, 1859.
- vii. MARGARET E. PAYNE, b. April 15, 1861.
- viii. SARAH EMMA PAYNE, b. January 18, 1863.
- ix. JAMES L. PAYNE, b. October 19, 1869.

14. URIAH⁴ PAYNE (*MARY⁸ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1817, and died after 1860. He married PATIENCE EGGLESTON after 1835.

Notes for URIAH PAYNE:

Uriah is listed in several early entries under the name "*Uriel*". He was one of the cousins who moved to Missouri in the mid-1850s.

The Lewis County, Missouri Census in 1860 lists Uriah's wife as named Olivia. She is listed as being 29 years old. This appears to be a second wife since Olivia would have been 13 at the time the oldest child was born. More research is needed.

Children of URIAH PAYNE and PATIENCE EGGLESTON are:

- i. JAMES T.⁵ PAYNE, b. about 1844.
- ii. JOHN O. PAYNE, b. about 1848.
- iii. LYDIA O. PAYNE, b. about 1854.
- iv. NANCY M. PAYNE, b. about 1856.
- v. WILLIAM H. PAYNE, b. about 1858.

15. MARY ELVIRA⁴ PAYNE (*MARY⁸ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1828 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died 1899 in Pendleton County, Kentucky. She married WILLIAM BLASINGAME April 10, 1852 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, son of BUCKLEY BLASINGAME and MINERVA UNKNOWN. He was born 1831 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died about 1905 in Pendleton County, Kentucky.

Children of MARY PAYNE and WILLIAM BLASINGAME are:

- i. JAMES EDWIN⁵ BLASINGAME, b. February 15, 1853, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. May 13, 1925, Pendleton County, Kentucky; m. MARGARET MULLINS, 1875.
- ii. MARY M. BLASINGAME, "POLLY", b. 1855; m. DAVID MCCARTY, January 06, 1873.
- iii. LAURA BLASINGAME, b. September 13, 1867; d. June 07, 1913; m. JAMES CUMMINS.
43. iv. WILLIAM BUCKLEY BLASINGAME, b. 1861, Ohio.

- v. ARLETTA BLASINGAME, b. 1863; d. 1905; m. JOHN CORNELUIS, July 29, 1883.
- vi. ISABELLA BLASINGAME, b. about 1866; d. March 20, 1948; m. JOHN SMITH.
- vii. JOHN L. BLASINGAME, b. about 1870; m. SARAH AUSTIN, February 12, 1881.
- viii. IDA FLORENCE BLASINGAME, b. March 15, 1873, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. January 15, 1910, Pendleton County, Kentucky; m. HENRY NICHOLAS LOVELACE, December 05, 1889; b. March 13, 1871, Pendleton County, Kentucky; d. December 04, 1944, Falmouth, Kentucky.

16. SARAH ELIZABETH⁴ GLAVE (*WILLIAM BELL³, MATTHEW² GLAVES, JR., MATTHEW¹*) was born January 24, 1832 in Cynthiana, Kentucky, and died after 1857. She married W. W. GODDARD January 29, 1857 in Harrison County, Kentucky. He was born before 1839 most likely in Kenton County, Kentucky, and died after 1857.

Notes for SARAH ELIZABETH GLAVE:

The only known references to Sarah are the 1850 census and the announcement of her marriage that appeared in the *Cynthiana News*.

Child of SARAH GLAVE and W. GODDARD is:

- i. GLAVE⁵ GODDARD, b. after 1857.

Notes for GLAVE GODDARD:

The following is the only reference to Glave found so far: "*Glave Goddard and H. L. Mcelroy sold to L. Miller of Marysville, Missouri, their yearling Costwold ewes at \$1 7.50 per head.*"

Harrodsburg Observer. Friday, April 9, 1880

Fifth Generation

17. JAMES HARVEY⁵ GLAVES (*DAVID NEWTON⁴, MICHAEL³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born December 12, 1848 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died March 17, 1917 in Labelle Township, Lewis County, Missouri. He married ELIZA ELLEN COPPELL, "ELLA" March 14, 1878 in Lewis County, Missouri, daughter of JOHN COPPELL and MARY HOOK. She was born April 14, 1856 in West Union, Adams County, Ohio, and died February 22, 1944 in Labelle Township, Lewis Co. Missouri.

Notes for JAMES HARVEY GLAVES:

James appears in the 1910 Lewis County Census with his wife and parents. No children are listed.

Children of JAMES GLAVES and ELIZA COPPELL are:

- i. ANNA⁶ GLAVES, b. March 10, 1879, Labelle Township, Lewis County, Missouri; d. June 10, 1899.
- ii. BESSIE GLAVES, b. December 22, 1880, Labelle Township, Lewis County, Missouri; d. January 17, 1884, Labelle Township, Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for BESSIE GLAVES:

Bessie died at 3 years of age and is buried in the Mt. Olivet Cemetery, Salem Township, Lewis County, Missouri.

- iii. SUSIE MAY GLAVES, b. July 22, 1884, Labelle Township, Lewis County, Missouri; d. August 10, 1908; m. UNKNOWN, April 1903.

Notes for SUSIE MAY GLAVES:

Not sure of the source of Susie's marriage date. More research needed here.

- iv. MARIAN ESTELLA GLAVES, b. July 20, 1887, Labelle Township, Lewis County, Missouri; d. June 26, 1984, St. Louis, Missouri; m. THOMAS E. WILSON, December 12, 1905.

18. ELIZABETH J.⁵ GLAVES, "JENNIE" (*DAVID NEWTON⁴, MICHAEL³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born Between 1851 - 1861 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died 1936 in Lewis County, Missouri. She married ELMER BURK August 27, 1879 in Lewis County, Missouri. He was born 1856, and died 1935 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for ELIZABETH J. GLAVES, "JENNIE":

Jennie is listed as living with her brother David J. in 1900 in Lewis County. It is not known where her husband, Elmer Burk was, since his gravestone says he didn't die until 1935. Elizabeth is also listed in both the 1910 & 1920 Lewis County, Missouri Census as living with her brother Robert Graham Glaves.

Elizabeth and Elmer are buried in the Lewistown Cemetery and share the same headstone. A daughter, Naomi is also buried there and appears to have died young in 1890. No birth date is given.

Child of ELIZABETH GLAVES and ELMER BURK is:

- i. NAOMI⁶ BURK, b. After 1880; d. 1890, Lewiston Township, Lewis County, Missouri.

19. JOHN NEWTON⁵ GLAVES (*DAVID NEWTON⁴, MICHAEL³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born September 28, 1853 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died February 11, 1933 in Lewis County, Missouri. He married MARY ELIZABETH COOPER April 25, 1885. She was born April 1863 in Ohio, and died 1909 in Missouri.

Notes for JOHN NEWTON GLAVES:

John is listed in the *International Genealogical Index* as marrying "Lizzie Cople", the same spouse as another Glaves. The 1900 Lewis County, Missouri Census clears this up. The 1910 Census shows John as a widower with Edith still at home.

Child of JOHN GLAVES and MARY COOPER is:

- i. EDITH VIRGINIA⁶ GLAVES, b. June 1889, Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for EDITH VIRGINIA GLAVES:

Edith V. Glaves may be "*Virgie Glaves*" listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. Virgie was born in 1899, same year as Edith and died in

California in 1980. If this is the same person, her Social Security account was still listed in her maiden name at the time of her death.

20. WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵ GLAVES (*DAVID NEWTON⁴, MICHAEL³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born July 03, 1857 in La Grange Township, Lewis County, Missouri, and died after 1920 most likely in California. He married ANNIE ROSALIE JOHNSTON before 1897, daughter of ELISHA JOHNSTON. She was born about 1870 in Carroll County, Missouri, and died after 1920 in Missouri.

Notes for WILLIAM MICHAEL GLAVES:

It appears that William adopted Leona Gladys Glaves, daughter of Michael W. and Posie ? - Glaves sometime after 1900 and before 1910. He is also listed in the 1910 Lewis County Census and the 1920 Fresno California Census.

Biographical Sketch of William Michael Glaves

"WILLIAM MICHAEL GLAVES -- A successful and prominent farmer of Fresno County who enjoyed an equally enviable reputation as an agriculturist in Missouri, is William Michael Glaves, who has one of the finest farm residences in Fresno County outside of Fresno City. He was born near La Grange, Lewis County, MO, on July 3, 1857, the son of David N. Glaves, who was born near Falmouth, KY, in 1819. Grandfather Michael Glaves was a major in the War of 1812, and afterwards, while major at a general muster in 1823, was accidentally killed through being thrown from his horse. The Glaves family came from Virginia to Kentucky as pioneers of Scotch-Irish descent; the father was a farmer in Kentucky and married Nancy A. Wallace, also a native of Kentucky. Grandfather Graham Wallace was of Scotch de-scent and moved from Kentucky to Missouri; the mother was a cousin of General Lew Wallace. The father moved to Lewis County, MO, in the spring of 1857, and bought a farm there; and he died on August 16, 1888. The mother died at the old home in 1901. She had seven children, and William Michael was the fifth in the order of birth. James H. died at La Belle, Mo., on March 18, 1917; Elizabeth J. resides at La Belle; John N. is in Lewiston. Lewis County, MO, Martha, now Mrs. Joseph Carman, is at the same place; as is also Robert G. and D. G. Glaves is at the old home at Ewing.

Reared on a farm William attended the public schools and the Christian University of Canton, MO, and then remained home to engage in farming. He rented land and went in for grain and stock; and he got such a successful start that he was able to buy a farm seven miles south of Lewiston. Later he bought another farm and had cattle and hogs, and he leased still other farmlands. He became a large feeder of cattle and hogs, and shipped to St. Louis and Chicago; he also went in for raising horses and mules. When he started, he and his brother rented sixty acres of land and began to feed hogs. He bought hogs at four cents a pound and made the weight 270; and he sold at six and a half and seven cents a pound, and was successful. The following year they rented seventy acres, and at the end of two years bought 160 acres. They fed two loads of cattle and 130 hogs the first season and after nine years of partnership, they dissolved.

In 1914, Mr. Glaves traded his home place for forty acres at Tranquillity and property in Fresno, CA, and came to Kerman; and later he traded 160 acres for eighty acres in Empire devoted to alfalfa. He engaged in stock raising and set out forty-two and a half acres in Thompson seedless, for which he paid \$14,600. He improved it, and in 1918 sold it at good profit.

Mr. Graves still owns property in Fresno. In 1918 he bought for a home his present place, twenty acres at the corner of Shields and Thompson avenues, and set out much of it to Thompson seedless grapes and he built his handsome residence in Mission style, and made it one of the finest residences in this section.

At La Belle, MO, Mr. Graves was married to Miss Annie Rosalie Johnston, a native of Carroll County, MO, and the daughter of Elisha Johnston, who was born in Ohio. When thirteen he came to Missouri and served in the Union Army during the Civil War; then he came to California, where he was a grain farmer near Monmouth. After fifteen years he returned to Missouri, and lived there about twelve years; then he came to California and to Phoenix, AZ, and on July 22, 1918, he died at Oakland. He married Mary J. Walker, a native of Ohio, who now resides in Stockton. In all these years he made four different trips to California and spent the winters here.

Mrs. Graves was educated in the Monmouth public schools and attended an academy at Eldon. Seven children were born to this favored couple, and of these six are living, Viola Mary having died when she was four months old. The others are; Leona Gladys, who married Wilhelm Hansen on June 1, 1919, and resides in Kerman; Doris Elizabeth, who attends the Kerman high school; Robert Wallace; Vera Irene; William Michael, Jr.; and Mildred Lucile. The family attends the Baptist Church; and in matters of national politics, Mr. Graves is a Socialist. He is a member of the California Associated Raisin Company and is a supporter of all public enterprises that help build up the county. He was a member of the Grange in Missouri, also of the Farmers' Alliance there."

The History of Fresno County, California

Children of WILLIAM GLAVES and ANNIE JOHNSTON are:

- i. VIOLA MARY⁶ GLAVES, b. May 07, 1897, Lewis County, Missouri; d. September 09, 1897, Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for VIOLA MARY GLAVES:

Viola is buried in the Mt. Olivet Cemetery, Salem Township, Lewis County Missouri. The marker states she is the daughter of "WM & AR".

- ii. LEONA GLADYS GLAVES, b. January 1899, Lewis County, Missouri; d. after 1920; m. WILHELM HANSON, June 01, 1919; b. about 1895.

Notes for LEONA GLADYS GLAVES:

Leona was the daughter of Michael W. and Posie Unknown. She is listed as living with them in 1900. In the 1910 Lewis County Census and the 1920 Fresno, California Census she is listed as the daughter of William Michael Graves and probably was adopted.

- iii. DORIS ELIZABETH GLAVES, b. May 13, 1903; d. October 09, 1993, Modesto, California.

Notes for DORIS ELIZABETH GLAVES:

Doris is listed in the *Social Security Death Index* as dying in Modesto, California in 1993. Her card was issued in California. The account listed her at the time of her death under her maiden name so she may have never married.

- iv. MILDRED LUCILLE GLAVES, b. about 1905.
- v. ROBERT WALLACE GLAVES, b. 1905.
- vi. VERA IRENE GLAVES, b. 1908.
- vii. WILLIAM MICHAEL GLAVES, JR., b. about 1910, Missouri or California.

Notes for WILLIAM MICHAEL GLAVES, JR.:

This may be the William Glaves (1904-1970) who died in El Dorado, Kansas, of unknown heritage. If this were the same person, it would be an odd coincidence that William Michael came to Butler County, Kansas. William Michael's father, William Sr. (1857-after 1918) moved his family from Missouri to Fresno, California in 1914.

William Sr's. 2nd cousin, James (1851-1922), came to Butler County, Kansas in 1878 and raised his family there. To date, no connection has been made between this individual and James' family. The only record of the other William is in the *Social Security Death Index*. He is listed as receiving his card in Kansas. It is also listed as his residence at the time of his death in 1970.

This is a fairly common first name in the family and may not be the same person.

21. ROBERT GRAHAM⁵ GLAVES (*DAVID NEWTON⁴, MICHAEL³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born April 06, 1859 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died October 04, 1940 in Lewis County, Missouri. He married SALLIE P. TURNER December 24, 1884, daughter of JOHN TURNER and MARTHA SMITH. She was born March 1862 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died 1904 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for ROBERT GRAHAM GLAVES:

Biographical Sketch of Robert Graham Glaves

"ROBERT G. GLAVES is a farmer and stock raiser. He was born April 6, 1859, in this county, the sixth of seven children of D.N. and Nancy (Wallace) Glaves, the former of Scotch-Irish ancestry, born in Pendleton County, in 1821. The grandfather, Michael, was a Virginian, the son of Michael Sr., a native of Ireland. The younger Michael went to Kentucky, where he married and had two children. He was accidentally killed by a horse, when D.N. the father, was about eighteen months old. The father was meagerly educated, and was married in December of 1847.

In 1857, he came to this county, and since 1861 has lived on his present farm, which embraces 360 acres. Both parents are Baptists.

Our subject attended La Grange College for one term, and was married December 24, 1884. His wife Sallie T., is the daughter of John and Martha Turner, and a native of this county. He has since lived on his present farm which includes 160 acres on Oyster Prairie. He is a thorough businessman and has engaged largely in stock raising. He voted for Gen. Hancock, the candidate of his party. He and his wife are Baptists. The grandfather was a lieutenant in the war of 1812, and his sword and watch are in the possession of the family of the father D.N. The watch served as a time piece for two generations."

The History of Lewis, Clark and Scotland Counties

Sallie appears to be related to Lizzie Turner (but not listed as a sister) who married James Glaves, Robert's brother. There is a second Robert G. Glaves born about the same

time that is the son of David N. Glaves. The second cousins both lived in Lewis County Missouri. There is no definite information to identify which Robert really married Sallie.

Robert and Sallie are buried in the Lewistown Cemetery sharing the same marker.

Child of ROBERT GLAVES and SALLIE TURNER is:

44. i. LLOYD N.⁶ GLAVES, b. July 22, 1890, Lewis County, Missouri; d. February 1981, Missouri.

22. JAMES⁵ GLAVES (*WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 01, 1851 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died January 14, 1922 in Douglass, Kansas. He married ELIZABETH JANE TURNER, "LIZZIE" November 21, 1875 in Lewis County, Missouri, daughter of JOHN TURNER and MARTHA SMITH. She was born July 30, 1857 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died January 03, 1925 in Canton, Missouri.

Notes for JAMES GLAVES:

James is the son of William M. Glaves. He was born in Kentucky and made the trek with the family to Lewis County, Missouri when he was about four years old.

There is little documentation of James early life. He and Lizzie (Turner) Glaves appear in the 1880 Kansas Census listing the couple as well as their two oldest sons, John William and Frank. Also listed, as a border living with them is a J.M. Turner (24), most likely Lizzie's brother.

The 1900 Census finds them still living in Butler County. Their third son, Everett, is also listed but John William and Frank have married and moved out by then.

Their granddaughter, Alma Warren remembered that Lizzie had a mean streak and smoked a pipe.



James and Elizabeth Turner-Glaves (date of photograph is unknown)

Kansas Migration

James and "Lizzie" Graves moved to Butler County, Kansas from Lewis County, Missouri between 1878 and '80. James claimed to be tired of being flooded out by the Mississippi River. They originally settled in the Latham area before moving to the Douglass area.

"Douglass townsite was laid out in an area which has four streams within two miles of town. Pioneers took claims in the rich valley lands of these waterways. An early day writer stated the abundance of trees along the four streams was not equaled when journeying west until the traveler reached the Rocky Mountains. Pecan, walnut, hickory, oak, ash, elm sycamore and hackberry were some of the kinds of trees which were great in size, when settlers first came. Then it was said, "in all of Kansas no healthier or more beautiful place could be found for a townsite." Douglass was first called the Gem City of the Walnut Valley".

The area upon which Douglass was laid out had been looked over prior to the beginning of settlement in 1868. The acres Joseph Douglass chose for his claim are the ones upon which he had the city platted by S.L. Shotwell, December 17, 1869. Joseph Douglass was a distinguished soldier of the Union Army. He was a member of the Eighth New York Cavalry. At Fort Zarah, Kansas, he met Sam Shaff, a distant relative, hunter and scout. In April 1868, Douglass and Shaff pitched a tent on the bank of the Walnut west of town. Increasing migration made them realize a town should be started. The townsite was: a gently sloping piece of ground in the big bend of the beautiful Walnut," an early writer states.

For a number of years before Joseph Douglass laid out his townsite a Texas cattle trail crossed the Walnut River about a mile north of the present day town. Great herds of cattle were driven from Texas ranges to Kansas railheads. Many men who drove the cattle were too dishonest and reckless to live in a settled society. The Civil War and border warfare had trained some men to violence. Rustlers, thieves, and wild characters came and went in the Douglass area. Those who were suspect were in danger of being shot down. The situation gave rise to the formation of the Vigilance Committee to protect Douglass citizens. Vigilantes prepared the "Vigilante Manifesto". They hung four horse thieves the evening of December 2, 1870. The names of the vigilantes who did the hanging constitute a well guarded secret for over 100 years." *The Douglass Story*

Obituary of James Graves

"James Graves was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky, January 1, 1851. When still a baby, he moved with his parents to Lewis County, Missouri where on November 21, 1875 he was united in marriage to Miss Lizzie Turner. In 1878 they moved to Kansas settling near Latham, later coming to the Waverly neighborhood residing there and in Douglass until his death on January 14th. Three sons were born to them J.W., J.F. and E.N. who with their mother, 11 grandchildren and 1 great grandson survive. He united with the Baptist Church when a young man. All who knew him knew his worth - honest, sober, industrious man. Funeral services were held at the home, Sunday afternoon, January 15th at 2 o'clock. After that he was laid to rest in the Douglass Cemetery."

Obituary of Elizabeth J. Turner-Glaves

"Mrs. Elizabeth J. Glaves died suddenly at the home of her sister, at Canton, Missouri, last Saturday noon. She had been enjoying fair health and some weeks ago left her home in Douglass to spend the winter among relatives and former friends in Northeast Missouri.

Upon receiving the sad message of her death, her son, J.W. Glaves, left that same evening for Canton, Missouri and last Tuesday morning arrived here with the body. A brother of the deceased also came. The funeral was held at her late home Wednesday afternoon, the services being conducted by Reverend Watts. Very many friends and aquanitenances from the town and the country gathered to pay a tribute of respect to a most worthy mother.

Elizabeth J. Turner was born in Lewis County, Missouri July 30, 1857, and died in Canton, Missouri January 3, 1925 being at the time of her death 67 years, 5 months, and 3 days old. She was united in marriage to James Glaves of Lewis County, Missouri in November 1875. To them were born 3 sons, William, Frank and Everett.

Mr. & Mrs. Glaves moved from Missouri to Kansas, 2 years after their marriage and lived in the country east of Douglass until buying property in town and moving here. Her husband died January 14, 1922.

While still in her girlhood she professed faith in Jesus and united with the Baptist Church.

She leaves to mourn her departure two brothers, two sisters, three sons, eleven grandchildren, four great-grandchildren and a large circle of friends and acquaintances."

Children of JAMES GLAVES and ELIZABETH TURNER are:

45. i. JOHN WILLIAM⁶ GLAVES, "WILL", b. September 11, 1876, Lewis County, Missouri; d. September 16, 1959, Douglass, Kansas.
46. ii. JAMES FRANKLIN GLAVES, "FRANK", b. February 1878, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 1952, Oregon.
47. iii. EVERETT NEWTON GLAVES, b. October 26, 1887, Kansas; d. December 01, 1937, Douglass, Kansas.

23. WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵ GLAVES, JR. (*WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born September 09, 1857 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died after 1920 in Most likely California. He married MARY EMMA TRUE January 31, 1884, daughter of SIMON TRUE and KATIE MUIR. She was born May 16, 1864 in Knox County, Missouri, and died October 02, 1931 in Fresno, California.

Notes for WILLIAM MICHAEL GLAVES, JR.:

Biographical Sketch of William M. Glaves

"WILLIAM M. GLAVES, merchant, was born in Lewis County, September 9, 1858, the son of William M. and Mary A. (Wallace) Glaves, the former born in 1820, in Pendleton County, Ky., where he married in 1846. In 1851 he came to this county, and finally became owner of 560 acres of land, and died in August 1881, as a prominent citizen. The mother, born in the above county in Kentucky, in 1827, has had eleven children. Our subject, the seventh, was educated at La Grange College, and lived at home

until twenty-three years of age. January 31, 1884, he married Emma, a daughter of Walton True, and born in Knox County, Mo., in May 1865. Their only child, Elbert V., was born February 14, 1885. Since April 1884, our subject has been a merchant at Monticello, the only one in the place, and has met with marked success. He is a Democrat and first voted for Hancock. He has been a steward and superintendent of Sunday schools in the Methodist Episcopal Church, serving four years in the latter position. His wife is a member of the same church."

The History of Lewis, Clark and Scotland Counties

In 1910 William and his family had moved to Lasalle County, Texas where he had a farm. He appears in 1910 Census there with his wife and four children. His biography lists only one child and more research is needed here, as there were several individuals in Lewis County by the same name.

Sometime before 1920 he moved his family to Fresno, California. His two granddaughters (daughters of Meeka and Nancy) living with him in 1920, were born in Texas.

William's vital statistics come from California Death Records.

Emma is listed as being buried at Belmont Memorial Park, no location given.

Children of WILLIAM GLAVES and MARY TRUE are:

- i. ELBERT VALENTINE⁶ GLAVES, b. February 14, 1885, Lewis County, Missouri; d. March 23, 1951, Fresno County, California; m. CARRIE FERGUSON.
48. ii. NANCY VIOLA GLAVES, "NANNIE", b. June 23, 1887, Lewis County, Missouri; d. after 1920.
- iii. JESSE GLAVES, b. 1889, Monticello, Missouri; d. July 24, 1889, Monticello, Missouri; m. J.M. FISHBACK.

Notes for JESSE GLAVES:

Unsure where this information comes from. Jesse's birth and death dates are in conflict with reports of a spouse. More work needed here.

- iv. MILDRED GLAVES, b. about 1890; m. R.S. GARNETT.
49. v. MEEKA GLAVES, b. November 14, 1890, Lewis County, Missouri; d. after 1920.
50. vi. HARRY L GLAVES, b. April 05, 1899, Lewis County, Missouri; d. September 13, 1972, Visalia, Tulare County, California.
- vii. JAMES W. GLAVES, b. June 04, 1902, Missouri; d. June 20, 1972, Modesto, Stanislaus County, California.

Notes for JAMES W. GLAVES:

James' vital statistics come from *California Death Records*. His Social Security card was issued in California.

- viii. HAZEL M. GLAVES, b. about 1905.

24. ROBERT WALLACE⁵ GLAVES (*WILLIAM M*⁴, *THOMAS TURK*³, *MATTHEW*², *MATTHEW*¹) was born January 27, 1865 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died June 26, 1910 in Tolona, Missouri. He married MARY RACHEL RICHARDSON, "MOLLIE" January 15, 1891. She was born January 06, 1872 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died December 24, 1953 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for ROBERT WALLACE GLAVES:

Robert was a merchant, running a store in the village of Tolona, Missouri until his death at the age of 45. Shortly after his death an obituary appeared in the Canton newspaper authored by someone named C.I. Hoyt. He may have been the minister that officiated at Robert's funeral service. It is included here in its entirety.

Obituary of Robert W. Graves

"In Lewis Co.; about three miles east of Lewistown, on Jan, 27, 1865 Robert W. Graves was born. He lived on the farm of his father until he was a young man. During these years the great principles of life were instilled in him and they never left him. He learned lessons when a boy that became his success, the rude side of life never became prominent in his living.

It was during these tender years of his youth he found the secret of success, a Christian life, and at 12 years of age he gave himself to Christ and never seen the day he could turn Him down for "Wild Oats." Bro. Graves lived his life louder than he talked it, and other people talked for him. He loved men and their souls; he loved the children and gave years of his life as a Sunday school Superintendent and teacher leading the in God's Word. He is loyal to his church, not being able to attend very often, yet he never forgot.

He was married on January 15, 1891 twenty six years of age to Miss Mollie Richardson. They moved to Tolona and run a store until his death at the village. There were born four children to them, of which three are living. Bro. Graves health failed him, and his physician advised him to take a trip, and in May he started for Texas. To impress what I have written, just before leaving he wanted his brothers to come in and they would invoke God's blessings on his family before he left, and they could not go so he called in an old friend of his and they had family prayers. He went to Texas but his condition was such a change of climate could not reach or check, hence he got worse and on June 26, 1910 he passed away being 45, years 4 months and 29 days.

After the physician told him he could not live any longer, he said, "I hate to leave my family but Thy will be done" and then he said, "There is not a cloud in my way" and died as triumphantly as Paul, from the prison, or Moses from Mount Pesgar Heights.

There ends the life of this godly man and if I was to write a biography, I would say, he was a Christian man, a good husband, a good father and a good citizen, and since he is gone from us not to return I would exhort his family, brothers and friends to go to him.

The funeral services were conducted at the M.E. church South, Lewistown, Mo. There was a large congregation assembled and it was one of the most heart rendering services your servant ever held or attended. May you find comfort in his great life and triumphant death, and remember your friends in deep sympathy with you. He was buried in the Lewistown cemetery.

Oh where will such a man appear?

In a mansion bright and fair?

Yes, where there is neither pain nor tear.

And free from all worry and care.

Gone to God's house to dwell.

Gone to join the angel chorus so Farewell.

C.I. Hoyt"

Robert and Mollie are buried in the Lewistown Cemetery sharing the same marker.

Children of ROBERT GLAVES and MARY RICHARDSON are:

- i. ELSIE MAY⁶ GLAVES, b. June 1893, Tolona, Lewis County, Missouri; d. October 24, 1976, Tucson, Arizona; m. LEVI JOSEPH AUSTIN; b. Carthage, Illinois; d. January 1957, Charlotte, Arkansas.
- ii. EDYTH PAULINE GLAVES, b. September 1894, Tolona, Lewis County, Missouri; d. May 18, 1977, Galesburg, Knox County, Illinois; m. HARRY EARL HATFIELD.
- iii. MARY FANNIE GLAVES, b. May 1900, Tolona, Lewis County, Missouri; d. October 14, 1975, Kirksville, Missouri; m. HENRY MELVIN BRONSON; b. Forest Springs, Missouri; d. March 07, 1964, Lewis County, Missouri.
- iv. INFANT SON GLAVES, b. September 05, 1891, Lewis County, Missouri; d. December 07, 1891, Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for INFANT SON GLAVES:

He is buried in the Piner Cemetery, Dickerson Township, in Lewis County, Missouri.

25. MATTHEW⁵ GLAVES (*WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born April 07, 1868 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died March 19, 1941 in Fresno County, California. He married ELMIRA BARKER before 1895. She was born January 09, 1875 in Illinois, and died January 07, 1940 in Fresno County, California.

Notes for MATTHEW GLAVES:

Matthew and Elmira's vital statistics come from *California Death Records*. His connection to this family is through his Mother's maiden name appearing in the death record. Matthew appears in the 1900 Census for Lewis County, Missouri.

Child of MATTHEW GLAVES and ELMIRA BARKER is:

- i. GRACE⁶ GLAVES, b. January 1895, Missouri; d. October 08, 1927, Fresno, California; m. JOHN B. GARNETT, 1912.

26. ELMORE C.⁵ GLAVES (*WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born March 24, 1872 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died November 1952 in Lewis County, Missouri. He married NETTIE ELIZABETH THROCKMORTON December 26, 1893 in Missouri, daughter of SAMUEL THROCKMORTON and MARY BURFORD. She was born October 26, 1876 in Missouri, and died 1955 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for ELMORE C. GLAVES:

Elmore is listed in the 1900 Census for Lewis County, Missouri. Living with him is a "*Mary Glaves*", born in 1827. This would be the wife of William M. Glaves, most likely his grandmother.

Elmore and Nettie are buried in the Lewistown Cemetery sharing the same marker.

Children of ELMORE GLAVES and NETTIE THROCKMORTON are:

51. i. HOMER HORATIO⁶ GLAVES, b. July 30, 1895, Lewis County, Missouri; d. April 09, 1979, La Belle, Missouri.
- ii. MARY VIVIAN GLAVES, b. July 25, 1897, Lewis County, Missouri; d. after 1979; m. ROBERT BELL THRELKELD, December 16, 1922; b. January 22, 1899.

Notes for MARY VIVIAN GLAVES:

"*M. Vivian Glaves*" is listed as a student at the Gem City Business College, Quincy, Illinois in 1924.

52. iii. MABEL LYNNE GLAVES, b. June 05, 1902, Lewis County, Missouri; d. After 1979.
53. iv. HUGH THROCKMORTON GLAVES, b. February 24, 1905; d. August 1982, Lincoln, Nebraska.
- v. WILLIAM RAYMOND GLAVES, b. July 28, 1907, Lewis County, Missouri; d. May 20, 1979, Franklin, Kentucky; m. ANN HAYES.

Notes for WILLIAM RAYMOND GLAVES:

Raymond is listed in the Social Security Death Index. His card was issued in District of Columbia.

- vi. REBA GLAVES, b. January 15, 1910.
- vii. RUBY GLAVES, b. January 15, 1910; d. January 1998; m. LON TAYLOR, June 1930.

Notes for RUBY GLAVES:

Ruby's obituary appeared in newspapers in Lewistown, Missouri and Atchison and Topeka, Kansas. The dates given for publication appear to be January of 1998. She is listed as being 87 at the time of her death, which is consistent with this date. This author does not have a copy of these obituaries.

- viii. GENEVA GLAVES, b. March 13, 1911; d. after 1979; m. GLEN NIGHTENGALE.

27. JOHN THOMAS⁵ GLAVES, "HOOKER" (*JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born May 20, 1860 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died June 16, 1899 in Monticello, Missouri. He married MARTHA ELLEN ENGLISH, "MATTIE" November 25, 1881 in Lewis County, Missouri, daughter of WOLFORD ENGLISH and SALLY UNKNOWN. She was born February 1862 in Missouri, and died 1932 in Kenosha, Wisconsin.

Notes for JOHN THOMAS GLAVES, "HOOKER":

A Terrible Accident

"Last Friday afternoon at about 5 o'clock, Hooker Glaves, employed in the grist mill at Monticello, in shifting a belt from one pulley to another was caught on the shafting and was whirled around with the revolution of the shaft receiving injuries from which he survived only about an hour and never regaining consciousness. When picked up from the floor it was thought that he was dead. Aid was quickly summoned and on making an examination it was found that both legs and one arm was broken, his skull fractured and internal injuries sustained which could not but end fatally. Mr. Glaves was 42 years of age, was born and raised in this county, being the oldest son of Jas. Glaves of near Lewistown. He leaves a wife and seven children besides a large circle of relatives and friends to mourn his unfortunate death. He was highly respected by all who knew him."

John is buried with his parents in the Lewistown Cemetery. It is not known if Mattie remarried.

Much of the information on the Family Group comes from the 1900 Lewis County, Missouri Census where Mattie and a number of her children appear.

Children of JOHN GLAVES and MARTHA ENGLISH are:

- i. EMMA L.⁶ GLAVES, b. September 1882, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 1943; m. (1) TEBO SMITH; m. (2) WIRT PETERSON.
54. ii. LILLIE MAE GLAVES, b. July 1884, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 1944.
55. iii. OLIVIA A. GLAVES, b. November 1886, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 1952.
56. iv. FANNIE R. GLAVES, b. June 1889, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 1962.
 - v. ROBERT S. GLAVES, b. February 1894, Lewis County, Missouri; d. after 1963.
57. vi. CECIL R. GLAVES, b. February 26, 1894, Lewis County, Missouri; d. November 13, 1963, Chicago, Illinois.
58. vii. VIRGIL GLAVES, b. October 20, 1896, Lewis County, Missouri; d. January 1976, St. Louis, Missouri.
- viii. JOHN THOMAS GLAVES, JR., b. June 1899, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 1938, Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for JOHN THOMAS GLAVES, JR.:

John Thomas is buried in the Lewiston Cemetery and shares a headstone with Emma Lee Glaves. Emma appears to be John's oldest sister. She was 17 years older than John.

- ix. FRANKIE GLAVES, b. before 1899, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 1923.

28. MARY ANGELINE⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born October 10, 1863 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died July 12, 1936. She married POLONZO NAPOLEON DAY March 11, 1883 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Children of MARY GLAVES and POLONZO DAY are:

- i. CLAUDE THOMAS⁶ DAY.
- ii. JAMES WILLIAM DAY, b. December 17, 1883, Lewiston, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 1970, Lewiston, Lewis County, Missouri; m. DORA WILLIAMS, April 20, 1911, Lewiston, Lewis County, Missouri.
- iii. CLARENCE VIVIAN DAY, b. May 18, 1886, Lewiston, Lewis County, Missouri; d. February 10, 1958, Monticello, Lewis County, Missouri; m. FANNIE TURNER, January 31, 1909, Lewiston, Lewis County, Missouri.
- iv. ALPHA LEE DAY, b. December 03, 1891, Lewiston, Lewis County, Missouri; d. January 06, 1970, Lewiston, Lewis County, Missouri; m. (1) ERNEST OVERTON, January 01, 1909; m. (2) ALEX STEPHENSON, June 15, 1921, Hanibal, Missouri.
- v. MARY ANGELINA DAY, b. August 31, 1900, Lewiston, Lewis County, Missouri; m. JACOB HENRY HETZLER, October 08, 1919, Labelle, Lewis County, Missouri.

29. WILLIAM EDWIN⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born October 27, 1865 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died April 22, 1931 in Canton, Missouri. He married (1) CROMARTIE GERTRUDE WHITE December 24, 1890 in Missouri. She was born October 22, 1869 in Scotland County, Missouri, and died June 28, 1920 in

Lewis County, Missouri. He married (2) IDA ZIMMERMAN January 26, 1922 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for WILLIAM EDWIN GLAVES:

William and Cromartie are buried in the Lewistown Cemetery sharing the same marker.

Children of WILLIAM GLAVES and CROMARTIE WHITE are:

- i. JENNIE O.⁶ GLAVES, b. November 1892, Lewis County, Missouri.
59. ii. JAMES WILLIAM GLAVES, b. April 24, 1893, Lewis County, Missouri; d. July 04, 1951, Labelle, Lewis County, Missouri.
- iii. ELIZABETH SUE GLAVES, "LIZZIE", b. September 17, 1896, Lewis County, Missouri; d. May 08, 1969, Ft. Morgan, Colorado; m. FRANK BRIDGES.
- iv. LESTER H. GLAVES, b. about 1906, Lewis County, Missouri.

30. SARAH ELIZABETH⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 29, 1867 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died October 04, 1922 in Lewis County, Missouri. She married CHARLES LEE RODEFER January 18, 1888 in Missouri, son of JAMES RODEFER and ANNE WRIGHT. He was born December 29, 1866 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died December 04, 1930 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for SARAH ELIZABETH GLAVES:

Charles and Elizabeth share the same marker in the Lewistown Cemetery.

Children of SARAH GLAVES and CHARLES RODEFER are:

- i. ALBERT REN⁶ RODEFER, b. October 19, 1891, Lewis County, Missouri; d. November 11, 1934, San Diego, California.
- ii. OPAL OLIVIA RODEFER, b. April 17, 1895; d. June 02, 1966, San Diego, California.
- iii. LLOYD RODEFER, b. August 26, 1896, Lewis County, Missouri; d. June 13, 1969, San Diego, California.

31. EMMETT⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born March 07, 1870 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died November 02, 1951 in Lewis County, Missouri. He married ANNA LIZA BOWLS July 30, 1893, daughter of CHARLES BOWLS and DORINDA MARTIN. She was born May 22, 1873 in Lewistown, Missouri, and died January 27, 1962 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for EMMETT GLAVES:

Emmett's marriage is reported in the *International Genealogical Index*. He is listed in the 1900 Lewis County, Missouri Census.

Children of EMMETT GLAVES and ANNA BOWLS are:

- i. TOLLIE⁶ GLAVES, b. December 18, 1893, Lewis County, Missouri; d. February 20, 1987, San Diego, California; m. (1) BERTHA AMANDA DORSEY; b. November 01, 1890, Missouri; d. June 23, 1967, Los Angeles, California; m. (2) HARRIET TWAROG, September 28, 1968.

Notes for TOLLIE GLAVES:

A 1958 article in the local Lewis County, Missouri paper reports that Tollie would be the featured speaker at the Missouri chapter of the National League of Postmasters. The information contained below is from that article.

Tollie's career was with the air mail division of the Postal Service. He held positions in Chicago and Omaha during this time. The last several years of service found him as the assistant general superintendent of Air Mail service.

In 1954 he took the position of director of mails for Frontier Airlines. The article does not say where he lived at the time.

No records of any children born to this marriage have been found thus far. Tollie and Bertha's vital statistics come from *California Death Records*.

- ii. ABBIE GENEVA GLAVES, b. October 14, 1895, Lewis County, Missouri; d. After 1962; m. EDWARD BERNARD GEERS, October 18, 1915, Quincy, Illinois; b. April 29, 1896, Adams County, Illinois; d. October 19, 1969.
- iii. HALLIE GLAVES, b. August 23, 1898, Lewis County, Missouri; d. May 29, 1967; m. GEORGE BROKAMP.
- iv. OLLIE GLAVES, "JACK", b. December 07, 1901, Missouri; d. July 04, 1970, San Bernidino County, California; m. LEFA UNKNOWN.

Notes for OLLIE GLAVES, "JACK":

Ollie's birth and death information comes from Social Security records.

- v. FLORENCE GLAVES, b. about 1905; d. after 1962; m. MILTON RYAN.

Notes for FLORENCE GLAVES:

Florence graduated from Quincy High School in 1923 and attended the Gem City Business College (Quincy) in 1924. The only other reference to her is in her brother's obituary.

- vi. CHARLES WILLARD GLAVES, b. April 14, 1909, Lewis County, Missouri; d. October 01, 1982, Quincy, Illinois; m. MARY J. MARSHALL, December 24, 1944, Hollywood, California; b. June 29, 1913, Quincy, Illinois; d. August 23, 1995, Quincy, Illinois.

Notes for CHARLES WILLARD GLAVES:

Charles lived most of his life in Quincy, Illinois. The only occupation listed in his obituary is that of a security guard. It also states that he was a member of the First Christian Church. Charles and Mary had no children.

32. ROBERT CHRISTIE⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born December 27, 1871 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died January 15, 1947 in Lewis County, Missouri. He married MARY ALICE HUBBARD June 17, 1896, daughter of STEPHEN HUBBARD and MARTHA UNKNOWN. She was born June 11, 1876 in Quincy, Illinois, and died December 23, 1949 in Toledo, Ohio.

Notes for ROBERT CHRISTIE GLAVES:

Obituary of Robert Christie Glaves

"ROBERT CHRISTIE GLAVES, son of James Ren and Olivia N. Glaves was born near Lewistown, Dec. 27, 1871 and passed away at the home of his daughter, Jan. 15, 1947 at the age of 75 years and 19 days. Early in his life he united with the Christian church at Lewistown where his membership remained until his death.

Mr. Glaves grew to manhood in the Lewistown vicinity and married Alice Hubbard on June 17, 1896. To this union two children were born, Archie H. of Toledo, Ohio and Charlotte Dyer of Lewistown.

He is preceded in death by five of his brothers and three sisters. Besides the widow and two children he is survived by a nephew, Frank Hubbard of Dewitt, Iowa who was reared by the family from the age of 9 to manhood; five grandchildren, Mary, Robert and Margaret Dyer of Lewistown and Elizabeth and Dick Glaves of Toledo, O.; five brothers, Emmett of Quincy, Ill., Charley of Eugene, Ore, Albert of Los Angeles, Calif.; Arch of Porterville, Calif. and Frank of Lewistown; one sister, Mrs. Daisy Wilson of Lewistown and many nieces, nephews and other relatives.

Mr. Glaves lived his entire life in Lewis County being engaged in farming near Lewistown for 50 years. Having been a breeder of Hereford cattle for nearly 40 years, he had many friends among the cattle breeders throughout the corn belt states.

Mr. Glaves attended many national gatherings of Hereford breeders and at least three times brought home the national grand champion prize on his exhibits. His enthusiastic interest in the breeding of superior Herefords was a real contribution to production of better beef animals all over the nation. Hereford cattle were not Mr. Glaves only interest in fine livestock. At one time he was owner and trainer of some of the best horses in the state. He was also one of the most progressive farmers of his day and was always first in his community to adopt new methods and machinery in operating his farm."

Robert and Alice are buried in the Lewistown Cemetery sharing the same marker.

Obituary of Mary Alice Hubbard-Glaves

"Mary Alice Ann Hubbard was born in Quincy, Adams County, Illinois, on June 11, 1876 and passed away Dec. 23, 1949 at the Roche Memorial hospital in Toledo, Ohio.

She was the third of five children born to Stephen B. and Martha F. Hubbard. In 1881 the family moved from Quincy to Lewis County where most of her active life was spent. On June 17, 1896 she married to Robert C. Glaves. To this union two children were born.

In early childhood she joined the Methodist Church. For many years she was an active worker in the county and state organization of the Woman's Christian Temperance.

At one time she was a teacher in the public schools of Lewis County.

She was preceded in death by her husband, two sisters, one brother and two grandchildren. Surviving are the two children, Archie H. of Grand Forks, North Dakota, Mrs. Charlotte Dyer of Lewistown and a nephew, Frank Hubbard of DeWitt, Ia., who was also reared in the family from the age of nine to manhood. Others surviving are: five grandchildren, Mary, Robert and Margaret Dyer of Lewistown and Elizabeth and Dick (Glaves) of Grand Forks; one brother William Hubbard of Keokuk, Ia., a number of nieces, nephews and other relatives."

Children of ROBERT GLAVES and MARY HUBBARD are:

60. i. ARCHIE HUBBARD⁶ GLAVES, b. December 01, 1900, Lewis County, Missouri; d. 1992, Lenexa, Kansas.
61. ii. CHARLOTTE GLAVES, b. May 13, 1907; d. after 1992.

33. CHARLES NEWTON⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 04, 1874 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died March 26, 1954 in Portland, Oregon. He married SARAH EDITH IRWIN January 08, 1896 in Lewis County, Missouri. She was born November 1876 in Missouri, and died after 1954.

Notes for CHARLES NEWTON GLAVES:

Obituary of Charles Newton Glaves

"Funeral services were held at the Poole-Larsen Chapel in Portland Ore. On Monday, March 29 at 2:30 p.m. for Charles Newton Glaves, who passed away at the Portland hospital Friday, March 26, 1954, at the age of 80 years. He was born Jan. 4, 1874 at Lewistown, Mo. and is survived by his wife, Edith Irwin, whom he married Jan. 8, 1896 at Lewistown.

Besides his wife, Mr. Glaves is also survived by two daughters: Mrs. A. N. Armfield of Boston and Mrs. Martin Trosper of Eugene, Ore; one granddaughter, Mrs. Warren Brown of San Diego; three brothers, Frank of Lewistown, Mo., Arch of Porterville, Calif., and Albert of Los Angeles; one sister, Mrs. Daisy Wilson of Lewistown, Mo.

He was preceded in death by his grandson, Duane Trosper. The deceased was an employee of the Northern Pacific Railroad at Helena, Mont. and Spokane, Wash. from 1902 until retirement in 1939. He and his wife have been residents of Portland since 1940."

Charles and his family appear in the Lewis County Census in 1900.

Children of CHARLES GLAVES and SARAH IRWIN are:

- i. LAURA PEARL⁶ GLAVES, b. August 10, 1896, Lewis County, Missouri; m. ALLEN ARMFIELD, November 24, 1921; b. March 20, 1898, Washington.
62. ii. DAISY MAE GLAVES, b. December 17, 1897, Lewis County, Missouri.

34. NIMROD M.⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 27, 1875 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died April 04, 1912 in Lewis County, Missouri. He married KATHERINE LAVELLE 1901 in Canton, Lewis County, Missouri. She was born March 05, 1879, and died March 04, 1929 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for NIMROD M. GLAVES:

The 1900 Lewis County, Missouri Census finds Nimrod living alone. He is buried in the family plot in the Lewistown Cemetery. His wife, Katie Lavelle is buried with her family in the Irish Ridge Catholic Cemetery. It is not known why they are not buried together.

Children of NIMROD GLAVES and KATHERINE LAVELLE are:

- i. NIMROD⁶ GLAVES, JR., b. about 1900.

- ii. KATHERINE GLAVES, b. about 1904; d. April 04, 1917; m. UNKNOWN FOX, before 1917.

35. ALBERT C.⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN^A, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 10, 1878 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died October 12, 1956 in Los Angeles, California. He married (1) ELLA CLAY HARPER January 24, 1900 in El Paso, Texas, daughter of WILLIAM HARPER and OLIVIA PAYTON. She was born February 22, 1880 in El Paso, Texas, and died October 28, 1906 in Lewis County, Missouri. He married (2) LUCY HOWARD after 1906. She was born about 1870.

Notes for ALBERT C. GLAVES:

Albert is listed in the 1900 census for Lewis County, Missouri. Also listed are his wife and 3 undetermined individuals named Harper. This may be his wife's family. Needs more research.

Ella died in 1906 and Albert remarried to a woman named Lucy Howard. Lucy had a daughter by a previous marriage named Jewell. The 1910 Census finds them living in El Paso, Texas where Albert is a streetcar conductor.

Child of ALBERT GLAVES and ELLA HARPER is:

- i. JAMES REN⁶ GLAVES, b. November 19, 1901, Lewiston, Lewis County, Missouri; d. July 18, 1979, San Bernadino County, California; m. ELEANORA DOROTHY FLOSI, December 30, 1922, Las Cruces, New Mexico; b. October 19, 1903, Chicago, Illinois; d. July 17, 1994, Tuolumne County, California.

Notes for JAMES REN GLAVES:

James and Elanor's vital statistics come from *California Death Records*.

36. ALMA⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN^A, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 10, 1878 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died October 23, 1938. She married THOMAS A. PORTER November 21, 1900. He was born 1871, and died 1937 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Children of ALMA GLAVES and THOMAS PORTER are:

- i. ELLA OLIVE⁶ PORTER, b. September 01, 1903; m. JULIUS WARMING.
- ii. PIKE PORTER, b. September 01, 1903, Lewis County, Missouri; m. UNKNOWN CAREY.
- iii. ALBERTA PORTER, b. June 19, 1905.
- iv. THOMAS G. PORTER, b. September 08, 1906; d. September 12, 1909.

37. ARCHIE D.⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN^A, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 19, 1880 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died January 26, 1962 in Porterville, California. He married MARGUERITE MEEHAN. She was born August 28, 1885 in Illinois, and died May 30, 1960 in Porterville, Tulare County, California.

Notes for ARCHIE D. GLAVES:

Archie moved to Porterville, California in 1907. His obituary states that he was a rancher until his retirement. Archie and Marguerite are buried in the cemetery at St. Anne's Catholic Church in Porterville, California.

Child of ARCHIE GLAVES and MARGUERITE MEEHAN is:

63. i. CLIFFORD JAMES⁶ GLAVES, "PETE", b. August 27, 1915, Porterville, Tulare County, California; d. September 05, 1980, Porterville, Tulare County, California.

38. DAISY MARGARET⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born March 19, 1883 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died May 21, 1969 in Jefferson City, Missouri. She married JESSIE FALLUS WILSON February 20, 1901 in Lewis County, Missouri. He was born May 31, 1878 in Labelle, Lewis County, Missouri, and died August 19, 1965 in Lewiston, Lewis County, Missouri.

Children of DAISY GLAVES and JESSIE WILSON are:

- i. FRANK REN⁶ WILSON, b. December 25, 1901; m. EVE BERNARD, Detroit, Michigan.
- ii. MARTHA OLIVIA WILSON, b. October 18, 1904; m. WADE VEACH; b. December 04, 1901.
- iii. CHESTER CLAY WILSON, b. November 29, 1906; m. JOSEPHINE TAYLOR, Louisiana.
- iv. ELLIS WILSON, b. after 1901.

39. FRANCIS PRESTON⁵ GLAVES (*JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born June 14, 1886 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died March 10, 1968 in Lewiston, Missouri. He married IDA MAY WEST March 18, 1908. She was born November 20, 1885, and died August 03, 1956 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for FRANCIS PRESTON GLAVES:

Obituary of Francis Preston Glaves

"Funeral services for F.P. Glaves were held Tuesday, March 12, in Arnold's Funeral home in Lewistown with the Rev. C. Edwards Roberts and the Rev. William Larkin officiating.

Mr. Glaves died Sunday March 10, at his home after an illness of three years. Francis P. Glaves, the son of James and Olivia Walters Glaves, was born at Lewistown on June 14, 1886. He was united in marriage to Ida Mae West on March 18, 1908. He was a retired merchant.

Mr. Glaves was a member of the Christian Church and Lodge No. 494 AF and AM.

Survivors include three daughters, Mrs. Russell Bayne of Canton, and Mrs. Clifford Edwards and Mrs. Jay Heitman, both of St. Louis; two grandchildren; two great grandchildren; a sister Mrs. J.F. Wilson of Jefferson City; and other relatives. He is preceded in death by his wife; his parents; nine brothers and three sisters."

His date of death also appears in Social Security files. Frank and Ida are buried in the Lewistown Cemetery sharing the same marker.

Children of FRANCIS GLAVES and IDA WEST are:

- i. D. JEWELL⁶ GLAVES, b. May 20, 1909, Lewis County, Missouri; d. February 01, 1991, Missouri; m. RUSSELL BAYNE.

Notes for D. JEWELL GLAVES:

Jewell appears in her father's obituary under her married name.

The obituary for a "*Jewell Glaves Edwards*" appeared in the *Montgomery City Standard* (Missouri) in 1991. This would mean that she was married more than once. This author assumes this is the same individual and birth and death dates are derived from the extract of the obituary. Jewell's sister also married a man named Edwards.

- ii. RUBY E. GLAVES, b. about 1912, Lewis County, Missouri; m. CLIFFORD EDWARDS.
- iii. GRETA JANE GLAVES, b. about 1915, Lewis County, Missouri; m. JAY HEITMAN.

40. CHARLES D.⁵ GLAVES (*CHARLES W.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born 1872 in Illinois. He married CAROLINA C. FISHER, "CARRIE".

Child of CHARLES GLAVES and CAROLINA FISHER is:

- i. MILDRED⁶ GLAVES, b. May 19, 1899; d. February 1984, Missouri.

Notes for MILDRED GLAVES:

Mildred died in 1984 and her Social Security card was still listed in her maiden name.

41. JULIAETTE⁵ ROBERTS (*AGNES⁴ PAYNE, MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born March 27, 1863. She married ALEXANDER CLIFFORD January 29, 1880. He was born June 29, 1857 in Harrison County, Kentucky.

Child of JULIAETTE ROBERTS and ALEXANDER CLIFFORD is:

- i. JOHN JAMES⁶ CLIFFORD, b. 1881.

42. WILLIAM THOMAS⁵ PAYNE, JR. (*WILLIAM THOMAS⁴, MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born July 26, 1855 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died December 03, 1921 in Grant County, Kentucky. He married HENRIETTA DRAPER 1876 in Pendleton County, Kentucky.

Children of WILLIAM PAYNE and HENRIETTA DRAPER are:

- i. JAMES MALCOLM⁶ PAYNE.
- ii. ANNA MAE PAYNE, b. 1876.
- iii. OSCAR THOMAS PAYNE, b. 1878.
- iv. MARY ETHEL PAYNE, b. 1881.
- 64. v. OAKLEY EDWIN PAYNE, b. 1883; d. 1945.
- vi. MAUDE PAYNE, b. 1884.

43. WILLIAM BUCKLEY⁵ BLASINGAME (*MARY ELVIRA⁴ PAYNE, MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born 1861 in Ohio. He married SALLIE THOMPSON December 22, 1881, daughter of NEWTON P. THOMPSON. She was born 1866.

Children of WILLIAM BLASINGAME and SALLIE THOMPSON are:

65. i. CLYDE⁶ BLASINGAME, b. July 1883, Pendleton County, Kentucky.
- ii. JAMES BLASINGAME, b. April 1887.
- iii. ROBERT BLASINGAME, b. May 1889.
- iv. CHARLES BLASINGAME, b. August 1890.
- v. EMMERT BLASINGAME, b. February 1893.
- vi. MATTHEW BLASINGAME, b. February 1895.
- vii. HARMON BLASINGAME, b. March 1900.
- viii. MARY BLASINGAME, b. after 1901.
- ix. HELEN BLASINGAME, b. after 1901.

Sixth Generation

44. LLOYD N.⁶ GLAVES (*ROBERT GRAHAM⁵, DAVID NEWTON⁴, MICHAEL³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born July 22, 1890 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died February 1981 in Missouri. He married ESTER GNUSE June 04, 1913 in LaGrange Township, Lewis County, Missouri. She died 1971.

Notes for LLOYD N. GLAVES:

The following information comes from Lloyd and Ester's golden wedding announcement:

"Mr. Glaves was employed by the Federal Farm security Administration in 1935, and was Farm and Home Supervisor of Marion County, with an office in Palmyra, for ten years. In 1947 he began working with the Veterans Administration with an office in Canton and served as an instructor in Institutional on Farm Training. He resigned this work in June 1962. He is presently chairman of the Lewis County Chapter of the American Red Cross. Mrs. Glaves has devoted her life to her home, family, friends and flowers."

Obituary of Lloyd Newton Glaves Sr.

"Lloyd N. Glaves Sr., 90, of Lewistown, died Tuesday, Feb. 3, 1981, in Blessing Hospital in Quincy, following a short illness.

Lloyd Newton Glaves, Sr., was born July 22, 1890 in Lewiston, a son of Robert and Sallie Turner Glaves. He married Esther Gnuse on June 4, 1913 in La Grange. She preceded him in death in 1971. He was a cattle farmer in the Lewistown area remaining active until shortly before his death. He was a member of the Lewistown Baptist Church, a 1913 graduate of the University of Missouri and was elected to the university's Hall of Fame in 1977 and presented with a citation of merit from the university in 1978. He was selected for listing in the 1978 edition of "Who's Who Among American Poets" He served 27 years as a federal government employee, including 11 years with the Federal Housing Administration and 16 years with the Veteran's Administration.

He is survived by a son, Lloyd N. (Newt) Glaves, Jr., of Lewistown; four grandchildren; two great grandchildren, and other relatives. He was preceded in death by his parents, wife, and a son."

Social Security records document Lloyd's death.

Children of LLOYD GLAVES and ESTER GNUSE are:

66. i. ROBERT S.⁷ GLAVES, b. About 1920; d. 1946.
 ii. LLOYD N. GLAVES, JR. "NEWT", b. About 1920, Missouri.

Notes for LLOYD N. GLAVES, JR. "NEWT":

In 1963, an article on his parents golden wedding anniversary, Lloyd is listed as running the family farm with his father. No mention is made of a family, although his late brother's family is detailed.

45. JOHN WILLIAM⁶ GLAVES, "WILL" (*JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born September 11, 1876 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died September 16, 1959 in Douglass, Kansas. He married ELMIRA ADALINE MILLER January 16, 1898 in Butler County, Kansas, daughter of WILLIAM MILLER and AMELIA HANNA. She was born April 15, 1877 in Greene County, Pennsylvania, and died May 22, 1955 in Douglass, Kansas.

Notes for JOHN WILLIAM GLAVES, "WILL":

"Will" Glaves was born in Missouri September 11, 1876 and moved to Kansas with his parents when quite young. He grew up in the Latham & Douglass areas of Kansas. During his lifetime he was a farmer, merchant and cattle broker.

Will married Elmira Adaline (Ella) Miller on January 16th, 1898 in Douglass, Kansas. Both of them lived most of their lives in the Butler County, Kansas area.

Ella was born in Greensboro, Pennsylvania, the daughter of William S. and Amelia (Hanna) Miller. Her family traces its heritage back through the maternal side through the Hanna, Wright and Corbly families. Reverend John Corbly was a renowned frontier minister in the 1700s. Sometime in her early years her family moved to Butler County, Kansas.



John and Elmira Miller-Glaves

Obituary of John William Glaves

"John William Glaves, the son of James and Elizabeth Turner Glaves, was born September 11th, 1876 in Lewistown, Missouri and passed away September 16th 1959 in Iuka Kansas at the age of eighty three years and five days. Mr. Glaves known as "Will" to his many friends moved to a farm near Latham, Kansas with his parents when he was eight years old.

Will married Ella Miller at the Cumberland Church on January 1st , 1898 and to this union six children were born. The family lived in and around Douglass, Kansas from that time on and Will had his residence in Douglass at the time of his passing. He was proceeded in death by his parents, his daughter Amelia, a granddaughter Billie Jean Warren, and his wife Ella, who passed away May 22nd 1955. Both Will and his wife were members of the Douglass Methodist Church and for a number of years he was the church custodian.

The Lord looks with favor upon His beloved and nestles them in His everlasting Arms. So Will Glaves goes on for eternity as he dwells in the heavenly home prepared for him by his Master."

Obituary of Elmira Adeline Miller Glaves

"Mrs. Will Glaves, aged 78 years, 1 month and 7 days, died at 9:50 p.m. Sunday, May 22, at her home in Douglass. She had been sick for some time, following a fall and broken hip.

Elmira Adeline Miller was born April 15, 1877 at Greensboro, Pennsylvania, the daughter of Will and Amelia Miller. She came to Kansas as a girl of 7. She was married to Will Glaves Jan 16, 1898. They have lived in the Douglass community since. They have lived on a farm most of the time.

Surviving are her husband, Will Glaves, four sons, James, Cleburne, Texas; Sterling, Wichita; Harley, Douglass; and Elvin, Manhattan; one daughter, Mrs. Alma Warren, Bunker Hill; two sisters Mrs. Alice Denny and Mrs. Harah Davis, Brownsville, Pa; two brothers, Robert Miller, Brownsville, Pa; and William Miller, Greenboro, Pa; 11 grandchildren, 9 great grandchildren. A daughter Amelia Olmstead and a granddaughter, Billie Jean Warren, preceded her in death."

Ella's Letter to Her Children

This Author received from Roxy (Frans) Olmstead, a copy of a letter believe to be written by Ella on July 29th, 1953. The letter was written two years before her death and was intended to be read after she passed away. I do not know the circumstances of the discovery of the letter, but enter it here as further insight into Elmira Adeline Miller.

"Dear Loved Ones,

Have loved everyone, in-laws and blood, even if I did have a poor way of showing it, even to the third and fourth generations and my prayer for you is John 17-9. Don't think I'm mournful over death, glad did I live and gladly die, "for at 76 you realize there's a time to be born and a time to die". Haven't been the best wife and mother in the world but I wanted to be, am hoping my memory will draw you each one closer together, and all closer to God. Have been a good family to me and I thank you! Be good children of the good God for the (illegible) and this home-coming there where we'll meet so many who've

gone on, as my grandmother Miller would say I'm answering for them and to read the mystery aright. But I know whatever is, we'll find it is alright.

When Dad is thru with what we have, if it is alright with him, let each take what they gave us and divide the rest equally among the six without any trouble. Loving each and hoping we're together after this. Sorry I was no better mother, but thanks once more for your kindness and good nite till we meet.

Mother"

Included with Ella's letter was the following handwritten poem. I do not know if she is the author or if she copied from another source.

*My struggling soul may never
win the prize it covets so,
I may never reach the gates
paradise at sunset glow,
But I have faith that in the
ages blue at set of sun,
I shall be judged by what
I tried to do, not what I've done.*

Children of JOHN GLAVES and ELMIRA MILLER are:

67. i. JAMES F.⁷ GLAVES, b. November 19, 1898, Butler County, Kansas; d. July 28, 1962, Cleburne, Texas.
68. ii. AMELIA RAE GLAVES, "MILLIE", b. January 12, 1902, Butler County, Kansas; d. February 27, 1928.
69. iii. STERLING GLAVES, b. August 14, 1904, Butler County, Kansas; d. June 28, 1970.
70. iv. ALMA ELIZABETH GLAVES, b. April 08, 1907, Butler County, Kansas; d. July 29, 1996, New Port Richey, Florida.
71. v. HARLEY IVAN GLAVES, b. December 23, 1913, Douglass, Kansas; d. January 24, 1972.
72. vi. ALEXANDER ELVIN GLAVES, b. April 11, 1918, Douglass, Kansas; d. December 09, 1991, New Port Richey, Florida.

46. JAMES FRANKLIN⁶ GLAVES, "FRANK" (*JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born February 1878 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died 1952 in Oregon. He married LAURA HAMPSHIRE September 1895, daughter of JAMES HAMPSHIRE and MARY HARPER. She was born December 1880 in Ohio.

Notes for JAMES FRANKLIN GLAVES, "FRANK":

Frank spent most of his working life with the Butler County Road Department. In 1945 Frank and Laura moved to Oregon to be with their son Virgil, who had moved there ten years earlier.

Child of JAMES GLAVES and LAURA HAMPSHIRE is:

73. i. VIRGIL⁷ GLAVES, b. November 20, 1895; d. September 1983, Malhuer County, Oregon.

47. EVERETT NEWTON⁶ GLAVES (*JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born October 26, 1887 in Kansas, and died December 01, 1937 in Douglass, Kansas. He married ELLA RINESMITH February 22, 1911, daughter of C. RINESMITH and DOLLY UNKNOWN. She was born March 31, 1887 in Lockbourne, Ohio, and died February 15, 1973 in Douglass, Kansas.

Notes for EVERETT NEWTON GLAVES:

Everett was raised in the Douglass area and spent most of his life as a farmer. On December 1, 1937 he went to the doctor and upon returning, took out his gun and ended his life. It is not known what information the doctor gave him.

Children of EVERETT GLAVES and ELLA RINESMITH are:

74. i. LLOYD ALBERT⁷ GLAVES, b. May 04, 1912, Butler County, Kansas; d. June 1967, Leon, Butler County, Kansas.
75. ii. VIDA GLAVES, b. April 17, 1913, Butler County, Kansas; d. September 10, 1998, Augusta, Kansas.
- iii. JAMES ROBERT GLAVES, b. November 04, 1917; d. July 13, 1995; m. ELVA CRONK.
76. iv. DOROTHY GLAVES, b. after 1911, Butler County, Kansas.

48. NANCY VIOLA⁶ GLAVES, "NANNIE" (*WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born June 23, 1887 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died after 1920. She married ANDREW HERBERT NEAL before 1915. He was born about 1887 in Missouri, and died after 1920.

Children of NANCY GLAVES and ANDREW NEAL are:

- i. CYBIL⁷ NEAL, b. about 1915, Texas.
77. ii. MARJORIE MARIE NEAL, b. About 1915; d. After 1954.

49. MEEKA⁶ GLAVES (*WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 14, 1890 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died after 1920. She married CLYDE WOODWARD. He was born about 1885, and died before 1920.

Notes for MEEKA GLAVES:

Meeka appears in the 1920 Fresno California Census living with her father, William Michael. There is no sign of her husband who may have died, although her daughter Louise is living with her.

Child of MEEKA GLAVES and CLYDE WOODWARD is:

- i. LOUISE⁷ WOODWARD, b. about 1912, Texas.

50. HARRY L⁶ GLAVES (*WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born April 05, 1899 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died September 13, 1972 in Visalia, Tulare County, California. He married UNKNOWN PRADER.

Notes for HARRY L GLAVES:

Harry's vital statistics come from *California Death Records*. Harry is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. His card was issued in California. Information on wife and children comes from *Ancestry.com*.

Children of HARRY GLAVES and UNKNOWN PRADER are:

78. i. HARRY LEE⁷ GLAVES, b. October 09, 1929, Fresno County, California.
79. ii. DONNA KATHRYN GLAVES, b. November 21, 1933, Tulare County, California.

51. HOMER HORATIO⁶ GLAVES (*ELMORE C.⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born July 30, 1895 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died April 09, 1979 in La Belle, Missouri. He married MATTIE E. LILLARD, daughter of MARY E. UNKNOWN. She was born February 07, 1898, and died November 10, 1969 in Lewis County, MO.

Notes for HOMER HORATIO GLAVES:

Social Security records document Homer's death. Homer and Mattie are buried in the Lewistown Cemetery sharing the same marker. They appear in the 1920 census with their daughter Jean, and Mattie's Mother living in Lewis County.

Child of HOMER GLAVES and MATTIE LILLARD is:

- i. JEAN M.⁷ GLAVES, b. 1920.

52. MABEL LYNNE⁶ GLAVES (*ELMORE C.⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born June 05, 1902 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died after 1979. She married BRINKLEY MORRIS BARKELEW about 1920, son of HARRY BARKELEW and LETIA DUNCAN. He was born June 07, 1902 in Bunker Hill, Lewis County, Missouri, and died January 21, 1982 in Quincy, Illinois.

Children of MABEL GLAVES and BRINKLEY BARKELEW are:

- i. FRANCIS NOEL⁷ BARKELEW, b. June 30, 1919, Lewis County, Missouri.
- ii. BETTY LOU BARKELEW, b. April 22, 1923, Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri.
- iii. WALLACE DUNCAN BARKELEW, b. November 18, 1925, Lewistown, Lewis County, Missouri.
- iv. ANTOINETTE BARKELEW, b. February 16, 1935.
- v. PEGGY ANN BARKELEW, b. July 05, 1936.

53. HUGH THROCKMORTON⁶ GLAVES (*ELMORE C.⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born February 24, 1905, and died August 1982 in Lincoln, Nebraska. He married MARGUERITE LEGG, daughter of A.C. LEGG. She died 1979 in Lincoln, Nebraska.

Notes for HUGH THROCKMORTON GLAVES:

Hugh is listed in his wife's obituary in 1979. Social Security records document his own date of death.

Child of HUGH GLAVES and MARGUERITE LEGG is:

- i. JACK⁷ GLAVES, b. after 1925.

Notes for JACK GLAVES:

Jack became a Priest and was living in Lincoln, Nebraska for at least a period of time.

54. LILLIE MAE⁶ GLAVES (*JOHN THOMAS⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born July 1884 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died 1944. She married (1) CHARLES SCHORK. She married (2) JAMES KILKENNEY December 20, 1906 in Lewis County, Missouri, son of FRANCIS KILKENNY and CHARITY YOUNG. He was born June 28, 1880 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died November 11, 1923 in Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for LILLIE MAE GLAVES:

James is buried in the Providence Cemetery, no record of Lillie's final resting-place.

Children of LILLIE GLAVES and JAMES KILKENNEY are:

- i. KENNETH⁷ KILKENNEY.
- ii. FRANK KILKENNEY.
- iii. RALPH KILKENNEY.
- iv. BURRELL KILKENNEY.

55. OLIVIA A.⁶ GLAVES (*JOHN THOMAS⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 1886 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died 1952. She married CLARENCE MARKS.

Children of OLIVIA GLAVES and CLARENCE MARKS are:

- i. DOROTHY⁷ MARKS.
- ii. MARTHA MARKS.
- iii. RUPERT MARKS.
- iv. VERNON MARKS.

56. FANNIE R.⁶ GLAVES (*JOHN THOMAS⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born June 1889 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died 1962. She married ARCH JONES.

Child of FANNIE GLAVES and ARCH JONES is:

- i. ARCH⁷ JONES, JR., b. February 17, 1920, Kenosha, Wisconsin; m. PHYLLIS KATHERINE RUTHERFORD, December 26, 1941.

Notes for ARCH JONES, JR.:

Obituary of Arch Jones Jr.

"Former Hastings resident Archie Harrison Jones, 79, of Denver died Jan. 18, 2000, at the Veterans Administration Nursing Home in Denver.

Mr. Jones was born Feb. 17, 1920, to Archie Harrison and Frances (Glaves) Jones in Kenosha, Wis. On Dec. 26, 1941, he married Phyllis Kathryn Rutherford. He then served four years in the U.S. Army Air Corps during World War II, attaining the rank of captain. He earned a bachelor's degree from Carroll College in Waukesha, Wis. He also graduated from the University of Chicago with a master's degree and doctorate in history. He

was assistant professor of history at Hastings College; associate professor of history and philosophy at Humboldt State College in Arcata, Calif.; associate director of the Chicago Historical Society and dean of the College of Arts and Sciences and professor of American studies at Bowling Green State University in Ohio. In 1970 he was appointed dean of academic affairs at Fort Lewis College in Durango, Colo. He became president of Southwest State University in Marshall, Minn., in 1973. After retirement, he worked as a senior policy and budget analyst for Colorado's Office of State Planning and Budgeting. He was also an administrative officer for the Colorado Division of Water Resources. He edited an edition of Moses Cort Tyler's history of American literature and published several essays, book reviews and sermons.

Survivors are his wife; one son, Michael of Libertyville, Ill.; one daughter, Carolyn Jones of Denver; and three grandchildren. Memorials may be given to the University of Chicago, office of the dean of the college, 1116 E. 59th St., Chicago, IL 60637."

57. CECIL R.⁶ GLAVES (*JOHN THOMAS⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born February 26, 1894 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died November 13, 1963 in Chicago, Illinois. He married ELLA FIENE 1922. She died before 1963.

Notes for CECIL R. GLAVES:

Cecil's obituary states he was a college instructor for most of his life. From 1938 until 1960 he taught at Illinois Institute of Technology. Prior to that he also taught at Drake University and Kalamazoo College.

Children of CECIL GLAVES and ELLA FIENE are:

- i. DONALD W.⁷ GLAVES, b. 1935, Illinois; d. September 1984, Modesto, California.

Notes for DONALD W. GLAVES:

Donald is named in his father's obituary. The only other record of Donald found thus far is the *Social Security Death Index*.

- ii. ROBERT F. GLAVES, "BOB", b. after 1922, St. Louis, Missouri; d. August 15, 1987, Hays County, Texas; m. ANNE UNKNOWN; b. after 1920.

Notes for ROBERT F. GLAVES, "BOB":

Bob's death information comes from *Texas Death Records*. Robert is listed in his father's obituary dated 1963 as living in Austin, Texas. Like his father he was an educator. The following information was obtained from the Internet.

"St. Louis native Bob F. Glaves came to Southwest Texas State University in 1976 and taught for 11 years. He brought to his teaching at SWT a wealth of experience. A World War II Navy carrier fighter pilot, Glaves' career included stints with the Dallas Morning News, Dallas Times Herald, Beech Aircraft and Glastron Boat Company of Austin. He also served as a consultant with Delta Airlines and Trans-World Airlines. His teaching



Bob Glaves

experience included UT-Arlington, Arkansas State University and Wichita State University. In addition, Glaves served as chairman of the journalism department at Southwest Texas in 1978. Glaves, who is remembered by his students and colleagues as demanding and fair minded, served as head of the public relations sequence for his entire tenure at SWT. He served as PRSSA chapter adviser until his death.”

<http://www.star.so.swt.edu/prssa/glaves.html>

iii. WILLIAM GLAVES, b. after 1922.

58. VIRGIL⁶ GLAVES (**JOHN THOMAS⁵**, **JAMES REN⁴**, **THOMAS TURK³**, **MATTHEW²**, **MATTHEW¹**) was born October 20, 1896 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died January 1976 in St. Louis, Missouri. He married LUCILLE BRAAMSE January 06, 1922 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. She was born February 14, 1895 in Michigan.

Notes for VIRGIL GLAVES:

Virgil's information is from Social Security records. Census information lists his birth year 1897 (same day).

Virgil appears to have attended Northeast Missouri State Teachers College. The school is now known as Truman State University. In 1919, Virgil Glaves was listed as the Captain of the football team, the "*Bulldogs*".

Truman State University Athletic Records

In 1963, his brother Cecil's obituary states that he still was residing in St. Louis. His family group information comes from a file on Kindred Konnections.com.

Children of VIRGIL GLAVES and LUCILLE BRAAMSE are:

- 80. i. JANE⁷ GLAVES, b. after 1922.
- 81. ii. JOHN GLAVES, b. after 1922.
- 82. iii. SALLY GLAVES, b. after 1922.

59. JAMES WILLIAM⁶ GLAVES (*WILLIAM EDWIN⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born April 24, 1893 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died July 04, 1951 in Labelle, Lewis County, Missouri. He married RUTH HAYDEN in Labelle, Lewis County, Missouri. She was born 1894, and died 1960.

Children of JAMES GLAVES and RUTH HAYDEN are:

- i. JAMES WILLIAM⁷ GLAVES JR., b. April 10, 1915, most likely in Missouri; d. September 1981, San Diego, California.

Notes for JAMES WILLIAM GLAVES:

James' vital statistics come from *California Death Records*. His connection to this family group was made by his Mother's maiden name appearing on the death record. James is also listed in the *Social Security Death Index*. His card was issued in Missouri.

No other information has been found.

- ii. MARY GLAVES, b. about 1917.
- iii. EDWIN HAYDON GLAVES, b. January 03, 1917; d. December 07, 1941, Lewis County, Missouri.

Notes for EDWIN HAYDON GLAVES:

Edwin is buried in the LaBelle Cemetery that also is the final resting-place for his father, James W. Glaves, and grandfather James R. Glaves.

60. ARCHIE HUBBARD⁶ GLAVES (*ROBERT CHRISTIE⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born December 01, 1900 in Lewis County, Missouri, and died 1992 in Lenexa, Kansas.

Notes for ARCHIE HUBBARD GLAVES:

In 1949 Archie was living in Grand Forks, North Dakota. He is listed in the *Social Security Death Index* as dying in North Dakota in 1992. Archie worked for many years for the U.S. Department of Agriculture in the Agricultural Marketing Service. He published several technical documents in the 1940s and 50s dealing with the growing of Red River Potatoes. This author has copies of these documents.

Obituary of Archie Hubbard Glaves

"Archie Hubbard Glaves, 91, died June 4, 1992, in the Lakeview Village Care Center, Lenexa, where he lived. Private graveside services will be at Lewistown, Mo. The family suggests contributions to the University of Kansas medical school or the Church of the Pilgrimage, Overland Park. Mr. Glaves was born in Lewistown and lived in Ohio and North Dakota before moving to this area in 1981. He was an agricultural engineer for the U.S. Department of Agriculture for 37 years, retiring in 1965. He was a member of the American Society of Agricultural Engineers. He was a 1928 graduate of the University of Missouri-Columbia and received his master's degree in agricultural engineering at MU in 1932. He was a charter member of the church. Survivors include a son, Paul Glaves, Topeka; a daughter, Elizabeth Saville, Prairie Village; a sister, Charlotte Dyer, Knox City, Mo.; five grandchildren; and two great-grandchildren."

The Kansas City Star: 6/6/1992

Children of ARCHIE HUBBARD GLAVES are:

- i. ELIZABETH⁷ GLAVES, b. after 1920; d. after 1992; m. UNKNOWN SAVILLE.

Notes for ELIZABETH GLAVES:

The obituary of Elizabeth's father lists her married name as Saville and that she lived in Knox City, Missouri in 1992.

- ii. RICHARD GLAVES, b. after 1920.

Notes for RICHARD GLAVES:

Richard is not listed in his father's obituary in 1992 and may have died before that date.

83. iii. PAUL GLAVES, b. after 1930.

61. CHARLOTTE⁶ GLAVES (*ROBERT CHRISTIE⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born May 13, 1907, and died after 1992. She married FRANCIS DYER May 21, 1936 in Hanibal, Missouri. He was born before 1900.

Notes for CHARLOTTE GLAVES:

Charlotte is mentioned in her brother's obituary as still living in 1992.

Children of CHARLOTTE GLAVES and FRANCIS DYER are:

- i. MARY⁷ DYER, b. after 1920.
- ii. ROBERT DYER, b. after 1920.
- iii. MARGARET DYER, b. after 1920.

62. DAISY MAE⁶ GLAVES (*CHARLES NEWTON⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born December 17, 1897 in Lewis County, Missouri. She married MARTIN ROLAN TROSPER June 26, 1918 in Sandy Point, Idaho. He was born March 21, 1898 in Kansas.

Child of DAISY GLAVES and MARTIN TROSPER is:

- i. DUANE GLAVES⁷ TROSPER, b. April 21, 1919, Spokane, Washington; d. August 07, 1938, Eugene, Oregon.

63. CLIFFORD JAMES⁶ GLAVES, "PETE" (*ARCHIE D.⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born August 27, 1915 in Porterville, Tulare County, California, and died September 05, 1980 in Porterville, Tulare County, California. He married UNKNOWN COREY.

Notes for CLIFFORD JAMES GLAVES, "PETE":

C.J. "Pete" Glaves was living in Porterville, California in 1962 when his father, Archie D. Glaves died. Archie's obituary also lists one granddaughter, Carol, most likely C.J.'s daughter, as surviving him as well. No mention is made of C.J.'s wife. C.J. is buried in the cemetery at St. Anne's Catholic Church in Porterville, California. His headstone states that he was a veteran of World War II.

Cliff's birth information and Mother's maiden name come from *California Birth Records*.

Child of CLIFFORD GLAVES and UNKNOWN COREY is:

- i. CAROLE LYNN⁷ GLAVES, b. January 06, 1947, Tulare County, California.

Notes for CAROLE LYNN GLAVES:

Carole's birth information has not been confirmed. Dates and Mother's maiden name are drawn from *California Birth Records*.

64. OAKLEY EDWIN⁶ PAYNE (*WILLIAM THOMAS⁵, WILLIAM THOMAS⁴, MARY⁸ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born 1883, and died 1945. He married EDNA WELLS.

Children of OAKLEY PAYNE and EDNA WELLS are:

- i. GEORGE WILLIAM⁷ PAYNE, b. 1918.
- ii. MIETTA ALLENE PAYNE, b. 1919.
- iii. CHARLES EDWIN PAYNE, b. 1922.
- iv. GENEVA ELLEN PAYNE, b. 1927.

65. CLYDE⁶ BLASINGAME (*WILLIAM BUCKLEY⁵, MARY ELVIRA⁴ PAYNE, MARY⁸ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born July 1883 in Pendleton County, Kentucky. He married DELIA FRANCES VICKROY March 31, 1906 in Pendleton County, Kentucky. She was born April 01, 1889 in Pendleton County, Kentucky, and died May 18, 1943 in Cincinnati, Ohio.

Children of CLYDE BLASINGAME and DELIA VICKROY are:

- i. ANNA⁷ BLASINGAME, b. May 29, 1906, Sandusky, Ohio; d. November 07, 1957, Covington, Kentucky; m. THEODORE DAY.
84. ii. LEORA SPRAY BLASINGAME, b. February 02, 1908, Sandusky, Ohio; d. December 08, 1993, Ft. Thomas, Kentucky.
- iii. ROY BLASINGAME, b. April 23, 1910, Pemberville, Ohio; d. March 23, 1930, Cynthiana, Harrison County, Kentucky.
- iv. HOWARD ASHCRAFT BLASINGAME, b. June 23, 1912, Toledo, Ohio; d. May 29, 1985, Grants Pass, Oregon; m. MILDRED FLUTA GIBSON, December 21, 1933, Pendleton County, Kentucky.

Seventh Generation

66. ROBERT S.⁷ GLAVES (*LLOYD N.⁶, ROBERT GRAHAM⁶, DAVID NEWTON⁴, MICHAEL³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1920, and died 1946. He married ELIZABETH ANN BRICKBAUER about 1940. She was born about 1920.

Notes for ROBERT S. GLAVES:

Robert died of smallpox in Japan while participating in the Pacific Olympics. He was a member of the basketball team. Robert's sons are referenced in the notice of his parents golden wedding anniversary but no mention is made of his wife's name.

Children of ROBERT GLAVES and ELIZABETH BRICKBAUER are:

- i. DAVID S.⁸ GLAVES, b. about 1940, Missouri; m. JEANNINE LEA MAUCHENHEIMER, 1964; b. about 1944.
85. ii. ROBERT CHARLES GLAVES, b. December 1945.

67. JAMES F.⁷ GLAVES (*JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 19, 1898 in Butler County, Kansas, and died July 28, 1962 in Cleburne, Texas. He married (1) STELLA RHODES, "DOLLIE" before 1940. He married (2) LOUISE UNDERWOOD before 1943, daughter of FRANK UNDERWOOD and OLA UNKNOWN. She was born 1917, and died December 24, 1971.

Child of JAMES GLAVES and LOUISE UNDERWOOD is:

86. i. JAMES RAY⁸ GLAVES, b. September 26, 1943.

68. AMELIA RAE⁷ GLAVES, "MILLIE" (*JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 12, 1902 in Butler County, Kansas, and died February 27, 1928. She married SIDNEY SMITH OLMSTEAD. He was born February 22, 1899, and died June 03, 1968 in Douglass, Kansas.

Child of AMELIA GLAVES and SIDNEY OLMSTEAD is:

87. i. SIDNEY RICHARD⁸ OLMSTEAD, b. June 13, 1924, Tonkawa, Kansas.

69. STERLING⁷ GLAVES (*JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born August 14, 1904 in Butler County, Kansas, and died June 28, 1970. He married (1) FRANKIE FORD on July 12, 1924 in El Dorado, Kansas. She was born July 12, 1924. He married (2) WANDA BARNHILL on January 6, 1941.

Children of STERLING GLAVES and FRANKIE FORD are:

88. i. STERLING JACK⁸ GLAVES, "JACK", b. June 17, 1927, Butler County, Kansas.
89. ii. JOYCE AMELIA GLAVES, b. November 02, 1930, Butler County, Kansas.

Child of STERLING GLAVES and WANDA BARNHILL is:

90. iii. JERRY GENE⁸ GLAVES, b. January 14, 1947, El Dorado, Kansas.

70. ALMA ELIZABETH⁷ GLAVES (*JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born April 08, 1907 in Butler County, Kansas, and died July 29, 1996 in New Port Richey, Florida. She married (1) AURTHUR J. WARREN. He was born November 03, 1901 in Ohio, and died October 28, 1971 in New Port Richey, Florida. She married (2) DON GARD 1976. He died 1987. She married (3) HARRY HUTCHENS. He died 1991.

Child of ALMA GLAVES and AURTHUR WARREN is:

- i. BILLY JEAN⁸ WARREN, b. April 17, 1926; d. July 07, 1937.

71. HARLEY IVAN⁷ GLAVES (*JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born December 23, 1913 in Douglass, Kansas, and died January 24, 1972. He married (1) AUDREY SMITH. She was born November 30, 1916 in Kansas, and died December 19, 1969. He married (2) MILDRED UNKNOWN after 1969.

Children of HARLEY GLAVES and AUDREY SMITH are:

91. i. MILLIE JO⁸ GLAVES, b. August 03, 1933; d. April 27, 1981.
92. ii. MELVIN GLAVES, b. November 16, 1934.
93. iii. JAMES RAY GLAVES, b. February 23, 1937; d. April 03, 1997, North Carolina.

72. ALEXANDER ELVIN⁷ GLAVES (*JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born April 11, 1918 in Douglass, Kansas, and died December 09, 1991 in New Port Richey, Florida. He married MARY JOSEPHINE BIEDRON January 27, 1945 in Hot Springs, Arkansas. She was born September 22, 1914 in Chicago, Illinois, and died June 09, 1994 in New Port Richey, Florida.

Children of ALEXANDER GLAVES and MARY BIEDRON are:

94. i. DENNIS ALEXANDER⁸ GLAVES, b. January 06, 1946, Chicago, Illinois.
- ii. NANCY MARGARET GLAVES, b. April 12, 1948, Bradley Beach, New Jersey; m. HOWARD KUNI, 1972, New Port Richey, Florida; b. about 1930; d. about 1990.
95. iii. BRUCE ANDREW GLAVES, b. November 02, 1951, Chicago, Illinois.

73. VIRGIL⁷ GLAVES (*JAMES FRANKLIN⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 20, 1895, and died September 1983 in Malheur County, Oregon.

Notes for VIRGIL GLAVES:

Virgil is listed in the *Social Security Death Index*.

Child of VIRGIL GLAVES is:

- i. RICHARD ELMORE⁸ GLAVES, b. January 18, 1921, Kansas; d. April 13, 1978, Escondido, California.

Notes for RICHARD ELMORE GLAVES:

Richard's vital statistics come from *California Death Records*.

74. LLOYD ALBERT⁷ GLAVES (*EVERETT NEWTON⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born May 04, 1912 in Butler County, Kansas, and died June 1967 in Leon, Butler County, Kansas. He married VIRGINIA SHAW June 15, 1947.

Children of LLOYD GLAVES and VIRGINIA SHAW are:

96. i. LLOYD RICHARD⁸ GLAVES, b. June 04, 1949, Iola, Kansas.
97. ii. EBER JOHN GLAVES, b. about 1944, Butler County, Kansas.

75. VIDA⁷ GLAVES (*EVERETT NEWTON⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born April 17, 1913 in Butler County, Kansas, and died September 10, 1998 in Augusta, Kansas. She married OMER F. O'DONNELL September 07, 1943. He was born May 04, 1916, and died April 26, 1996 in Butler County, Kansas.

Children of VIDA GLAVES and OMER O'DONNELL are:

- i. JERRY⁸ O'DONNELL.
- ii. JAMES O'DONNELL.

76. DOROTHY⁷ GLAVES (*EVERETT NEWTON⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born after 1911 in Butler County, Kansas. She married (1) GLEN ROY WILSON. He died 1998. She married (2) LOWELL KEELY.

Child of DOROTHY GLAVES and GLEN WILSON is:

- i. BARRY⁸ WILSON.

77. MARJORIE MARIE⁷ NEAL (*NANCY VIOLA⁶ GLAVES, "NANNIE", WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1915, and died after 1954. She married CHARLES LYNN CARROLL December 28, 1945 in Pearsall, Texas. He was born December 17, 1917 in Frio County, Texas, and died October 12, 1993 in Frio County, Texas.

Children of MARJORIE NEAL and CHARLES CARROLL are:

- i. MARY LYNDA⁸ CARROLL, b. October 16, 1946, Pearsall, Texas.
- ii. CHARLES LYNN CARROLL, JR., b. January 24, 1948, Cotulla, Texas.
- iii. VIRGINIA KAY CARROLL, b. February 04, 1949, Cotulla, Texas.
- iv. ROBERT ANDREW CARROLL, b. November 15, 1952, Dilley, Texas.
- v. MICHAEL NEAL CARROLL, b. April 01, 1954, Cotulla, Texas.

78. HARRY LEE⁷ GLAVES (*HARRY L⁶, WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born October 09, 1929 in Fresno County, California. He married JOANNE MOFFETT.

Notes for HARRY LEE GLAVES:

Family information comes from *Ancestry.Com*. Harry's birth information and mother's maiden name come from *California Birth Records*.

Children of HARRY GLAVES and JOANNE MOFFETT are:

- i. CHRISTOPHER L.⁸ GLAVES, b. November 11, 1957, Butte County, California.

Notes for CHRISTOPHER L. GLAVES:

Chris' birth information and Mother's maiden name come from *California Birth Records*.

- ii. JENNIFER C. GLAVES, b. February 18, 1959, Sacramento County, California.

Notes for JENNIFER C. GLAVES:

Jennifer's birth information and Mother's maiden name come from *California Birth Records*.

- iii. RICHARD A. GLAVES, b. March 23, 1960, Sacramento County, California.

Notes for RICHARD A. GLAVES:

Richard's birth information and Mother's maiden name come from *California Birth Records*.

- iv. PATRICK E. GLAVES, b. March 17, 1965.

79. DONNA KATHRYN⁷ GLAVES (*HARRY L⁶, WILLIAM MICHAEL⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 21, 1933 in Tulare County, California. She married AL PSENNER.

Notes for DONNA KATHRYN GLAVES:

Donna's birth information and Mother's maiden name come from *California Birth Records*.

Children of DONNA GLAVES and AL PSENNER are:

- i. BRENDA⁸ PSENNER.
- ii. ERIC PSENNER.
- iii. KIRK PSENNER.

80. JANE⁷ GLAVES (*VIRGIL⁶, JOHN THOMAS⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born after 1922. She married EUGENE DOUGLAS.

Children of JANE GLAVES and EUGENE DOUGLAS are:

- i. STEPHEN⁸ DOUGLAS.
- ii. RUSSELL DOUGLAS.
- iii. KENNETH DOUGLAS.

81. JOHN⁷ GLAVES (*VIRGIL⁶, JOHN THOMAS⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born after 1922. He married NANCY SHELTON.

Children of JOHN GLAVES and NANCY SHELTON are:

- i. JEFFERY⁸ GLAVES, b. about 1940.
- ii. GREGORY GLAVES, b. about 1940.

82. SALLY⁷ GLAVES (*VIRGIL⁶, JOHN THOMAS⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born after 1922. She married DONALD KRECHEL.

Children of SALLY GLAVES and DONALD KRECHEL are:

- i. PATSY⁸ KRECHEL.
- ii. CATHERINE KRECHEL.
- iii. DEBBIE KRECHEL.

83. PAUL⁷ GLAVES (*ARCHIE HUBBARD⁶, ROBERT CHRISTIE⁵, JAMES REN⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born after 1930. He married VONI UNKNOWN. She was born after 1930.

Notes for PAUL GLAVES:

Paul is the Community Development director in Merriam, Kansas. He and his wife Voni are very active in BMW Motorcycle clubs.

Child of PAUL GLAVES and VONI UNKNOWN is:

- i. MELANIE LYNN⁸ GLAVES, m. CHAD PATRICK ENICH, May 09, 1998, West Des Moines, Iowa.

Notes for MELANIE LYNN GLAVES:

Melanie is identified through her wedding announcement posted on the Internet. <http://hometown.aol.com/reDr1100/wedding.html>

- ii. PETER MYRDIN GLAVES, b. April 22, 1980, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for PETER MYRDIN GLAVES:

Peter's birth information comes from Texas Birth Records.

86. JAMES RAY⁸ GLAVES (*JAMES F.⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born September 26, 1943. He married CHARLOTTE MARTIN.

Child of JAMES GLAVES and CHARLOTTE MARTIN is:

- i. JAMIE LYNN⁹ GLAVES, b. February 28, 1967, Tarrant County, Texas.

Notes for JAMIE LYNN GLAVES:

Jamie's birth information comes from Texas Birth Records.

87. SIDNEY RICHARD⁸ OLMSTEAD (*AMELIA RAE⁷ GLAVES, "MILLIE", JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born June 13, 1924 in Tonkawa, Kansas. He married ROXIE FRANS May 02, 1944 in Wichita, Kansas. She was born February 08, 1926.

Children of SIDNEY OLMSTEAD and ROXIE FRANS are:

- i. DAVID RICHARD⁹ OLMSTEAD, b. December 26, 1945, Wichita, Kansas; d. December 27, 1945, Wichita, Kansas.
99. ii. SHERRY JEAN OLMSTEAD, b. October 31, 1946, Russell, Kansas.
100. iii. PAUL ELVIN OLMSTEAD, b. October 15, 1949, Russell, Kansas.
101. iv. MARK FRANS OLMSTEAD, b. October 06, 1953, Russell, Kansas.

88. STERLING JACK⁸ GLAVES, "JACK" (*STERLING⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born June 17, 1927 in Butler County, Kansas. He married (1) CORRINE HAAS on November 5, 1948 in Topeka, Kansas. She was born on October 26, 1928. He married (2) CONNIE GRAF. She was born about 1935.

Children of STERLING GLAVES and CORRINE HASS are:

102. i. CHRISTOPHER STERLING⁹ GLAVES, b. January 07, 1950, Wichita, Kansas.
ii. CRAIG GLAVES, b. February 23, 1951, Wichita, Kansas; d. October 08, 1967, Wichita, Kansas.
103. iii. CATHLEEN SUE GLAVES, b. December 12, 1963, Wichita, Kansas.

89. JOYCE AMELIA⁸ GLAVES (*STERLING⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 02, 1930 in Butler County, Kansas. She married GARNETT EDMOND TATE on August 13, 1948 in Wichita, Kansas. He was born on January 25, 1927 in Los Angeles, California. He died January 13, 1980 in Wichita, Kansas.

Children of JOYCE GLAVES and GARNETT TATE are:

104. i. BRENDA JOYCE⁹ TATE, b. August 17, 1952.
105. ii. GLEN TATE, b. October 10, 1954.
106. iii. DARRELL TATE, b. September 25, 1956.

90. JERRY GENE⁸ GLAVES (*STERLING⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 14, 1947 in El Dorado, Kansas. He married (1) WANDA BOBBITT. He married (2) UNKNOWN. He married (3) CAROL DENNY, "DEDE" October 07, 2000 in Wichita, Kansas.

Children of JERRY GLAVES and WANDA BOBBITT are:

- i. TAMMY SUE⁹ GLAVES, b. January 1968.
- ii. KIM J. GLAVES, b. about 1975; m. JOHN BOYLES; b. about 1975.
- iii. SANDI GLAVES, b. about 1975.

91. MILLIE JO⁸ GLAVES (*HARLEY IVAN⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born August 03, 1933, and died April 27, 1981. She married (1) RONALD WARD before 1950, son of UNKNOWN WARD and MILDRED UNKOWN. He died April 01, 1973. She married (2) UNKNOWN MCQUIRK after 1954. She married (3) RONALD WARD after 1958.

Children of MILLIE GLAVES and RONALD WARD are:

- i. JAMES⁹ WARD, b. March 06, 1951.
- ii. JOLENE WARD, b. February 15, 1954.

Child of MILLIE GLAVES and UNKNOWN MCQUIRK is:

- iii. SUSAN⁹ MCQUIRK, b. July 08, 1958.

92. MELVIN⁸ GLAVES (*HARLEY IVAN⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 16, 1934. He married PATSY RAINES before 1955.

Children of MELVIN GLAVES and PATSY RAINES are:

- 105.
- i. VERNON⁹ GLAVES, b. November 08, 1955.
 - ii. TYRA GLAVES, b. February 08, 1957.
 - iii. MELVIN BLANE GLAVES, b. September 08, 1959; d. September 26, 1980.

93. JAMES RAY⁸ GLAVES (*HARLEY IVAN⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born February 23, 1937, and died April 03, 1997 in North Carolina.

Children of JAMES RAY GLAVES are:

- i. JAMES MARK⁹ GLAVES, b. July 09, 1959, North Carolina; d. December 28, 1995, Houston, Texas.
- ii. MATTHEW R. GLAVES, b. about 1961; m. (1) LISA A. KRAFT, August 18, 1979, Brazoria County, Texas; b. about 1960; m. (2) JACQUELINE S. JOHNSON, May 31, 1997, Brazoria County, Texas; b. about 1958.

Notes for MATTHEW R. GLAVES:

Both of Matthew's marriages appear in *Texas Marriage Records*.

94. DENNIS ALEXANDER⁸ GLAVES (*ALEXANDER ELVIN⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 06, 1946 in Chicago, Illinois. He married (1) CAROL ANN EVANS January 27, 1973 in St. Petersburg, Florida. She was born June 20, 1949 in Cleveland, Ohio. He married (2) BEATRICE VIRGINIA CAUDILL March 28, 1998 in Fairfax, Virginia. She was born August 23, 1946 in McDowell County, West Virginia.

Children of DENNIS GLAVES and CAROL EVANS are:

- i. CHRISTOPHER ALLAN⁹ GLAVES, b. July 26, 1970, St. Petersburg, Florida.
- ii. MATTHEW RUSSELL GLAVES, b. December 12, 1975, St. Petersburg, Florida;
m. ALANA HEAGY, 1997, Vienna, Virginia.

95. BRUCE ANDREW⁸ GLAVES (*ALEXANDER ELVIN⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 02, 1951 in Chicago, Illinois. He married (1) CAROL GREY 1972 in New Port Richey, Florida. She was born 1946 in Brooksville, Florida. He married (2) ROBIN WARD about 1980.

Child of BRUCE GLAVES and CAROL GREY is:

106. i. TROY⁹ GLAVES, b. about 1969, New Port Richey, Florida.

Children of BRUCE GLAVES and ROBIN WARD are:

- ii. PAIGE GAYLYNN⁹ GLAVES, b. after 1980, Colorado.
- iii. WHITNEY GRAHAM GLAVES, b. after 1980, Colorado.

96. LLOYD RICHARD⁸ GLAVES (*LLOYD ALBERT⁷, EVERETT NEWTON⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born June 04, 1949 in Iola, Kansas. He married KATHLEEN BROWN May 16, 1969.

Children of LLOYD GLAVES and KATHLEEN BROWN are:

107. i. SCOTT RICHARD⁹ GLAVES, b. November 14, 1970, El Dorado, Kansas.
- ii. JEFFERY DAVID GLAVES, b. April 01, 1973, El Dorado, Kansas.

Notes for JEFFERY DAVID GLAVES:

There is a Jeff Glaves listed in the El Paso, Texas yellow pages under the heading of real estate. It is unclear if this is the same person.

97. EBER JOHN⁸ GLAVES (*LLOYD ALBERT⁷, EVERETT NEWTON⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1944 in Butler County, Kansas. He married (1) FIRST WIFE about 1970. She was born about 1945. He married (2) KAREN UNKNOWN after 1980. She was born about 1948.

Child of EBER GLAVES and FIRST WIFE is:

- i. TERRI⁹ GLAVES, b. about 1970.

98. WANDA LOUISE⁸ ASHCRAFT (*LEORA SPRAY⁷ BLASINGAME, CLYDE⁶, WILLIAM BUCKLEY⁵, MARY ELVIRA⁴ PAYNE, MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born August 04, 1925 in Pendleton County, Kentucky. She married ARTHUR LUDY GAUNT August 18, 1945 in Covington, Kentucky. He was born May 17, 1919 in Annapolis, Maryland, and died July 14, 1991 in Ft. Smith, Arkansas.

Children of WANDA ASHCRAFT and ARTHUR GAUNT are:

- 108. i. BONNIE LOU⁹ GAUNT, b. July 14, 1946, Clarksville, Indiana.
- 109. ii. VERNER LUDY GAUNT, b. August 27, 1947.

Ninth Generation

99. SHERRY JEAN⁹ OLMSTEAD (*SIDNEY RICHARD⁸, AMELIA RAE⁷ GLAVES, "MILLIE", JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born October 31, 1946 in Russell, Kansas. She married THOMAS LEE NELSON February 06, 1966 in Ellis, Kansas. He was born November 11, 1942.

Children of SHERRY OLMSTEAD and THOMAS NELSON are:

- 110. i. DAVID JAMES¹⁰ NELSON, b. December 21, 1968, Salina, Kansas.
- 111. ii. LEE LELAND NELSON, b. February 18, 1971, Salina, Kansas.
- 112. iii. SUSAN ELIZABETH NELSON, b. December 24, 1974, Salina, Kansas.

100. PAUL ELVIN⁹ OLMSTEAD (*SIDNEY RICHARD⁸, AMELIA RAE⁷ GLAVES, "MILLIE", JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born October 15, 1949 in Russell, Kansas. He married SUSAN GAYLE RHODES May 06, 1972 in Douglass, Kansas.

Children of PAUL OLMSTEAD and SUSAN RHODES are:

- i. HEIDI LEE¹⁰ OLMSTEAD, b. September 18, 1973, Augusta, Kansas.
- ii. HOPE AMELIA OLMSTEAD, b. February 18, 1975, Wichita, Kansas; m. PHILLIP EDGAR READ, April 13, 1996, Riverside, California.
- iii. JENNIFER DAWN OLMSTEAD, b. February 14, 1979, Wichita, Kansas; m. DANIEL MADDEN CLEARY, August 05, 2000, Riverside, California.

101. MARK FRANS⁹ OLMSTEAD (*SIDNEY RICHARD⁸, AMELIA RAE⁷ GLAVES, "MILLIE", JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born October 06, 1953 in Russell, Kansas. He married SHARON KAY PARKER May 01, 1976 in Blytheville, Arkansas.

Children of MARK OLMSTEAD and SHARON PARKER are:

- i. MATTHEW LEE¹⁰ OLMSTEAD, b. June 06, 1978, Wichita, Kansas.
- ii. MICHAEL SIDNEY OLMSTEAD, b. March 03, 1980, Wichita, Kansas.

102. CHRISTOPHER STIRLING⁹ GLAVES (*STERLING JACK⁸, STERLING⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 07, 1950 in Topeka, Kansas. He married (1) BARBARA ANN HULL April 04, 1970 in Pilgrim Congregational Church Wichita, Kansas. He married (2) NANCY UNKNOWN after 1980.

Children of CHRISTOPHER GLAVES and BARBARA HULL are:

- i. SCOTT¹⁰ GLAVES, b. after 1970, Kansas.
- ii. BRIAN GLAVES, b. after 1971, Kansas.
- iii. AMIE GLAVES, b. after 1972, Kansas.
- iv. ANDREW GLAVES, b. after 1973.

103. CATHLEEN SUE⁹ GLAVES (*STERLING JACK⁸, STERLING⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born December 12, 1963 in Wichita, Kansas. She married JOSEPH G. TINKER May 16, 1987 in Wichita, Kansas. He was born about 1960.

Children of CATHLEEN GLAVES and JOSEPH TINKER are:

- i. KRISTEN¹⁰ TINKER, b. about 1990.
- ii. ROBERT TINKER, b. about 1992.
- iii. ANNIE GABRIELLE TINKER, b. February 14, 2000, Wichita, Kansas.

104. BRENDA JOYCE⁹ TATE (*JOYCE AMELIA⁸ GLAVES, STERLING⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born August 17, 1952. She married ROY GENE GROAT July 07, 1973 in Grace Memorial Chapel, Wichita State University. He was born on September 18, 1950.

Children of BRENDA TATE and ROY GROAT are:

- i. GINA JOYCE¹⁰ GROAT, b. October 10, 1976, Wichita, Kansas; m. MELVIN HOOTEN, August 13, 1999, Wichita, Kansas.
- ii. MICHAEL ELDON GROAT, b. October 26, 1978, Wichita, Kansas.

105. GLEN GARNETT⁹ TATE (*JOYCE AMELIA⁸ GLAVES, WILLIAM STERLING⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born October 10, 1954 in Wichita, Kansas. He married SUSAN LONG EMERY November 11, 1994 in Cancun, Mexico. She was born September 09, 1956.

Child of GLEN TATE and SUSAN EMERY is:

- i. GARNETT LEE¹⁰ TATE, b. May 24, 1998, Wichita, Kansas.

106. DARRELL ROBERT⁹ TATE (*JOYCE AMELIA⁸ GLAVES, WILLIAM STERLING⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born September 25, 1956 in Wichita, Kansas. He married DONNA KAY SOLOMON November 27, 1976 in Wichita, Kansas. She was born November 22, 1955.

Child of DARRELL TATE and DONNA SOLOMON is:

- i. ANDREA LOUISE¹⁰ TATE, b. August 18, 1981, Wichita, Kansas.

107. VERNON⁹ GLAVES (*MELVIN⁸, HARLEY IVAN⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 08, 1955. He married DEENA PRICE. She was born about 1957.

Notes for VERNON GLAVES:

Vernon runs the Glaves Drilling Company and was elected as a member of the Butler County School Board. Deena is a middle school teacher.

Children of VERNON GLAVES and DEENA PRICE are:

- i. SEAN¹⁰ GLAVES, b. about 1980, Butler County, Kansas.
- ii. AMY JO GLAVES, b. about 1980, Butler County, Kansas.
- iii. MELVIN SETH GLAVES, b. about 1980, Butler County, Kansas.
- iv. HARLEY PRICE GLAVES, b. after 1980.

108. TROY⁹ GLAVES (*BRUCE ANDREW⁸, ALEXANDER ELVIN⁷, JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born about 1969 in New Port Richey, Florida. He married ASCHELLE UNKNOWN. She was born about 1970.

Children of TROY GLAVES and ASCHELLE UNKNOWN are:

- i. TANNER¹⁰ GLAVES, b. about 1990.
- ii. GREYSON GLAVES, b. after 1992, Holiday, Florida.

109. SCOTT RICHARD⁹ GLAVES (*LLOYD RICHARD⁸, LLOYD ALBERT⁷, EVERETT NEWTON⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born November 14, 1970 in El Dorado, Kansas. He married ANGELA BLANTON June 23, 1990, daughter of WILLIAM BLANTON and CHARLOTTE LOYD. She was born after 1969.

Child of SCOTT GLAVES and ANGELA BLANTON is:

- i. AMBER ILENE¹⁰ GLAVES, b. March 06, 1994.

110. BONNIE LOU⁹ GAUNT (*WANDA LOUISE⁸ ASHCRAFT, LEORA SPRAY⁷ BLASINGAME, CLYDE⁶, WILLIAM BUCKLEY⁵, MARY ELVIRA⁴ PAYNE, MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born July 14, 1946 in Clarksville, Indiana. She married (1) MARVIN DELNO CHEEK. He was born October 27, 1941 in Kentucky. She married (2) HUGH MICHAEL SNOW.

Children of BONNIE GAUNT and MARVIN CHEEK are:

113. i. MICHELLE LORRAN¹⁰ CHEEK, b. January 22, 1964, Louisville, Kentucky.
114. ii. MONICA LOUISE CHEEK, b. January 22, 1964, Louisville, Kentucky.
- iii. JASON BRADLEY CHEEK, b. February 05, 1968, Los Angeles, California.

111. VERNER LUDY⁹ GAUNT (*WANDA LOUISE⁸ ASHCRAFT, LEORA SPRAY⁷ BLASINGAME, CLYDE⁶, WILLIAM BUCKLEY⁵, MARY ELVIRA⁴ PAYNE, MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born August 27, 1947. He married JANET SUE VINSON December 28, 1968 in Louisville, Kentucky.

Children of VERNER GAUNT and JANET VINSON are:

- i. MISTY DAWN¹⁰ GAUNT, b. March 04, 1977.
- ii. WENDY GAIL GAUNT, b. September 19, 1980.

Tenth Generation

112. DAVID JAMES¹⁰ NELSON (*SHERRY JEAN⁹ OLMSTEAD, SIDNEY RICHARD⁸, AMELIA RAE⁷ GLAVES, "MILLIE", JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born December 21, 1968 in Salina, Kansas. He married TERESA LEE HEWETT December 30, 1989 in Fairfax, Virginia.

Children of DAVID NELSON and TERESA HEWETT are:

- i. CARRIE LYNN¹¹ NELSON, b. November 11, 1991, Virginia.
- ii. RYAN JAMES NELSON, b. July 01, 1993, Virginia.
- iii. KRISTY LEA NELSON, b. April 03, 1995, Sheridan, Wyoming.
- iv. BRENDEN KYLE NELSON, b. February 25, 1998.

113. LEE LELAND¹⁰ NELSON (*SHERRY JEAN⁹ OLMSTEAD, SIDNEY RICHARD⁸, AMELIA RAE⁷ GLAVES, "MILLIE", JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born February 18, 1971 in Salina, Kansas. He married MISTY JO GARLAND December 28, 1991 in Sheridan, Wyoming.

Child of LEE NELSON and MISTY GARLAND is:

- i. DAWN MARIE¹¹ NELSON, b. May 15, 1998.

114. SUSAN ELIZABETH¹⁰ NELSON (*SHERRY JEAN⁹ OLMSTEAD, SIDNEY RICHARD⁸, AMELIA RAE⁷ GLAVES, "MILLIE", JOHN WILLIAM⁶, JAMES⁵, WILLIAM M.⁴, THOMAS TURK³, MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born December 24, 1974 in Salina, Kansas. She married ERIC STUART JENKAUSKI August 31, 1996 in Sheridan, Wyoming.

Child of SUSAN NELSON and ERIC JENKAUSKI is:

- i. DARIAN STUART¹¹ JENKAUSKI, b. January 13, 1998, Sheridan, Wyoming.

115. MICHELLE LORRAN¹⁰ CHEEK (*BONNIE LOU⁹ GAUNT, WANDA LOUISE⁸ ASHCRAFT, LEORA SPRAY⁷ BLASINGAME, CLYDE⁶, WILLIAM BUCKLEY⁵, MARY ELVIRA⁴ PAYNE, MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 22, 1964 in Louisville, Kentucky. She married JOHN KEVIN HAY November 1983 in Ft. Thomas, Kentucky.

Children of MICHELLE CHEEK and JOHN HAY are:

- i. JOHN MATTHEW¹¹ HAY, b. May 23, 1985.
- ii. RYAN MICHAEL HAY, b. October 27, 1986.

116. MONICA LOUISE¹⁰ CHEEK (*BONNIE LOU⁹ GAUNT, WANDA LOUISE⁸ ASHCRAFT, LEORA SPRAY⁷ BLASINGAME, CLYDE⁶, WILLIAM BUCKLEY⁵, MARY ELVIRA⁴ PAYNE, MARY³ GLAVES, "POLLY", MATTHEW², MATTHEW¹*) was born January 22, 1964 in Louisville, Kentucky. She married STEVEN NICHOLAS HOWE August 05, 1983 in Grant County, Kentucky.

Children of MONICA CHEEK and STEVEN HOWE are:

- i. BOSTON COLE¹¹ HOWE, b. November 03, 1987.
- ii. LINCOLN GRANT HOWE, b. January 17, 1993.

11

Missing Pieces Additional Individuals with the Family Surnames

The database used to produce this document contains more than 100 individuals with the Family surnames that have not as of yet been identified with our Patriarch, Matthew Sr. Many were born in the 20th Century, while others are documented in America more than 300 years ago. Some are almost definitely not of our line and are presented here to help researchers avoid spending time on lines that cannot be connected.

Colonial Pennsylvania and Maryland

We do know that Matthew was not the first with the Family surname to come to the New World. That distinction appears to belong to "*George GLAVE (GLEAVE) of Knutsford*". He and his wife Ann Duncalfe of Hale Bowden Parish came to Bucks County, Pennsylvania in 1682 aboard the ship "*The Friends Adventure*". George and Ann had been married in 1679 and came to the New World with their son, John, born September 14, 1680.

As reported in Chapter One, a second "*George GLEAVE*" settled in Chester County, Pennsylvania in 1683. He and his wife Isabella, along with their son George, arrived in Philadelphia in September of 1683 aboard the ship "*Freindship*". George and Isabella were indentured servants to John Hough for a period of four years and their son George until he turned 21.

They eventually settled in Burlington County, Pennsylvania where he was a wheelwright by trade. George and Isabella both died prior to 1690 and their son George Jr. moved to Shrewsbury Parish, Kent County, Maryland. George married a woman named Sarah and the christening dates of their seven children are documented in local church records there. These seven named children were born between 1703 and 1725, although none were named Matthew.

The Pennsylvania Colony

George's Will, filed in 1733, lists him as "*GLEAVES*". The Will divides his property between his three sons on a roughly equal basis. Members of this family can be found in Kent County records at least up to the Civil War.

If there were a connection between these individuals and our Matthew, it would go back to his grandparents in England.

Southeast Ohio? Not Likely

Beginning with the 1820 Census, a number of individuals named *GLEAVES* appear in Southeast Ohio in the counties of Jefferson, Belmont and Guernsey. These counties are clustered on the border near Wheeling, West Virginia. Future generations of this line would settle in Nodaway County, Missouri.

The sons of William, Michael and Matthew have been accounted for and it is unlikely that the "Ohio GLEAVES" connect directly to Matthew's line. It is possible that these individuals descend from the Gleaves who settled in Kent County, Maryland. There is a curious coincidence that seems to keep the debate alive.

Isaac L. Gleaves
1834 - 1908

Isaac is somewhat of a mystery. He was born in Ohio and served in the Union Army during the Civil War with Company D of the 86th Illinois Infantry.

On February 17, 1864, he was in Davidson County, Tennessee where he married a woman named Margaret A. Myers, "Maggie". The marriage appears in *Marriage Book #5* with the notation after his name "USA", meaning he was still in the Army.

The couple settled in Davidson County where they raised their family. Isaac, Maggie and four of their children are listed in the 1880 Census, living in Davidson County.

Was it just coincidence that had him marry and settle in Davidson County, home to so many other Gleaves? Just one more unanswered question.

The Gleaves of Greenville, Pennsylvania

Another possible Family connection can be found in Western Pennsylvania near the Ohio border. In this particular case the evidence is not court records, but rather a piece of glass.

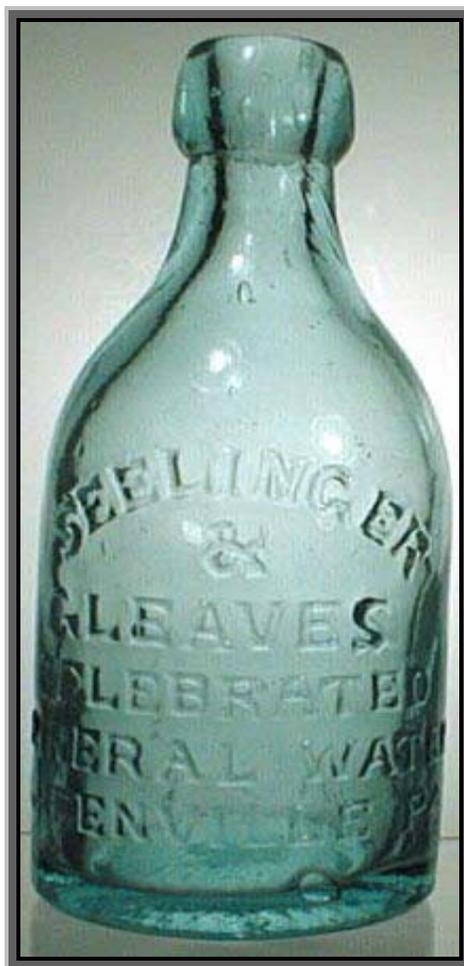
The bottle appears to be from before 1900. It is clear, with a blue/green tint. It is about the size of an old time Coca-Cola bottle. Imprinted into the glass is the following:

SEELINGER & GLEAVES
CELEBRATED
MINERAL WATER
GREENVILLE PA

On the backside at the base are these initials "A. D. H. C." which may be the company that made the bottle.

Greenville, Pennsylvania is located about 50 miles South of Erie.

While there are a number of Seelinger families found in the area, a search for any record of a Gleaves family in Western Pennsylvania has not turned up any promising leads.



Harold Bird Gleaves
1883-1963

Harold first appears in Galveston, Texas in 1893 through a report card signed by his father, Joseph Gleaves. In 1938, he appears in the Monett, Missouri City Directory as the manager of the Martin Hotel. Monett is near Springfield. He has been the subject of a significant amount of research but with limited results.

Only recently has Lois Gleaves rediscovered a letter written in 1979 by Harold's daughter Helen, in which she states: "*He(Harold) was born in Ely, England in 1883- His parents came to America (to Galveston, Texas) in 1887-- My father's name was Harold Bird Gleaves- His father was Joseph Gleaves born in Cambridge, England in 1856-- His father was William Gleaves.*"

It would appear that the Cambridge, England connection could possibly make this line distant cousins, but definitely not a part of Matthew's Family traced in this document. The information contained in the letter is insufficient to trace this line back to a connecting point, but does provide enough clues to warrant further research.

Strong Candidates
For
Family Ties

It would appear that the individuals that are most likely related to the Matthew Gleaves line share a common geographical heritage; that being some connection to the State of Tennessee. Listed below a number of individuals with a strong likelihood of someday being grafted into our Family Tree.

William Fredrick Glaves
1788-1843

This individual appears in a number of documents at various times under the names William Fredrick, Luther, Peter and John. These all appear to be the same individual, although this can not be proven with the information this author possesses. William married Elizabeth Goodner about 1826, presumably in Smith County, Tennessee. Elizabeth Goodner, was born January 6, 1810 in Carthage, Smith County, Tennessee. Smith County adjoins Wilson County where so many Family members have been documented.

The principal source of information on William is various Goodner family records, some of which are in this author's possession. These records state that he was born in Germany in 1788, which is questionable, since the only place where the family name is found is in England. Elizabeth's parents moved to Bradley County, Tennessee in 1836.

If William's date of birth were correct, he would have been 48 years old when he married a 16-year-old girl. William reportedly died on November 23, 1843. He is reported to have worked as a steamboat pilot who died in an accident on the Mississippi River, near New Madrid County, Missouri. *Madison County, Missouri Bible Records*

A "*John GLAVES*" is listed in the 1830 Census in Smith County, Tennessee. He age is listed as being 30-40 and his wife 20-30. A son and a daughter, both under five years old, are also listed.

The 1840 Census for the same county lists a "*William F. GLAISE*" that appears to be the same person. He is now 50-60 and his wife is 30-40. The Census also enumerates 9 children. Goodner records only list the names of 3 of the children.

The Most Likely Family Connection: Michael

Michael *GLAVES* (1758-1811) came to the Davidson County, Tennessee area sometime between 1785-1787. His travels are well documented in Chapter 4 of this document. He married a woman named Rachel and the seven children of this marriage have all been accounted for. During his lifetime, the family surname is listed as *GLAVES*, but shortly after his death, his children begin appearing in court documents with the name spelled "*GLEAVES*". Several researchers, including this author, believe that Michael was married more than once. There are several indications he took a wife prior to marrying Rachel. Birth dates for some of his older children appear to occur before his arrival in Tennessee and prior to the reported date of Michael and Rachel's marriage.

Early Tennessee records list several other men with the family surname. The uniqueness of the surname makes this author suspect that some relationship to Michael exists. All the records uncovered occurred after Michael came to Tennessee. As reported earlier, unrelated Gleaves families settled in Pennsylvania and Maryland, although there is no known record of any member of these families migrating to Tennessee.

Sophia P. Gleaves Tennessee and Texas

Sophia was born before 1820 in Tennessee, and died in 1849 in Red River County, Texas. She married William Cocke Young on September 25, 1833 in Davidson County, Tennessee. Their marriage appears in *Davidson County Marriage Book #1*. He was born May 12, 1812 in Davidson County, Tennessee, and died October 16, 1862 in Cooke County, Texas.

The couple moved to Red River County, Texas in 1837.

"Young's first wife was Sophia Gleaves, with whom he had six children. After her death in 1849 he married Ann Hutchinson, and they had two children."

<http://www.tsha.utexas.edu/handbook/online/articles/print/YY/fyo14.html>

Francis Gleaves Smith County, Tennessee

Francis appears around the turn of the 18th century. He is listed as delinquent on the Smith County, Tennessee tax rolls on August 1, 1800. He is listed as owning 2,560 acres on Salt Lick Creek on the waters of the Cumberland River. Francis would have been too old to be one of Michael's children born at Fort Mansker and could possibly be a child from a previous marriage.

A Sumner County, Tennessee court entry identifies Francis in the area even earlier. *"2 March 1798, William Tyrell, Knox County, Tennessee to Thomas Draper, \$320.00, 320 acres part of a tract originally granted to Francis Gleaves, 2560 acres lying on Salt Lick Creek the waters of the Cumberland River."*

Sumner County, Tennessee Deeds, page 320

As reported earlier, a man named William Fredrick Glaves would appear in Smith County Census records in 1830 and 1840.

Edward M. Gleaves
World War I Veteran

Edward was born on August 29, 1895 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County, Tennessee, and died September 1969 in Davidson County, Tennessee.

Edward appears on the rolls of World War I veterans from Wilson County. Edward is also listed in the *Social Security Death Index* and that is where his vital information is derived. His obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on October 2, 1969, it stated that he was a minister. It also listed him as "Senior" suggesting that he married and had a son by the same name.

Osage County, Kansas

This one may be a stretch, but worth listing here. Guy Gleaves was born about 1857 and died December 06, 1926 in Osage County, Kansas. He is buried in the South 9th Street Cemetery in Osage City, Kansas. No other information has been found.

Three women named Gleaves are also buried there, although their relationship to Guy has not been established.

Fannie, age 68, died June 7, 1937

Goldie A., age 31, died July 14, 1916

Lizzie, age 36, died March 26, 1918

Reverend Eugene Gleaves
Nashville, Tennessee

Eugene was born April 26, 1884 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee, and died October 1974 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee.

Eugene appears on the rolls of World War I veterans from Davidson County. His obituary appeared in the *Nashville Tennessean* on November 1, 1974. The obituary also lists the title of "Reverend". Vital statistics for Eugene are also derived from the *Social Security Death Index*.

Cedar Grove Cemetery
Wilson County, Tennessee

As with many Family riddles, this one provides some interesting connections to the Gleaves line in Tennessee.

Buried in this cemetery are Americus D. Gleaves (1809-1899) and his wife, Eliza T. Everett. Also buried there is a grandson of his brother Thomas, Jesse Harrison Gleaves (1859-1915) and his wife Annie Hawks.

A yet to be identified woman named Atlanta Gleaves Williamson (1863-1936) is also interred there. Americus and Eliza were married in 1859 and so far, no children have been identified with this marriage. No proof, just another coincidence that needs to be researched.

Even more curious is a male also interred at this site, John Absolom Gleaves (about 1846-1929). Information on John states that he was a Confederate Soldier, but offers no other information that would connect him to the Family. A search of this database does not produce anyone by this name in any records uncovered to date.

Joe Gleaves

Joe was born sometime before 1878, and died in 1909 in Cheatham County, Tennessee. He married a woman named Blanche Shivers on December 22, 1892 in Cheatham County. She would have been born before 1880.

The only record of this individual is the marriage entry. The most likely parents of Joe are William D. Gleaves and Louisa Lowe who were married in Cheatham County in 1860. This author has yet to definitely identify any children with William and Louisa. More research is needed here.

Joe's date of death comes from the Tennessee Death Index and has not been positively confirmed as being this individual.

Many more unanswered questions remain. Over time, some mysteries will be solved and others will surface. The fascinating challenge to researchers is that the work on our Family will never be completed, just pushed to new frontiers.

12

Fun Family Facts

Many of you have stories involving members of the Family. I would love to hear them and incorporate them into this living history. Here are a few Family trivia facts you may not have known.

The Family Name

According to 1990 census figures, “GLEAVES” is the 15,192nd most frequently occurring surname in the United States: “GLAVES” is the 72,559th.

Longest Living

Graham Glaves appears to hold this record at 103 years, 5 months and 3 days, (1849-1952). Evelina Porter Gleaves-Cohen was 101 years, 7 months old when she died in 1997. Civil War Veteran, James Thomas Gleaves, known as “Jim T.” died at the age of 100 years and one month, (1845-1945).

First Documented Case of Hair-Loss

On November 28, 1794, Creek Indians scalped Peter Gleaves at Sharp’s Station, near the site of present day, Knoxville, Tennessee. He has yet to be connected to our family line.

Most Children Born in a Single Marriage

16, Michael H. Gleaves and Mary Ann Dean Gleaves (first cousins) appear to hold this record: “He left a widow and eight children out of sixteen born to him and his wife.” James Ren and Olivia (Walters) Glaves were the parents of 15 children, 14 of which reached adulthood.

Most Common Given Names

The Family database used to produce this document contains more than 1,075 individuals born with the Family Surnames. For males, 51 family members are documented with the first name of *William* or *Willie*. A close second is *James*, with 49 occurrences. The most popular name for females is *MARY*, with 37 occurrences, no other given name comes close.

First Documented Sportsmen

Michael Gleaves (1750s-1811) was known to own several thoroughbred racehorses. He is believed to have raced them in the early 1800s at Clover Bottom, in the Hermitage area of Davidson County, Tennessee. One of his racing rivals was Andrew Jackson, the future President.

Largest Geographical Landmark Namesake

Gleaves Knob, in the Cripple Creek Valley of Wythe County, Virginia rises more than 2,800 feet above sea level. It was named for William Gleaves (1748-1820)

Highest Ranking Military Officer

Four-Star Admiral, Albert Gleaves commanded the Transport Service during World War I and is credited with delivering more than 2 million troops to Europe without losing a single soldier to a German torpedo. Samuel Reid Gleaves attained the rank of brigadier general, although this promotion was awarded posthumously.

Largest Contingent of Family Members in a Single Location

33 individuals with the name "GLAVES" are buried in the Labelle Township Cemetery, Lewis County, Missouri.

Largest Man Made Structure Namesake

U.S.S. Albert Gleaves, DD423 a Pershing Class Destroyer commissioned August 24, 1940 was named for the World War I four-star Admiral and the ship participated in a number of engagements during World War II.

First Definite "Faux Paus"

Michael Gleaves appears to have made an off-handed comment about Andrew Jackson stealing one of his bulls. When confronted, he recanted the charge and made a public retraction, which is recorded in Davidson County, Tennessee court records.

First Known Family Sports Team

1894-96, "*The Gleaves Brothers Baseball Team*". The nine sons of James Ren Glaves formed a baseball team and took on all comers in Lewis County, Missouri. A picture of the team appears in Chapter 10.

The Family Geography Award

James Robertson Gleaves (1799-1865) and his wife Elizabeth Wood win this one hands down. Each of their six daughters, born between 1831 and 1845, had the name of a state incorporated into their given names: *Tennessee Malvina, Martha Ann Virginia, Missouri Jane, Elizabeth Alabama, Caladonia Indiana*, and last but not least: *Sarah Catherine Louisiana*.

First Known Divorce

Elizabeth Gleaves-Turner-Pierce, who's first husband died in the War of 1812, married a second time in 1822, to Isaac Pierce. It took an Act of the Tennessee Legislature in 1824 to dissolve the marriage because "*Isaac and Elizabeth can not get along, and want a divorce*".

Good Things Come in Threes

This Family database contains only one known set of triplets. On May 13, 1956, Leslie, Leroy and Lloyd were born in California. The proud parents were William Norman and Marylyn (McBride) Gleaves.

Unusual Names

Choose your own, my favorites are, Male: "*Nimrod M. Glaves Jr.*" Female: "*Adalaska Gleaves*"

A Call to Arms

Many individuals with the Family Surname have answered the call to military service in no less than eleven wars. What follows here is a partial list compiled by this author. I am sure there are others who have not been documented in this Honor Roll and any additions would be greatly appreciated.

Dunmore's War

Michael Gleaves Served in the Montgomery County Militia, fought at the Battle of Point Pleasant, 1774, against the Cherokee Indians.

American Revolution

Matthew Glaves Jr. Served in Captain Rankin's Company, Augusta County Militia, 1779. He is listed as a member of Captain John Finley's Company in 1783-84. Rose to the rank of Captain, 21st Regiment of the Kentucky Militia, 1797.

Michael Gleaves Michael was also a member of an expedition against several Indian Nations in 1776. The action in Tennessee was to end the threat of aggression from Indian Tribes aligned with the British. Additionally, "*Lt. Michael Gleaves*" was a member of Captain Campbell's Company, Montgomery County Militia at the Battle of Shallow Ford, North Carolina, 1780.

William Gleaves Served in the Montgomery County Militia, Continental Army in Captain Hamilton's Company, 1st Virginia Regulars 1779-80, reportedly at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, 1781. Service recognized by the Daughters of the American Revolution. Rose to the rank of Captain, 35th Regiment, 17th Brigade of the Militia of Virginia, 1798

War of 1812

Absalom Gleaves During the War of 1812, Absalom is listed as being a private in "*Rangers, United States Volunteers*". No record has been found dealing with this unit or any military engagements they were involved in.

James Turk Gleaves James was an Ensign in the 1812 war, rising to the rank of Captain, and later promoted Major, commanding troops stationed at Norfolk

Michael Glaves Captain Glaves led a company of Kentucky volunteers (Scott's Regiment) and was wounded at the Battle of Raisin River, near Monroe, Michigan.

The Cherokee War

Americus D., Benjamin Franklin, & Felix R. Gleaves These three sons of Thomas Gleaves volunteered as members of Hill's Company of the 1st Tennessee Infantry, during the Cherokee War 1836-39.

The War with Mexico

Edwin Manlove Glave Edwin served as a Private in the 1st Kentucky Mounted Volunteers and on February 23, 1847, fought in the Battle of Buena Vista, Mexico.

The Civil War

Andrew Jackson Gleaves Andrew J. was in the Wythe County, Virginia Home Guards during the Civil War and died of disease contracted in the line of duty.

Charles W. Glaves Charles served in the Union Army during the Civil War. He is listed as a Private in Company K of the 148th Illinois Infantry Regiment.

E.J. Gleaves This may be the Edward Gleaves who served as a private in Company D of the 30th Tennessee Infantry Regiment in 1862. He is listed as being in the hospital at Clarksville when Ft. Donelson was surrendered. He is listed as coming from Sumner County.

Ezekiel S. Gleaves Ezekiel served in the 50th Tennessee Infantry Regiment. *"...and at the breaking out of the war he enlisted in the Confederate service in 1861 and remained one year, when he was compelled to return home, on account of sickness in the family. He, however, furnished a substitute before leaving, and then returned to the home farm."*

Felix D. Gleaves Felix served with the 15th Tennessee Infantry. *"still living, aged 84, is at the Old Soldiers Home near Nashville, Tenn. And has one son and two daughters living."* A woman named Josephine Tucker-Gleaves filed a Confederate Pension application sometime in the late 1920s. It lists her husband as *"Felix M. Gleaves"* but does not list a date of his death.

Felix R. Gleaves May be the *"Capt. F. R. Glaves"* listed in the records of the *"Glaves Company"* 50th Arkansas Militia, that participated in the Battle of Pea Ridge in March of 1862.

George W. Gleaves George is listed as serving as a Private in Company B of the 1st Tennessee Infantry during the Civil War.

George Wythe Gleaves George was a Major in the Wythe Home Guards, and participated in the battles of Saltville, Wytheville, and Crockets Cave.

Jackson Monroe Gleaves Jackson served in Company H of the 38th Tennessee Infantry Regiment during the Civil War. His father served in the same company. After his death, his widow Mollie applied for a Confederate Widow's Pension #10010

James Franklin Gleaves James served in the 30th Tennessee Infantry Regiment. *"Gleaves, J. F. - Captured at Fort Donelson, Tennessee. He died at Camp Butler, Illinois on May 24, 1862."*

James T. Gleaves *"Within three months of being eighteen, James joined the C.S.A. by enlisting in the Ninth Kentucky Cavalry; with them he served as a scout under John Hunt Morgan. Pvt. Gleaves was in the Battle of Chattanooga, where he caught a bullet in his left arm. "It was about spent and didn't go in very far, so I just pulled it out with my fingers." He was also in an action at Murfreesboro-not the huge Stone River blood bath, but one of the contests there in December 1864. Pvt. Gleaves' tour included three months in a federal prison camp where he contracted typhoid fever and, fortunately-. was sent home. Doctors agreed that his death was certain if he remained in the camp. Sensibly, he took the oath of allegiance, thus greatly improving his time on earth."*

James Turk Gleaves Jr. James was a sergeant of the Wythe Greys, Company A, 4th Infantry, and died at Winchester, Virginia December 17, 1861, from exposure

John Gleaves John may be the *"J.B. Gleaves"* listed as serving as a corporal in Company K of the Fourth Tennessee Infantry; *"Gleaves, J.B., died from wounds Nov. 11, 1862"*

John Absolom Gleaves Cedar Grove Cemetery records pertaining to John list him as serving in the Confederate Army. No dates or units are listed. He has not been definitely connected to the Family, although a number of Tennessee Gleaves are also buried there.

John Bell Gleaves John appears to be the J.B. Gleaves listed as serving in the 20th Tennessee Infantry Regiment. The Regiment consisted of units from Wilson and Sumner Counties.

John Robertson Gleaves John fought for the Confederacy serving as a Corporal in the 38th Tennessee Infantry Regiment. His son served in the same unit.

Dr. John T. Gleaves John is listed as serving as a *"General and Staff Surgeon"* during the Civil War. No unit designation is given.

Robert H. Gleaves *"enlisted at Wytheville, May 29, 1861 and served one year as Captain of Company D, 45 Virginia Infantry. At Saltville, in July, 1862, he re-enlisted, Captain of Company E, 21st Virginia Cavalry, and served until discharged for ill health at Greenville, in 1864. Robert H. fought at Parisburg, Rogersville, Blue Springs, Greenville, Henderson Mill, Bluntville, Carter Station and Wytheville"*

Thomas Benjamin "Blunt" Gleaves Although he was born in Tennessee, Thomas enlisted in the Union Army in Chicago, Illinois on March 25, 1865. He was medically discharged three months later due to an aneurysm of the aorta of the stomach. No unit designation has been uncovered.

Dr. Samuel Crockett Gleaves *“During the years of the war he was Surgeon of the 45th Infantry, and medical director of the Confederate States Army.”*

William Carroll Gleaves *“2nd Sergeant on February 28, 1863. Captured at Fort Donelson, Tennessee. Exchanged. Captured on retreat from Missionary Ridge because he could not keep up with regiment. He was very weak from having Pneumonia four times. Sent to Rock Island, Illinois where he took the Oath on January 5, 1865.”*

William Michael Gleaves William served in the CSA during the Civil War, first with Company B, 18th Tennessee Infantry Regiment as a Brevet 2nd Lieutenant and escaped capture when Fort Donelson, Tennessee fell to Union troops in 1862. He later enlisted in the 9th Tennessee Cavalry and was captured at Goose Creek, Feb. 6th, 1863. He was a POW at Johnson Island.

African American Gleaves

At least seven African Americans with the Family surname served in the Union Army during the Civil War. Many were probably former slaves of our ancestors. These individuals are listed here as a resource for future researchers.

Alexander Gleaves Sergeant Gleaves served in the 13th U.S. Colored Infantry. The unit was organized at Nashville, Tennessee, on November 19, 1863 and participated in the Battle of Nashville.

Granville Gleaves Granville served as a private in the 44th U.S. Colored Infantry Regiment. The unit was organized at Chattanooga, Tennessee, on April 7, 1864 and participated in the Battle of Nashville.

John Gleaves John was a private in the 7th U.S. Colored Infantry. The Regiment was formed at Baltimore, Maryland on September 26, 1863. The unit was involved in the Battle of Petersburg and several smaller skirmishes. The unit was present at Appomattox Court House when General Lee surrendered his army.

Joseph Gleaves Private Gleaves served in the 13th U.S. Colored Infantry Regiment. The unit was organized at Nashville, Tennessee, on November 19, 1863 and participated in the Battle of Nashville

Perry Gleaves Perry was a private in the 39th U.S. Colored Infantry. The Regiment was organized at Baltimore, Maryland on March 22, 1863. The unit was involved in several minor battles but lost nearly 250 men to disease.

Samuel J. Gleaves Samuel was a private in the 30th U.S. Colored Infantry, which was organized at Camp Station, Maryland on February 12, 1863. The Regiment participated in the Siege of Petersburg and several smaller engagements.

William Gleaves William was a private in the 7th U.S. Colored Infantry. The Regiment was formed at Baltimore, Maryland on September 26, 1863. The unit was involved in the Battle of Petersburg and several smaller skirmishes. The unit was present at Appomattox Court House when General Lee surrendered his army.

Spanish American War

Will Gleaves Private Gleaves was of African American descent and served with Troop K of the 10th Cavalry Regiment. The unit fought in Cuba, although no details have been found.

William E. Gleaves *“a veteran of the Spanish American War in Cuba and World War I, died and is buried in the National Cemetery in Nashville.”*

World War I

Albert Gleaves Albert is the highest-ranking officer in the family, a four-star Admiral in the Navy during World War I. He also served as a junior officer during the Spanish American War. As the Commander of the Transport Service, he is credited with moving more than 2 million soldiers to Europe without losing a single one to German torpedoes.

Benjamin T. Gleaves Ben appears on the rolls of World War I veterans from Wilson County. No other information is given.

Edward M. Gleaves Edward was born on August 29, 1895 in Mt. Juliet, Wilson County. He appears on the rolls of World War I Veterans from Wilson County. He has yet to be connected to the Family.

Eugene Gleaves Eugene was born in Nashville, Tennessee in 1884. He appears on the rolls of World War I Veterans from Davidson County. He has yet to be connected to the Family.

Richard Douglas Gleaves *“born 1893, graduated from Nashville City Public Schools (Caldwell) and Fogg High School (1912) and from Vanderbilt University, B.S. degree in 1917; then entered the World War in the Air Corps, was a second lieutenant, served in France in the 89th Aero Squadron.”*

Robert O. Gleaves *“St Mihiel; Meuse-Argonne; Defensive Sector. Wounded In Action degree undetermined 15 Sept 1918. American Expeditionary Forces 1 May 1918 to 22 May 1919. Honorable discharge 28 May 1919. Gallantry in action.”*

Samuel Reid Gleaves *“He served in the Philippines and on the Mexican border and went to France in World War I, with the famous Rainbow Division as a staff officer. He was transferred to the staff of General Pershing as assistant chief of operations, serving in that capacity throughout the war. He was in the second offensive at St. Mehiel and was with the 77th Division during the Argonne drive. For gallantry in action he was awarded the Croixde-Guerre, and was made an officer of the Legion of Honor by France. Also he was awarded the Distinguished Service Medal by the United States for notable services.”*

World War II

Alexander “Elvin” Graves Elvin was a career Army officer retiring with the rank of Captain. He began his service in the Cavalry in the 1930s and was a Signal Corp. Officer with Merrill’s Marauders, in Burma, during World War II.

Clifford James Graves Known as “Pete”, his headstone notes that he was a veteran of WW II, but does not give any other information.

James Arthur Gleaves Family notes dealing with the location of James’ grave state that he was a sergeant during World War II. No other information was included.

Robert Graves Bob Graves served as a naval fighter pilot aboard an aircraft carrier in the Pacific.

Vernon Dale Gleaves Vernon served as a Second Lieutenant in the 391st Fighter Squadron of the Army Air Corps.

The Korean War

James Albert Gleaves, Jr. Second Lieutenant James A. Gleaves was killed in the Korean War. He was a member of the United States Marine Corps. His status is still listed as missing in action.

Vietnam

Dennis Graves Captain Graves was an Infantry, Airborne Ranger serving 19 months in Vietnam (1969-1971). He served, first as an Advisor, with the Vietnamese Airborne Division and later was Company Commander of Alpha Company, 2nd of the 12th Regiment, in the First Air Cavalry Division.

13

INDEX

A	
ABLE	
Mattie Laura	217
Robert, Jr.	195
Adair County, Kentucky	52
ADAMS	
Alfred A.	156
John M.	260
ALEXANDER	
Ingram.....	165
John Ingram.....	165
Martha Jane.....	166
Rueben.....	166
Sarah Elizabeth.....	166
ALLEN	
Amanda Melvina	142
Charles.....	165
Elizabeth Jane	142
Emeline.....	165
Emma Ruth.....	283, 286
Francis Marion.....	142
Frank Spivey.....	283
George King	141
James Turk G.....	142
Jerry Dale.....	237
John Milton.....	142
Mary E.....	193
Nathan.....	21, 57, 141
Nathan Perry.....	166
Norman	159
Ora	166
Robert	21, 57, 139
Sarah Ann	142
William Gleaves	141
ANDERSON	
Aneece Darlene.....	249
Erwin	271
George	129
James	25, 129
Jane	129
Mary	129
Rebecca.....	129
Ruby	285
Sarah	129
ARMFIELD	
Allen	317
ARMSTRONG	
Elizabeth.....	27, 129
William.....	129
ASHCRAFT	
Barbara	337
Freida.....	337
Howard	337
Verner F.....	337
Wanda Louise.....	340
Warren	337
ATHA	
Stella.....	196
Augusta County, Virginia.....	7
Augusta Stone Church	100
AUSTIN	
Levi Joseph.....	311
Sarah.....	301
B	
BAILEY	
Drury	214
James Hamilton	214
N.B.	214
BAIN	
Pearl.....	197
BAIRD	
Ellen V.....	174
BAKER	
Delilah	177
James	172, 177
Margarey.....	293
Mary	169
Mary Alice.....	180
Mary Terrill	172
BALLENTINE	
Newman Clark.....	207
BARKELEW	
Antoinette	326
Betty Lou.....	326
Brinkley Morris	326
Francis Noel.....	326
Harry.....	326
Peggy Ann	326
Wallace Duncan.....	326
BARKER	
Elmira	311
BARNHART	
Elizabeth.....	131
George	131
BARNHILL	
Wanda.....	333
BARTON	
Thomas	291

BAYLISS		Buckley.....	300
William B.	258	Charles.....	321
BEARD		Clyde.....	332
Frankie.....	213	Emmert.....	321
BELL		Harmon.....	321
Elizabeth.....	288	Helen.....	321
Elizabeth, "Betsy".....	99	Howard Ashcraft.....	332
George.....	101, 108	Ida Florence.....	300
Samuel.....	99	Isabella.....	300
William.....	99	James.....	295, 321
BENBOW		James Edwin.....	300
Jessee.....	163	John L.....	300
Julia K.....	163	Laura.....	300
BENNETT		Leora Spray.....	337
Elizabeth.....	154	Mary.....	321
BENSON		Mary M. "Polly".....	300
Jules L.....	290	Matthew.....	321
Unknown.....	210	Robert.....	321
BERLIN		Roy.....	332
Pinkie.....	282	William.....	300
BERRY		William Buckley.....	320
W.T.....	258	BLAZEK	
Beverley Manor Patent.....	16	Harry.....	241
BIEDRON		BLAZER	
Mary Josephine.....	334	Naomi.....	228
BINKLEY		BLISS	
Annie.....	278	Hattie.....	157
Elizabeth Taylor.....	263	BLUM	
Friedrich.....	263	Edmund L.....	194
Henry John.....	263	BOBBITT	
Henry Smith.....	264	Wanda.....	339
James Matthew.....	277	BOGARD	
John Thomas.....	263	Diana Louise.....	235
John Walters.....	278	Ronald Earl.....	235
Joseph E.....	278	Warren Lee.....	235
Joseph Smith.....	264	William Louise.....	235
Lucy.....	278	BOHANNON	
Mary Adeline.....	264	Bessie Myrtle.....	195
Mollie.....	278	Elijah.....	195
William Henry.....	264	Henry Monroe.....	195
BLACK		James Lee.....	240
Cynthia.....	128	Lucy Margaret.....	195
Robert.....	66	William Cecil.....	195
BLAIR		William Davis.....	195
Martha.....	143	BOLLIG	
Sarah, "Sally".....	161	April Elizabeth.....	248
BLANCHARD		Mark Charles.....	248
Ronald Anthony.....	249	Melissa Christine.....	248
Ronald Joseph.....	250	BOONE	
Terry Wayne.....	250	Daniel.....	7
BLANTON		BOSTLEMAN	
Angela.....	343	Rudolph.....	276
William.....	343	BOWLS	
BLASINGAME		Anna Liza.....	314
Anna.....	332	Charles.....	314
Arletta.....	300		

BOWYER		Jennie.....	224
Mary	162	CAMPBELL	
BOYD		Alexander C.....	47
Susan.....	170	Alexander Chapman	151
Tom.....	214	Isaac.....	34, 64
BRAAMSE		Issac.....	66
Lucille.....	329	Jacob.....	224
Breezewood	74, 80	Margaret Jane	161
BREUER		Ruth Elizabeth	224
Carol J.....	242	Sarah Mary	140
BREW		William.....	161
Dorian.....	235	CARAWAY	
BRICKBAUER		Nancy.....	207
Elizabeth Ann	332	CARMAN	
BRIGHAM		Joseph Josiah	294
Elizabeth.....	264	CARPENTER	
BRITTAIN		Brian Carver	287
Lula Clark.....	223	Fredrick Lloyd	287
BROKAMP		Thaddeus Ryan	287
George	315	CARR	
BRONSON		Lucy.....	271
Henry Melvin.....	311	CARROLL	
BROOKS		Charles Lynn	335
Alice	202	Charles Lynn, Jr.....	335
BROWN		Marguerite	281
Edward.....	240	Mary Lynda	335
Kathleen.....	340	Michael Neal	335
Bucks County, Pennsylvania	345	Robert Andrew	335
BULLOCK		Virginia Kay	335
Alice	175	CARTE	
BURCH		Arthur	244
John, E.....	296	Janet Diane	244
BURDELL		CARTER	
Henry Theodore.....	246	Anne Bolene	158
Henry Theodore, Jr.....	246	Benjamin.....	158, 160
Jeanette Gleaves.....	248	Bill	220
BURFORD		H.M.....	219
Mary	311	Herman	220
BURK		Kenneth	220
Elmer	302	Parthenia L.....	160
Naomi	302	Roy	220
BURNHAM		Tom	220
Martha.....	170	CARTMELL	
Mary	194	Chloe Isabella	270
Nancy Ann.....	166	Elizabeth Jane.....	256
BUSBY		Henry P.....	256
Jennifer Odessa.....	238	Henry T.....	270
Lula Mae.....	222	James Solomon	270
BUSTER		John Nathaniel	270
Michael.....	66	Martha Ann Missouri.....	256
BUTLER		Mary Ella.....	270
Alice	213	Mary P.	256
Butler County, Kansas	307	Nathaniel.....	89, 256
C		Rachel Elizabeth.....	270
CALHOUN		Solomom.....	89
		Solomon.....	256

Sophia I.....	256	Richard Cromwell.....	214
Sophia Susan.....	270	Vietch Lucille	231
William M.....	256	CLIFFORD	
CARTWRIGHT		Alexander	320
Olivia, "Olie"	277	John James.....	320
CARVER		COBBS	
Angie	241	Irene.....	211
Caroline Ruth.....	287	Tilghman.....	211
Joanna Elizabeth.....	287	COFFEY	
John Michael.....	287	Lorene.....	221
Jonas Jackson.....	286	COGER	
Luella	199	James	27, 129
Martha Ruth.....	287	James F.	129
Robert Powell	287	Michael	129
CATES		Thomas Turk	129
Donna C.....	237	William Gleaves	129
CAUDILL		COHEN	
Beatrice Virginia.....	340	Albert Morris	280
CHANDLER		Albert Morris Jr.	281
R.W.....	196	Clotilda	281
CHANEY		COKER	
Lola.....	244	Patricia Ann	242
CHEEK		Thomas	242
Jason Bradley.....	343	CONRY	
Marvin Delno.....	343	Joe E. Jr.	287
Michelle Lorrان	344	Robert Allen	287
Monica Louise	344	Shirley Ruth.....	287
Chester County, Pennsylvania	345	COOK	
CHISHOLM		James M.....	138
Ella.....	219	Jarvis M.	155
CHRISTIAN		COOPER	
William	63	Mary Elizabeth	302
Christian County, Kentucky.....	53	COPENHAVER	
CHRISWELL		Thomas	34
Harvey	207	COPPAGE	
CHUMLEY		Marina Ann, "Rinnie Ann"	175
Terry	244	COPPELL	
Todd.....	244	Eliza Ellen, "Ella"	301
CIOLLI		John	301
Cathy.....	235	COREY	
CLARK		Unknown	331
Adelaide Francis	257	CORNELUIS	
Anna	163	John	301
Elizabeth.....	127	CORNSTALK	62
Unknown	241	CORRY	
CLARKSON		Amanda Eugenia	190
David C.....	115	Emma Fore	215
David S.	117	COURTNEY	
Martha, "Patsy"	115, 288	Ella R.	228
CLEARY		CRAIG	
Daniel Madden.....	341	Reverend John	16
CLEMENTS		CRAWFORD	
Ada M.....	181	John	139
Francis M. "Doc"	181	CRISWELL	
CLEVELAND		Betsy	111, 288
Dana Cromwell.....	214		

CROCKETT		Nathaniel Green.....	166
Charles.....	162	Sophia Western.....	252
Davy.....	57	Vergel Lee.....	199
Jane S.....	147	William E.....	193
Joseph.....	147	DAY	
Malvina.....	56, 140	Alpha Lee.....	313
Maria Louise.....	162	Clarence Vivian.....	313
Samuel.....	56	Claude Thomas.....	313
CRONK		James William.....	313
Elva.....	325	Mary Angelina.....	313
CROPPER		Palonzo Napoleon.....	313
Sarah.....	173	Theodore.....	332
CROW		DEAN	
R.S.....	143	James.....	81, 87, 252
Thomas Russell.....	168	Mary.....	252
CUCULU		Mary, "Polly".....	81
Marie.....	193	Sally.....	87, 253
Cumberland County, Kentucky.....	58	DENNY	
CUMMINS		Carol.....	339
James.....	300	DEWESSE	
Reece.....	276	Eliza.....	258
CURD		DICKINSON	
Elizabeth W.....	146	Mary.....	87, 252
John.....	146	DISMUKE	
Sarah.....	166	John D.....	253
CURTIS		DOAK	
Barbara Allen.....	179	William Harrison.....	156
Drusilla.....	264	DOAN	
Morton Rufus.....	180	Annie.....	299
Thomas Isaiah, Sr.....	179	DODSON	
D		Mary, "Mollie".....	142
DANCE		DORRIS	
Elizabeth.....	118, 289	Florence Gleaves.....	223
Thomas.....	118, 120, 289	Unknown.....	223
Daniel Boone Settlement.....	68	DORSEY	
DANIELS		Bertha Amanda.....	314
Leah.....	242	DOUGLAS	
DARBY		Eugene.....	336
Barbara.....	234	Kenneth.....	336
Dennis.....	234	Russell.....	336
Loretta.....	244	Stephen.....	336
Raymond.....	233	Douglass, Kansas.....	307
Ronald.....	234	DOWELL	
Davidson County, Tennessee.....	72	Nora.....	182
DAVIS		DOWLEN	
Corrine.....	194	Delana.....	265
Fielding Goolsby.....	166	DOZIER	
Fredrick.....	252	Kate Rowena, "Minnie".....	191
Helen.....	194	DRAGAN	
Isham.....	166	Fannie D.....	162
John.....	76, 252	DRAKE	
Leona J.....	180	Eli.....	269
Lottie Jeanette.....	240	DRAPER	
Nancy Maneese.....	136	Henrietta.....	320
Nancy Watkins.....	252, 257	DRESSEL	
		Anna.....	241

DROUGHT	
Francis Tunstall	231
Nancy	231
DUKE	
Catherine	147
Rosa E.	227
DUNAWAY	
Sarah S.	157
DUNBAR	
Thomas	72
DUNCAN	
George	293
Letia	326
DUNCLAFE	
Ann	5, 345
DUNKLEY	
Unknown	165
Dunmore's War	61
DYER	
Francis	331
Margaret	331
Mary	331
Robert	331
DYGERT	
Kathleen Marie	287
E	
EASTMAN	
Charles Lewis	271
Corinne	271
Elbridge	271
Elbridge Gerry, Jr.	271
Henry Hensley	271
EATHERLY	
Nannie	256
EDMUNDS	
Catherine Eubank	166
EDWARDS	
Clifford	320
Mark	244
EGGLESTON	
Patience	300
ELDERS	
Nancy	118, 289
ELLER	
George Jr.	47, 92
ELLINGTON	
Pen	194
Ruth Agnes	194
ELLIS	
Berry J.	181
Thomas	254
ENGLISH	
Lutitia Breckenridge	191
Martha Ellen, "Mattie"	312
Wolford	312

ENICH	
Chad Patrick	336
EUBANKS	
James Turk	130
Margaret Jane	130
Mary Elizabeth	130
Robert	130
Robert Porterfield	130
Thomas	130
EVANS	
Carol Ann	340
Dora	194
Willie	179
EVERETT	
Eliza T.	136, 349
EWING	
Chatham	149
Elenor W.	149
John	33, 66, 106
Lilburn	142
Margaret	43
Wiliam	44
F	
FAGAN	
Robert Fielding	280
FAHRENKRUG	
Elsie Clara	218
Henry	218
FANCHER	
A.J.	214
Ervin	214
Lizzie	231
Martha Ellen, "Mattie"	214
Fayette County, Kentucky	102
FERGUSON	
Carrie	309
FIENE	
Ella	328
FINLEY	
William, Sr	53
FINLEY	
Ann Eliza	161
Asa	53, 139
Asa Wallace	140
Cynthiana	215
Dabney	53
Edwina Rowena	192
Eliza	139
Hugh	215
Hugh Dozier	215
Hugh McNary	161
James	268
James Benjamin	162
James Washington	161
John	95, 99, 103

John Pettus.....	161
Joseph F.	162
Margaret E.	162
Margaret, "Peggy"	45, 137
Mary Dozier.....	215
Mary Jane	140
Mary Rebecca	267
Newton Gleaves.....	191
Rhoda.....	140
Sarah Esther.....	161
Thomas B.....	162
William Asa.....	161
William L.....	215
William, Sr.....	45
FINNEY	
Charles W.	206
Edward M.	206
Oma L.	206
FISHBACK	
J.M.	309
FISHER	
Carolina C. "Carrie".....	320
FISSER	
Donald Duane	232
FLANERY	
Virginia.....	204
William.....	204
FLETCHER	
John.....	82
FLOSI	
Eleanora Dorothy.....	318
FLOURNOY	
Alfred.....	182
Rachel.....	182
FLOWERS	
Ann Pittman.....	158
FORD	
Frankie.....	333
FRANS	
Roxie.....	338
FRASH	
Mattie E.	148
FREEMAN	
Georgia B.....	189
Mary Watson	189
FUQUA	
William Hart.....	197
FURR	
Fannie L.....	174
G	
GADSEY	
Julia A.....	186
GAMMON	
Mary	214
GARD	
Don	333
GARLAND	
Misty Jo	344
GARNETT	
John B.....	311
GAUNT	
Arthur Ludy	340
Bonnie Lou	341, 343
Misty Dawn	343
Verner Ludy.....	341, 343
Wendy Gail.....	343
GEERS	
Edward Bernard.....	315
GETTLE	
Robert Hughes	246
GIBSON	
Elizabeth Smith	130
Esther.....	130
George Davidson.....	130
James Johnston	130
Louisa Melvina.....	130
Mary Jane	130
Matthew Moss	130
Mildred Fluta.....	332
Sally Ann.....	130
Thomas A.	130
William Franklin	130
Zachariah Smith.....	130
GIRARD	
John	230
Mildred Theresa.....	230
GIVENS	
Samuel	102
GLASE	
David	8
GLAVE	
Edwin Manlove	291, 354
George	5, 345
Joseph	5
Sarah Elizabeth.....	301
William Bell	291
GLAVES	
Abbie Geneva	315
Agnes E.	299
Albert C.	318
Alexander Elvin.....	334, 358
Alma	318
Alma Elizabeth	333
Amber Ilene	343
Amelia Rae, "Millie"	333
Amie	341
Amy Jo	342
Andrew	341
Anna	301
Archie D.	318

GLAVES		Greyson	343
Archie Hubbard	330	Hallie	315
Bessie.....	301	Harley Ivan	333
Brian	341	Harley Price	342
Bruce Andrew	340	Harry L.	325
Carol Lynn.....	332	Harry Lee.....	335
Catherine D. "Katie"	296	Harvey	289
Cathleen Sue	342	Hazel M.	309
Cecil R.	328	Henry, G.	296
Charles D.	320	Homer Horatio.....	326
Charles Newton	317	Hugh Throckmorton	326
Charles W.	299, 354	Isaac.....	5
Charles Willard.....	315	Jack	326
Charlotte	331	James	306
Christopher Allan.....	340	James F.	333
Christopher L.	335	James Franklin, "Frank"	324
Christopher Stirling	341	James Harvey.....	301
Clifford James, "Pete"	319, 331, 358	James Mark.....	339
D. Jewell	319	James R.....	295
Daisy Mae.....	331	James Ray.....	338, 339
Daisy Margaret	319	James Ren.....	297, 318, 351, 352
David N.....	295	James Robert	325
David Newton.....	293	James W.....	297, 309
David S.	333	James William	330
David, J.....	294	James William, Jr.	330
Dennis Alexander	340, 358	Jamie Lynn	338
Donald W.....	328	Jane	336
Donna Kathryn.....	336	Jean M.	326
Doris Elizabeth	304	Jeffery	336
Dorothy.....	335	Jeffery David	340
Eber John	340	Jennie O.	314
Edith Virginia	302	Jennifer C.....	335
Edward, E.	296	Jerry Gene.....	339
Edwin Haydon	330	Jesse.....	309
Edyth Pauline.....	311	John	5, 336
Elbert Valentine.....	309	John G.....	296, 299
Elizabeth	92, 331	John Newton.....	302
Elizabeth J. "Jennie"	302	John Thomas, "Hooker"	312
Elizabeth Sue, "Lizzie"	314	John Thomas, Jr.	313
Elizabeth, "Betsey"	293	John William, "Will"	322
Elmore C.....	311	Joyce Amelia	338
Elsie May	311	Katherine	318
Emma L.	313	Kim J.	339
Emmett.....	314	Laura Pearl.....	317
Esther	8, 93, 120, 288	Leona Gladys.....	304
Everett Newton	325	Lester H.	314
Fannie May	311	Lillie May	327
Fannie R.....	327	Lloyd Albert	334
Florence	315	Lloyd N.....	321
Francis Preston.....	319	Lloyd N. Jr. "Newt"	322
Frankie.....	313	Lloyd Richard.....	340
Geneva	312	Luella.....	299
Grace.....	311	Luther	297
Graham	296, 351	Mabel Lynne.....	326
Gregory.....	336	Margaret Ann.....	290
Greta Jane	320	Margaret, "Peggy"	117

GLAVES	
Marian Estrella.....	302
Martha A. "Mattie"	294
Mary	127, 290, 330
Mary Angeline.....	313
Mary Dorcas	76
Mary Elizabeth.....	297
Mary Vivian.....	311
Mary, "Pollie"	291
Mary, "Polly"	121
Matthew	311
Matthew R.	339
Matthew Russell	340
Matthew, Jr.	94, 288, 353
Matthew, Sr.	4
Meeka	325
Melanie Lynn.....	336
Melvin.....	339
Melvin Blane	339
Melvin Seth.....	342
Michael	60, 110, 288, 348, 352, 353
Michael T.....	290
Mildred	309, 320
Mildred Lucille	305
Millie Jo.....	339
Nancy Margaret	334
Nancy Viola, "Nannie"	325
Nimrod M.	317
Nimrod, Jr.	317
Olivia A.	327
Ollie, "Jack".....	315
Paige Gaylynn.....	340
Patrick E.	335
Paul	336
Peter Myrdin	338
Phoebe	289
Reba.....	312
Richard.....	331
Richard A.....	335
Richard Elmore.....	334
Robert	358
Robert Cecil.....	337
Robert Charles	337
Robert Christie.....	315
Robert F. "Bob"	328
Robert Graham.....	305
Robert S.	332
Robert Wallace	305, 309
Ruby	312
Ruby E.	320
Sally	336
Sandy	339
Sarah A.	299
Sarah Elizabeth	314
Scott.....	341
Scott Richard	340, 343
Sean	342
Sterling	333
Sterling Jack, "Jack"	338
Susie May	302
Tammy Sue.....	339
Tanner.....	343
Terri.....	340
Thomas Turk	118, 289
Tollie	314
Troy	340, 343
Tyra	339
Vera Irene	305
Vernon	342
Vida	334
Viola Mary.....	304
Virgie.....	302
Virgil	329, 334
Whitney Graham	340
William	329
William Bell	123
William Edwin.....	313
William Fredrick.....	347
William Michael.....	303
William Michael, Jr.	305, 308
William Raymond.....	312
William, M.	295
GLEAVE	
George	345
GLEAVES	
Absalom.....	48, 138, 353
Ada B.....	260
Adalaska	267
Addie Bell.....	206
Addie Dean.....	276
Albert.....	272, 352, 357
Alexander	356
Alice	6
Alice Joy.....	239
Alice Mary.....	193
Aline	165
Alla Mae	227
Allen	193
Allen Ross	236
Allen Taylor.....	193
Allie Mai.....	227
Alline	189
Aloha Lynn	232
Alva	199
Alva Alton	236
Alva Alton, Jr.	236
Alva Duane, "A.D."	221
Amelia	199
Americus D.....	136, 349, 353
Ananias	197
Andrew C.....	148
Andrew Jackson.....	141, 354

GLEAVES

Andrew Knox	189	Clementia H.....	263
Angela Antoinette.....	244	Clifton B.....	217
Ann	6	Clifton Warner.....	285
Anna	259	Clifton Warner, Jr.....	286
Anna E. "Annaretta"	172	Clyde Merwin.....	223
Anna M.....	165	Cora	189, 275
Anna Maria.....	216	Cora A.....	207
Anne Forrester.....	231	Cora Ann.....	204
Anne Heap.....	280	Cordelia E.....	174, 227
Annie E.....	210	Corinne.....	271
Annie Louise.....	188	Cornelia.....	171
Araminity.....	254	Cynthia A. "Addie".....	205
Armentine.....	193	Cynthia Ann.....	237
Arthur.....	219, 241	D.....	143
Arthur N.....	196	Daisy A.....	186
Ashley Rene.....	221	Dale.....	237
Atlanta	349	Dale Lee.....	232
Aubry.....	199	Daniel Keith.....	238
Barbara Louise.....	232	Daniel Lee.....	235
Belisa Charles.....	193	Darrell R.....	237
Benjamin Franklin.....	147, 228, 353	David Alexander.....	196
Benjamin Louis.....	243	David Bryan.....	235
Benjamin T.....	186, 357	David Hunter.....	248
Benjamin T. Jr.....	187	Dean Frank.....	234
Bernice Kay.....	233	Debbie.....	246
Bertha.....	227	Debora.....	235
Bettie.....	197	Deborah Lynne.....	247
Betty Jewel.....	226	Della May.....	226
Betty Louise.....	235	Donna Lenora.....	235
Beulah Mae.....	227, 228	Dorothy Morton.....	216
Beverly Ann.....	232	Douglas.....	226
Billye.....	225	Duane Carrol.....	218
Blanche.....	170	E.J.....	156, 354
Brandon Hunter.....	248	Earl.....	195
Bud.....	219	Earl William.....	232
C.R.....	199	Edgar Bratton.....	281
Caladonia Indiana, "Indy".....	181	Edgar Lee, Dr.....	70, 281
Caroline.....	82, 253	Edith.....	195
Carolyn Irene.....	284	Edith Elizabeth.....	246
Carrie.....	169, 261	Edmund F.....	175
Carrie Ethelene.....	207	Edward Aubrey, "Aubrey".....	210
Catherine E.....	146	Edward Davis.....	176
Catherine Franklin.....	214, 281	Edward M.	349, 357
Catherine J.....	155	Edward Nathaniel, "Nat".....	209
Catherine O.....	138	Edwin Sheffield.....	239
Cecila A. "Sely".....	195	Edwin Sheffield, Jr.....	245
Charity.....	172	Eldon H.....	188
Charles.....	193	Eldon Rosamond.....	230
Charles Gambill, Jr.....	230	Eleanor Ruby.....	285
Charles Gambill, Sr.....	213	Eliza May.....	148
Charles William.....	192	Eliza Turk.....	152
Charles Wythe, Dr.....	192	Elizabeth.....	6, 47, 90, 147, 255, 277, 352
Chloe.....	225	Elizabeth A.....	150
Christina Marie.....	243	Elizabeth Alabama.....	180
Christy Lorene.....	237	Elizabeth Terressa.....	154
		Ellenora.....	176

GLEAVES		Harriet.....	143, 261
Elly Alton	194	Harry Rector	281
Emeline.....	135	Harry W.....	186
Emily Field, "Minnie".....	168	Hattie	187
Emma.....	271	Helen Doralene	230
Emma Jane.....	206	Helen Pearl	236
Endotica.....	151	Henry Albert.....	258
Erwin T.....	186	Henry Peter.....	200
Esther.....	53, 139	Herbert.....	238
Ethel.....	219	Herschel.....	222
Eugene.....	349, 357	Hilda	193
Eugene C.....	185	Howell Alonzo.....	226
Evelina Porter	280, 351	Ida.....	207
Evelyn.....	286	Isaac Brittain.....	224
Evilina Porter.....	258	Isaac L.....	346
Ezekial Smith, "Smith".....	265, 354	Isabella.....	89, 256
Fannie	172	Isabella Tennessee	264
Fannie A.....	277	J. Harry	170
Fannie Hunt	259	J.M.....	210
Felix C.....	146	Jack.....	218
Felix D.....	354	Jackson Monroe.....	202, 354
Felix M.....	262	Jacob Thomas	195
Felix R.....	136, 143, 353, 354	Jacquelyn Dake.....	240, 246
Finis C.....	147	James A.....	188, 275
Finley P.....	187	James Albert.....	213, 281
Florence	202	James Albert Jr.....	281, 358
Francis	77, 348	James Albert, Jr.....	214
Frank Benjamin	217	James Arthur.....	228, 358
Frank D.....	189, 263, 275, 277	James Bartlett	223
Frankie Don	237	James C.....	257
Freda.....	188	James Franklin.....	180, 355
Fredrick Norman.....	232	James Leo.....	241
Garland	197	James Lucien	192
Gary	234	James Lucien, III	216
Gary Lynn.....	219	James Lucien, Jr.....	216
George	199	James M.....	171, 253
George Dewey, "Dewey".....	194	James Monroe.....	209
George W.....	143, 146, 157, 277, 354	James Robertson.....	144
George W. Jr.....	283	James T.....	157, 165, 355
George Wythe.....	140, 354	James Thomas	200, 351
Georgia	189, 214	James Turk.....	56, 140, 353, 355
Gerald Maurice	234	James Turk, Jr.....	141
Gertrude S.....	267	James W.....	184
Gidgit.....	244	Jamison.....	172
Gladys.....	188	Jay Tovell	230
Gladys Nadell	213	Jeffery.....	235
Glen William	220	Jerrill Rosamond.....	242
Glenda.....	221	Jerry Lee	235
Gracie P.....	168	Jesse.....	246
Granville.....	356	Jesse Harrison.....	187, 349
Gregory.....	235	Jesse Howell	240
Gregory Caperton	244	Jesse Pearl.....	240
Gregory Scott.....	242	Jesse Walter	246
Guy Tovell.....	213	Jessie Florence.....	201
Guy Trigg	154	Jessie Hugh.....	188
Harold Bird.....	347	Jessie Lilian	165

GLEAVES

Jimmie Tovell	230	Louis	226
Jimmy	156	Louisa	183
Joe	255, 350	Lucille	283
Joe Clyde	244	Lummie	203
John.....	82, 187, 188, 252, 355, 356	Luther M.	177
John Absolom	349, 355	Lyda W.	201
John Bell	169, 355	M.E.	194
John Elly	194	Mabel.....	203
John Ewing	260	Mac	283
John G.....	146	Mae Catherine	226
John Robertson	173	Mae Ethel.....	196
John T. Dr.	259	Maggie O.	207
John T. Dr.	82, 355	Malissa Jane.....	208
John Taylor	174	Malvina.....	253
John Thomas	199	Malvinia.....	82
John W.....	156	Mamie E. "Nannie"	210
Johnnie Christine	240	Manilla.....	261
Jonathan B.	146	Margaret	197, 277
Joseph	347, 356	Margaret Finley	151
Joseph Benjamin	227	Margaret Jarman	156
Joseph H.	176	Margaret L.	222
Joseph Harvey	182	Margaret, "Peggy"	22, 52, 138
Joseph Michael	244	Margie	223
Joseph T.....	203	Marietta	171
Joyce Ann	222	Marina E.	177
Julia A.	217	Mark Allen.....	235
Julia King.....	231	Mark Rosamond	243
Julia Kyle.....	165	Martha	147
Katherine Marie	243	Martha Ann.....	269
Katie	170, 203	Martha Ann Virginia	179
Katie Lee.....	208	Martha Caroline	253
Kelley L.	222	Martha J.	151
Kenneth Wayne	243	Martin Scott	235
Kevin Michael	246	Mary	15, 169, 276
Kim Annette	247	Mary Ann Dean	261, 269, 351
Laren.....	218	Mary D.	262, 277
Laura.....	168	Mary Dorcas	252
Laura Bell	217	Mary E.	188, 275
Laura Keene.....	193	Mary Eliza	259
Lawrence	224	Mary Ellen	233
Lealand	233	Mary Flourney	152
Leamon	225	Mary Francis.....	205
Lee	196, 221	Mary Jane	168
Leon Franklin	228	Mary Jane, "Jennie"	171, 197
Leon R.	186	Mary L.	267
Leona	171	Mary Lucinda	194
Leonard.....	196	Mary Malvina	151
Leonard H.....	177	Mary Martha.....	137
Leroy.....	233, 236	Mary T.	257
Leslie	233	Mary W.....	189
Leslie James.....	242	Mary, "Polly"	43
Lillian Alene	227	Matthew	6, 42, 85, 254
Lizzie M.....	266	Matthew Authur.....	243
Lloyd.....	233	Matthew Cullum.....	243
Lottie.....	200	Matthew, Sr.	4
		Mattie Florence.....	229

GLEAVES

Mattie H.	277	Richard Lynn	242
May	197	Richard Lynn, Jr.	242
May Bell	240	Ricky	247
Mayme	285	Robert	211
Melanie	243	Robert E.	152
Melissa	194	Robert Grove	202
Micah Ann	156	Robert H.	355
Michael	60, 348, 352, 353	Robert Harvey	163
Michael Duane	237	Robert Hughes	172
Michael H.	261, 269, 351	Robert Lee	165, 236
Michael Henry	263	Robert Merwin	239
Michael Jr.	253	Robert Milnor	245
Michael Ray	243, 244	Robert Nesbitt	239
Mildred	193	Robert O.	189, 357
Minerva	151	Roberta	223
Minnie	188	Ronald Wayne	246
Minnie A.	194	Roy Lee	241, 285
Missie Obie	200	Royce Dan	238
Missouri Jane	145	Ruby	196
Missouri T.	256	Russell Woodson	282
Mollie	210	Ruth	165, 224
Myrtle	202	Sallie	276
N. Baxter	210	Sallie W.	138
Nancy	59	Sally	82
Nancy Ann	137	Samuel Crockett	162
Nancy Emeline	263	Samuel Crockett, Dr.	356
Nancy F.	174	Samuel J.	356
Nancy Florentine	207	Samuel K.	175
Nanette	234	Samuel Reid	215, 357
Naomi June	233	Samuella H. "Sammie"	182
Nathan William	243	Sarah Ann	166
Nellie	282	Sarah Bell	168
Neta Mae	195	Sarah Catherine Louisiana	145
Nicie	255	Sarah Elizabeth	198
Nida	233	Sarah Jane	148
Ollie Cyril	175	Sarah, "Sally"	57, 141, 253
Opal	196	Sharon Elizabeth	248
Orville	217	Sherri Lynn	244
Owen	199	Shirley Ann	230
P.	143	Sophia P.	348
Paiss	171	Sophia T.	263
Paralee	254	Stephanie Marie	243
Patricia	241	Stephen Ray	242
Patricia Ilene	243	Steven Craig	235
Perry	77, 356	Susan	170
Peter	77, 351	Susan Clark	257
Petronia L.	267	Susan Kay	248
Rachel	71	Tammy	247
Randell Allen	236	Tavel	157
Raymond Eugene	226	Taylor	29, 170
Richard Douglas	284, 357	Tennessee Malvina	178
Richard Douglas III	286	Teresa Gay	236
Richard Douglas, Jr.	286	Terry	241
Richard Franklin	146	Thomas	6, 39, 80, 135, 252
Richard Herbert	238	Thomas Benjamin, "Blunt"	166, 355
		Thomas H.	149, 181

GLEAVES		GOODE	
Thomas R. "Bud"	174	Fastina Beatrice	184
Thomas W.	171	GOODNER	
Tiffany Renee	236	Elizabeth	347
Troy Joseph	236	GOSE	
Vera	197	Stephen	137
Vernon Dale.....	234, 358	GRAF	
Vicky	247	Connie	338
W.A.	260	GRAHAM	
Wallace A.	277	Maragret	271
Walter	199, 203	GREER	
Walter Morton	282	Gloria Shirley	230
Warner Settle	282	GREGORY	
Wayne.....	221	Cathy	245
Welch.....	197	GREIVES	
Wesley Eugene	247	Fanny	252
Wesley Lonnie.....	175	GREY	
William, Jr.	44	Carol	340
Will	357	GRIDER	
William.....8, 29, 82, 95, 134, 151,		W.M.....	263
.....204, 214, 217, 281, 283, 353, 356		GRIER	
William A.	257	Albert.....	271
William B.	142	Charles Thompson.....	271
William Carroll.....	177, 356	Harry.....	271
William D.	84, 255	Joseph	271
William Dake.....	224	GRIZZARD	
William Dake, Jr.....	240	Martha	277
William Daniel.....	143	GROAT	
William E.....	282, 357	Gina	342
William Edman	207	Michael	342
William Gardner	227, 228	Roy Gene.....	342
William H.	157	GROCE	
William Howell	226	Joseph Marshall	231
William J.....	168	Joshua Halbert	231
William Jasper	186	GUM	
William Jr.	137	Martha A.....	159
William Michael	276, 356	GUTHRIE	
William Norman	232	Mary E. S.....	270
William P.....	253	H	
William Price	177	HAAS	
William, Sr.....	351	Corrine.....	338
Willie A.	258	HADLEY	
Willie M.....	203	Clementia.....	279
Zachary Taylor.....	170	HAILE	
Zoleta	217	William Henry	283
GLEN		HALL	
Hugh	25, 129	James	66
GLOSSER		Joyce.....	241
Catherine Anna.....	245	Lucy.....	277
GNUSE		HALLER	
Ester.....	321	John P.	182
GODDARD		HALSEY	
Glave.....	301	Catherine.....	49, 138
W.W.....	301	James	49
GOLDEN			
Thomas Russell.....	229		

HAMBLEN		Timothy Brain	238
Francis E. "Fannie"	277	William Boyd	238
John.....	277	HAWKS	
HAMDORFF		Annie T.....	187, 349
Margaret Nan.....	244	Preston	187
HAMILTON		HAWLEY	
Emmie.....	215	Virginia.....	234
George T.....	138	HAY	
Mary Jane Galsie	179	John Kevin.....	344
HAMPSHIRE		John Matthew	344
James	324	Ryan Michael.....	344
Laura.....	324	HAYDEN	
HANNA		Ruth	330
Amelia	322	HAYES	
HANNAH		Sally.....	152
Clayton Wilson.....	244	Heagy	
Steven Clayton.....	244	Alana	340
HANSON		HEAP	
Wilhelm	304	Evelina Mary	272
HARALSON		HEITMAN	
Etta G.....	206	Jay.....	320
Joseph Stanfield, Dr.....	205	HELDRITH	
Mary	206	Sarah.....	49
Zara.....	205, 206	HELKE	
HARBER		Carol Jean	235
William.....	153	Floyd.....	235
HARDY		HERALDSON	
Harriet.....	154	John, Maj.	178
William	154	Willie	178
HARPER		HERBERT	
Betty Carol.....	249	Eliza.....	147
Ella Clay	318	Hermitage, Tennessee.....	74
Mary	324	HERNDON	
William	318	Unknown	225
HARRISON		HERRELL	
Answorth	280	Charles William.....	197
Benjamin.....	112	Hattie Marie.....	198
Harrison County, West Virginia	101	Luten William.....	198
HARVARD		HESSEY	
Mary E.....	299	Margaret	205
Thomas Jefferson.....	299	HETZLER	
HATCHER		Jacob Henry	313
Gordon Merrill.....	236	HEWETT	
Jonathan Andrew	236	Teresa Lee	343
Merrill William.....	236	HEWGLEY	
HATFIELD		Annie Laura	198
Harry Earl	311	Ben.....	198
HAWKINS		Betty	198
Anne Marie	239	Charley	198
Horace Bruce	223	Ida.....	198
Jane Eliza.....	239	Jemima.....	179, 180
John Owen	238	Nell	198
Linda Sue.....	244	Nelson R.	198
Robert Alan.....	238	Thomas J.....	198
Shirley Ann.....	239	Tolbert Fanning	198
Thomas Andrew.....	239	Will R.	198

HICKLIN		
Bailliu Bailey	152	
Harvey	152	
Ingrum H.....	152	
John.....	152	
John, Jr.....	152	
Margaret.....	152	
Oposura.....	152	
Sonora Louisa	152	
HICKS		
Edward Dickson.....	257	
Mary Elizabeth.....	191	
HILL		
Cora Izora	214	
Mary	5	
Peyton R.	147	
Robert S.	147	
Thomas Phillip.....	147	
HILLBORN		
Jessica Nicole	287	
Kristin Marie.....	287	
HIRSH		
Emily	243	
Kate.....	243	
Michael	243	
HOLMES		
Jane	100	
HOOK		
Mary	301	
HOOKER		
Betty	231	
Harold Otis	231	
Harolyn Lucille.....	231	
HOOPER		
Margaret.....	247	
HORTON		
John White	252	
HOUGH		
John.....	5, 345	
HOUSTON		
Donna.....	244	
HOWE		
Boston Cole	344	
John Ross.....	184	
Kathryn	184	
Lincoln Grant.....	344	
Steven Nicholas	344	
HOYTE		
James Wood, Rev.	261	
HUBBARD		
Mary Alice.....	315	
Stephen	315	
HUGGINS		
Nancy F.....	136	
Rosanna	136	
HULL		
Barbara Ann.....	341	
HULLIBARGER		
Austin	202	
HUMBLE		
D.R.	145	
HUNTER		
Hazel Boyd	239	
HURT		
Almeda Gertrude	208	
Brucie Johnson	209	
Chester.....	228, 241	
Dollie	241	
Gertrude.....	210	
Herman Hardison.....	209	
Lawernce	209	
Thomas Henry	208	
Virgil Edmond	228	
HUTCHENS		
Harry.....	333	
I		
ICE		
Lelia Violet.....	235	
IRWIN		
Sarah Edith	317	
J		
JACKSON		
Adeline	173	
Andrew	74, 352	
Laura.....	283	
Mary Rebecca.....	280	
JENKAUSKI		
Darian Stuart.....	344	
Eric Stuart.....	344	
JENKINS		
A. Walter	180	
Almerine Burnette	180	
Charles Tyler	180	
Charles William.....	179	
Ellen T.	209	
George	258	
George W.....	180	
Henry Hughes.....	179	
Henry Thomas	179	
Lellon L.	179	
Margaret	222	
Martha A.....	179	
Matt	241	
Mattie Lois.....	241	
Maudie Pearl.....	180	
Provie Guill	180	
Samuel	180	
Samuel Houston.....	179	
Susie Anna.....	179	

William	179, 180	Frank.....	327
William Franklin.....	179	Kenneth	327
JENNINGS		Ralph	327
Clem	154	KILKENNY	
Julia A.....	154	Francis	327
JOHNSON		James	327
F.P.....	278	KILLIAN	
Jacqueline	339	Linda C.	242
Jim	229	KING	
Mamie Catherine	229	Julia Ellen	215
JOHNSTON		William.....	215
Anna	130	King's Mountain, The Battle of.....	32, 64
Annie Rosalie	303	KINKEAD	
Elizabeth	128	Charles.....	184
James	128	KIRKPATRICK	
James Robertson.....	26, 128	John	253
Jane.....	128	KORSMO	
Margaret.....	128	Christine L.	236
Mary Turk.....	128	KRAFT	
Rebecca.....	128	Lisa A.	339
Thomas	128	KRECHEL	
William	128	Catherine.....	336
Zachariah	128	Debbie	336
JONES		Donald	336
Arch	327	Patsy	336
Arch, Jr.	327	KUNI	
Carolyn	284	Howard	334
Jones Bend, Tennessee.....	73	L	
JORDAN		LA BAS	
B.J.	229	Harry.....	165
John Carrington	229	LANE	
Lilly B.....	282	Demmie Opry	222
O. Henry	182	Turley	222
JUDGE		LANUN	
Ashbell Green	263	Coleman.....	211
JUSTICE		Walter L.....	211
W.D.	267	LATTA	
K		Mary Bingham.....	215
KAPUSI		LAVELLE	
Frances.....	247	Katherine	317
KEELY		LAWERENCE	
Lowell.....	335	Nancy.....	152
KEENE		LEGG	
Laura.....	192	A.C.	326
KEESE		Marguerite	326
Alexander Donald.....	232	LEWIS	
KEGLEY		Andrew	61
Mary B.....	4	Lewis County, Missouri.....	295, 296
KELLEY		Licking River, Kentucky.....	105
Phillip Swigert	159	LIGHTFOOT	
KENNETT		Orville.....	213
Discon.....	118	LIGON	
Kent County, Maryland	345	Ann P.	173
KILKENNEY		R.L.....	173
Burrell.....	327		

LILLARD		MARTINEZ	
Mattie E.	326	Teresa A.	337
Lincoln County, Kentucky	68	MASON	
LINDSEY		James Richard	261
Mary Leo	283	MASSEY	
LIVINGSTON		Manilla Lorina	260
James J.	194	William G.	260
LONG		MATHESON	
Alfred	264	Molly	286
LOVELACE		MATLOCK	
Henry Nicholas	301	Willie Ann	176
LOWE		MATTHEWS	
E. Louisa	255	Anna J.	264
Elizabeth A., "Betty"	265	Elizabeth	131
Gideon	265	MAUCHENHEIMER	
Rosa B.	185	Jeannine Lea	333
LOYD		MAUPIN	
Charlotte	343	Cornelius Dabney	128
LUMPKIN		MAURY	
Elizabeth	146	Dabney Herndon	231
LUNA		Julia Gleaves	231
Gretchen	239	MAUZY	
LYLES		Sarah Ann	132
Nell	187	MAYS	
M		Sadie	222
MAINES		MCBRIDE	
Leminel	168	Marylyn	232
Mary	169	MCBROOM	
Susanna	169	Bettie	280
MAKEMSON		Ida	280
Elizabeth	293, 295	MCCANN	
MAKENSON		America.	290
Robert	119, 124	MCCARTY	
MANSKER		David	300
Kasper	71	MCCAULEY	
MARIN		Nancy	51
Gerard	247	MCCLAIN	
Gerard Thomas	247	Daniel	104
Gustavo	247	MCCLANAHAN	
Michelle Annette	247	Elijah	101, 114
MARKS		MCCLELLAN	
Cassandra	337	Nellie	219
Clarence	327	MCCOLLOUGH	
Dorothy	327	Thomas	25, 128
Martha	327	Thomas Turk	128
Rupert	327	McCorkle	
Vernon	327	H.B.	140
MARSHALL		MCCOY	
Mary J.	315	Ezekiel B.	77
MARTIN		Mary G.	242
Charlotte	338	Rebecca Ivey	161
Dorinda	314	MCCULLOCH	
Sallie Anna	133	Nannie	133
MARTINDALE		MCDANIEL	
Merritt	194	Julia	208

MCEVOY			
Diane Marie	287		
MCGOWIN			
Mary	100		
MCKINZIE			
Dan J.	160		
MCLEMORE			
Jennie	278		
MCNARY			
Sarah	161		
McNutt			
Margaret.....	148		
MCQUIRK			
Susan.....	339		
Unknown	339		
MCSPEDDEN			
Elizabeth Abigail, "Puss"	173		
Thomas	173		
MEEHAN			
Marguerite	318		
MERRITT			
Silas B.....	227		
MESSICK			
Jacob	77		
MIER			
Mariam.....	247		
MILLER			
Charles Boyd	170		
Elmira Adaline.....	322		
Franklin.....	170		
William	322		
MILLS			
Wilson.....	128		
MITCHELL			
Charles	153		
Charles H.	153		
David	153		
Elizabeth	153		
James	153		
John.....	12, 153		
Josephine	153		
Letiia	153		
Nancy Jane.....	184		
Nathaniel B.	153		
Nathaniel Coffee, Dr.....	152		
Robert Lee	229		
Ruth Lois	235		
Susan.....	153		
Thomas	152		
William T.....	153		
MOBLEY			
Charles Douglas.....	248		
Ryan Keith.....	248		
Shana Madison.....	248		
MOFFETT			
Joanne	335		
MONTANDON			
Georgia Louise	245		
MOODY			
Elsie May.....	246		
James	104		
MOORE			
Alfred.....	259		
Carolyn Marie.....	232		
Charles.....	158		
Emma.....	296		
Nancy.....	158		
Tabitha.....	188		
Tabitha P.....	259		
William Shepherd.....	133		
MORGAN			
Lousia P.	142		
MORRIS			
Gilford	254		
Pamela Gail	249		
MORRISON			
Kathy	233		
Robert	233		
MORTON			
Elizabeth.....	152		
James	262		
MOSER			
Marion	238		
Muir			
Katie	308		
MULLINS			
Margaret	300		
MURPHY			
Michael Patrick.....	247		
MURRAY			
Martha L.	194		
William	194		
MYERS			
Margaret A.....	346		
N			
NANCE			
Eliza.....	211		
NEAL			
Andrew Herbert	325		
Cybil	325		
Marjorie Marie.....	335		
NELSON			
Ann	84		
Anne	255		
Brenden Kyle.....	344		
Carrie Lynn.....	344		
David James.....	341, 343		
Dawn Marie	344		
Eva.....	224		
Kristy Lea	344		
Lee Leland.....	341, 344		

Ryan James	344
Susan Elizabeth.....	341, 344
Thomas Lee	341
William	224
NESBETT	
Louise	239
New Hope Baptist Church	144
NEWTON	
Kimberlie Suzanne.....	249
NICHOLS	
Alvin Leroy.....	212
NIGHTENGALE	
Glen	312
Nodaway County, Missouri	345
NORTHERN	
William	285
William Jr.	285
NORTON	
John.....	109
NUNN	
Elizabeth	165
O	
O'DONNELL	
James	334
Jerry	334
Omer F.....	334
OLDS	
Vera	222
OLMSTEAD	
David Richard.....	338
Heidi Lee	341
Hope Amelia.....	341
Jennifer Dawn.....	341
Mark Frans.....	338, 341
Matthew Lee.....	341
Michael Sydney	341
Paul Elvin	338, 341
Sherry Jean	338, 341
Sidney Richard.....	338
Sidney Smith.....	333
OVERTON	
Ernest.....	313
Penelope.....	86
OWEN	
Annie Julia.....	200, 223
James Robertson	200
John Walter.....	200
Nathan.....	200
Peter, Rev.....	171
Robert Lee	200
Sarah W. "Sallie"	171
Thomas	223
Thomas Obie.....	200, 222
OWENSBY	
Becky Gail	237

Ray.....	237
P	
PARDUE	
Littleton J.....	268
Mary B.....	268
PARHAM	
Carrie	179
PARKER	
Ida Sophia.....	180
Sharon Kay	341
PARRISH	
Lena.....	200
PATTERSON	
Claude.....	231
Thelma.....	231
Tom B.....	190
PAXTON	
Emma.....	191
PAYNE	
Agnes.....	291, 299
Anna Mae	320
Charles Edwin	332
Elizabeth.....	291
Ellen Melissa	300
Francis Marion.....	300
Gaius.....	121, 291
Geneva Ellen	332
George William	332
James Harvey.....	300
James L.....	300
James Malcolm.....	320
James T.....	300
John O.....	300
John W.....	300
Louisa	291
Lucy Ann.....	291
Lydia O.....	300
Margaret E.....	300
Mary Elvira.....	300
Mary Ethel	320
Mary Louisa.....	300
Maude.....	320
Mietta Allene	332
Mollie	203
Nancy J.....	300
Nancy M.....	300
Oakley Edwin	332
Oscar Thomas	320
Richard	122
Sarah Emma.....	300
Uriah.....	123, 295, 300
William H.	300
William R.	300
William Thomas	291, 299, 320
William Thomas, Jr.	299

Zenus	122	Ann	213, 281
PAYNTER		Ethel.....	280
Patricia June.....	236	Harriet Elizabeth.....	280
PAYTON		James H. M.....	270
Olivia	318	John	270
PEIRCE		John Henry.....	280
Isaac.....	255	John Michael	280
PERDUE		Martha E.	270
Bessie Evelyn, "Evelyn".....	219	Rachel Emma.....	280
Henry	219	Tabitha Green	283
PERRY		William Grenade.....	280
Absolom.....	154	William T.....	270
Benjamin Frank	154	PRADER	
Blackman R.	154	Unknown	325
Burrell Jethro	154	PRICE	
Burrell Jethro, Jr.	184	Deena.....	342
Cora Lee	184	Delbert	232
Elizabeth.....	300	Lois Darlene	232
Guy Trigg	154	PRIDE	
John F.	154	Clifford	208
Leona G.	154	PSENNER	
Martha.....	154	Al.....	336
Sally.....	154	Brenda	336
PETERSON		Eric	336
Wirt.....	313	Kirk.....	336
PETTUS		PUGH	
Mary	45, 53	Rosa.....	199
PIERCE		Sara Margaret	200
Isaac.....	91, 352	R	
PLATT		RAFFERTY	
Unknown	217	Thomas	9, 13
PLUNKETT		RAGSDALE	
Oleta	196	Clara	246
Point Pleasant, The Battle of	62	RAINES	
PORTER		Patsy	339
Albert.....	318	Raisin River Massacre	114
Andrew Jr.	137	Raisin River, The Battle of	114
Andrew, Jr.	44	RAMSEY	
Andrew, Sr.....	43	Josiah.....	47
Elizabeth.....	137	RANKIN	
Ella Olive.....	318	Thomas	98
James	137	RATH	
Malvina.....	148, 182	Anna	218
Margaret, "Peggy"	148	READ	
Mary, "Polly"	137	Phillip Edgar.....	341
Pike	318	Rear Guard of the Revolution.....	63
Robert	43, 137	REID	
Sally.....	137	Susan Lillian.....	192
Stephen	44, 148	REIFF	
Thomas A.	318	Elizabeth.....	89
Thomas G.	318	RENFRO	
William	137	James	128
PORTERFIELD		RHEA	
Robert	101	Ann	21
POWELL			
Alfred Winford.....	280		

Hiram.....	127	Minerva E.....	183
James Turk.....	127	Rebecca.....	299
John S.....	127	Robert Gleaves.....	183
Robert.....	67	Robert Lloyd.....	286
Thomas Turk.....	127	Verdie Mae.....	211
William.....	127	William Harrison.....	211
RHODES		William Warner.....	286
Stella, "Dollie".....	333	Willie Cobbs.....	212
Susan Gayle.....	341	ROBERTSON	
RICE		Ann Elizabeth.....	131
Janith J. "Janny".....	234	ROBINSON	
RICH		Ernest Graham.....	193
Anna Bob.....	217	Joel.....	104
Belisa Robinson.....	217	Mary Sarah, "Polly".....	252
Caroline Rosamond.....	217	Mary, "Polly".....	82
Charles Wythe Gleaves.....	216	RODEFER	
John Robert.....	216, 217	Albert Ren.....	314
Maragret Keene.....	217	Charles Lee.....	314
RICHARDSON		James.....	314
Mary Rachel, "Mollie".....	309	Lloyd.....	314
RIDLEY		Opal Oliva.....	314
Anna.....	169	ROGERS	
Moses.....	169	Druitha Elizabeth.....	184
RIEFF		ROOP	
Elizabeth.....	256	Hannah.....	152
RINESMITH		ROSAMOND	
C.....	325	Daisy Captolia.....	213
Ella.....	325	Henry.....	213
ROBERSON		ROYCE	
Christopher Justin.....	249	Sarah Charlotte.....	190
Jonathan Michael.....	249	RUCKER	
Ronald Matthew.....	249	Mary Joyce.....	181
Ryan Matthew.....	249	RUDDER	
ROBERTS		Blanche.....	188
Addison Clay.....	213	RUPP	
Alice.....	211	Joyce Elaine.....	245
Andrew Jackson.....	299	RUTHERFORD	
Andrew Jackson, Jr.....	299	Phyllis Katherine.....	327
Blanche.....	211	RYAN	
Cora Gladys.....	213	Rachel E.....	263
Emma A.....	299	S	
Ethel Almond.....	213	Saline County, Missouri.....	54
Ewing.....	184	SANDERS	
Finis.....	184	Annie.....	172, 177
George Herman.....	183, 211	Eliza Ann.....	207
George R.....	183	Isabella C.....	140
Irene Pocahontas.....	229	John.....	226
James.....	299	Stephen.....	207
Jennie Lou.....	212	Tennie.....	226
John F.....	299	William H.....	259
John William.....	183	SARTIN	
Juliaette.....	320	Unknown.....	225
Kate Lou.....	211	SARVER	
Lelia.....	211	Nannie.....	282
Lloyd H.....	286		
Mamie.....	211		

Sarah Moore, "Sallie"	276	John	301
SAUNDERS		Martha	305, 306
Sara Ann	242	Sallie	41
SAVILLE		Sarah, "Sally"	135
Unknown	331	Tebo	313
SCHLOSSER		Velma	236
Deborah Ann	337	William F.	142
SCHROCK		SNEESBY	
Charles	327	Anne	6
SCHROETER		SNOW	
Gloria	242	Hugh Michael	343
SCOTT		Lillie Mai	226
James	149	SNYDER	
James Andrew	149	Joel	150
John	149	SOLBERG	
Phoebe	139	Shirley Rena	235
William	128, 137	SONS	
Seelinger & Gleaves	346	Eliza	224
SHAKLEFORD		SPAIN	
Adeline	263	Eugina Bell, "Jennie"	240
Shallow Ford, The Battle of	64	SPRAY	
SHANNON		Annie	175
Bettie	142	SPURGEON	
SHAW		Van Deren H.	223
Diane Marie	243	STAMPER	
Virginia	334	Joseph N.	226
SHEARON		STEPHENSON	
Geneva Ann	238	Alex	313
SHELTON		STEWART	
Nancy	336	Cyrus	83
SHERRILL		Esther	204
Unknown	222	STOTTS	
SHIPMAN		Mary Jane	160
Laura	131	STOUT	
SHREEVE		Anita May	237
G.H.	174	STROUD	
SIMPKINS		Emma S.	185
Harriet	142	Georgia	159
J.W.	266	STULL	
SIMPSON		Zachariah	73
William Edward	226	STURGIS	
SINOR		Gail Batts	244
Mildred	228	SUDDITH	
Samuel Evans	227	Annie Morton	216
SLEDD		SUMMITT	
Mary	158, 160	Christine	293
SLOAN		SWEATT	
R.S.	143	Edward	259
SMITH		SWEENY	
Audrey	333	Sylvester Mortimer	180
Betsy	85	T	
Daniel	61, 63, 72	TABLER	
Donna Lynn	245	Jasper Newton, Dr.	156
Elizabeth, "Betsy"	254	TANNEHILL	
Ezekiel	86, 254	Eliza	258
Henry F.	256		

Wlkins	258	Martin Roland.....	331
TARVER		TROTTER	
Donita	248	Ella B.	281
Elizabeth	270	TROXLER	
TATE		Abbey Rebecca	245
Brenda Joyce.....	342	Bennett Gleaves	245
Darrell	338	Bert Clark	245
Garnett Edmond.....	338	Brian Christopher	245
Glen	338	Clinton	245
TAYLOR		Gretchen	245
Elizabeth Campbell.....	56	Holly Joy	245
Josephine	319	Jessie Charles.....	245
TELFORD		Matt Andrew.....	245
Andrew J.....	208	Robert	244
Annie	208	Robert Bradley.....	245
Delbert	208	Robert Ward	239
Henry Richard.....	207	William Lee	245
Hugh	208	TRUE	
Julia A.....	179	Mary Emma	308
Walter	208	Simon.....	308
THAXTON		TUCKER	
W.H.	146	Josephine	262
THOMAS		TURK	
Jesse	195	Albarine Marshall.....	159
Mary	137	Alexander St. Clair	131
Sarah Ellen.....	195	Almira.....	138
THOMPSON		Amanda	130
Jane Ann	245	Amanda Malvina	159
Jane Caperton	244	Amanda Melvina	138, 214
Newton P.	320	Andrew Jackson.....	190
Sallie	320	Ann	18, 138
THRELKELD		Ann E. W.	132
Robert Bell.....	311	Ann Robertson.....	132
THROCKMORTON		Annie	133
Nettie Elizabeth	311	Archie C.....	190
Samuel	311	Arman E.....	191
TILLET		Benjamin King.....	159
James	289	Betsy	128
TILLMAN		Caleb P.	139
Clarissa	299	Charles Albert.....	132
TINKER		Clyde	215
Annie Gabrielle.....	342	David Mauzy	132
Joseph G.	342	Dewitt O.	131
Kristen	342	Dora	215
Robert	342	Eliza Ann.....	160
Tinkling Spring Congregation	16	Elizabeth	22, 30
TOONE		Elizabeth Ann	139
Fannie E.....	157	Elizabeth, "Betsy"	27
TRAYLOR		Elizabeth, "Betty"	21
Elizabeth	190	Emma Cornelia	191
Joseph	190	Esther	26, 128
Noah Gleaves.....	190	Eugenia	190
TRIMBLE		Flora.....	190
Samuel	293	Gillie Pope.....	190
TROSPER		Hiram K.	160
Duane.....	331	Hiram Kerr.....	158

TURK	
Houston.....	133
Hugh F.....	131
James	18, 27, 129
James Alexander.....	131, 133
James Gleaves.....	132
James Gleaves, Dr.	158
James Jackson.....	139
James Milton.....	215
James Walter.....	132
Jane.....	18, 21, 57
John.....	18
John Crawford	160
Josephine	160
Julia Allen.....	160
Junius	191
Laura A.	191
Lucy Cole	131
Manoah Gleaves	158
Margaret.....	16, 127
Margaret Jane	159
Margaret, "Polly"	26
Marticia T.	160
Mary	128, 190
Mary A.....	191
Mary Ann.....	190
Mary E.....	131
Mary Elizabeth.....	129, 131
Mary Virginia Hunter	159
Noah Gleaves.....	190
Pearl.....	215
Ray.....	215
Rebecca.....	25, 129
Reva	215
Robert	16
Robert Hiram	190
Robert Jackson.....	160
Robert St. Clair.....	133
Rudolph	131
Rudolph Samuel.....	132
Samuel Gleaves	132
Sarah C.	131
Sarah E. "Sadie".....	191
Susannah Lusarali, "Lousarah".....	160
Thomas Armstrong	130, 132
Thomas Carter	189
Thomas III	22, 52, 138
Thomas Johnson	160
Thomas Price	215
Thomas, Jr.	21
Thomas, Sr.....	15, 19, 127
Veitch.....	215
William	18
William A.	132, 191
William Alexander.....	132
William Armstrong.....	129
William C.	160
William H.	139
William Marion	161
William Roscoe	133
Turk Mountain.....	20
TURNER	
Arthur	90
Authur.....	255
Cassandra Amelia.....	279
Elizabeth Jane, "Lizzie"	306
Irving	279
J. Miller	70, 270
John	305, 306
John B.....	278, 279
Junius Gleaves	279
Junius Gleaves, Jr.	279
Martha Livingston	279
Mary Ann.....	146
Michael Gleaves	267
Richard	269, 279
Richard Ambrose.....	269
Sallie P.....	305
Thomas A.	268
Tibitha Frances	211
Virgie.....	279
Wilton.....	279
Winifred Howard.....	280
TWAROG	
Harriet.....	314
<i>U</i>	
UNDERWOOD	
Frank.....	333
Louise	333
Maggie May.....	238
Thomas	238
UNKOWN	
Esther.....	11
<i>V</i>	
VAN METRE	
Albert Gleaves	280
Evelina.....	280
Nancy Stirling.....	280
Thomas Earle.....	280
Thomas Jr.	280
VAN TUYL	
Patricia Ann	242
VANDERHOFF	
Unknown	235
VAUGHT	
Emma Veitch	190
VEACH	
Wade.....	319
VENARD	
Pearl.....	232

VICKROY	
Delia Frances	332
VINSON	
Janet Sue	343
W	
WAGGONER	
Lewis	142
WALDMAN	
Anne	215
WALKER	
Anglee, "Angie"	220
Nannie McCulloch	132
Sarah	128
WALLACE	
Graham	117, 293, 295
Mary Ann	295
Nancy Ann	293
WALLER	
John	105
WALLS	
Effie	230
WALTERS	
Nimrod	297
Olivia	351
Olivia Nelson	297
WARD	
James	339
Jolene	339
Martha Jane	209
Robin	340
Ronald	339
WARMING	
Julius	318
WARREN	
Aurthur J.	333
Billy Jean	333
WATERS	
Hobart	219
Lu	196
WATSON	
Dennis	204
Ethan Taylor	248
John	204
John Chester	248
John Robert	248
WEAKLEY	
David Chappell	264
David R.	264
WEAR	
William Barnett, Sr.	139
WEAVER	
Amanda	195
WEBB	
James Madison	152

WELLS	
Edna	332
WEST	
Ida May	319
John Duval	293
Louisa Francis	293
Margaret Ann	293
Thomas	293
WHITAKER	
Alma	205
Homer	205
James Richard	205
Julia	204
Leona	205
Nettie	205
Velma	205
Zelma	205
WHITE	
Cromartie Gertrude	313
James Simeon	280
Narita L.	238
WHITENTON	
H. D.	170
WHITMAN	
David A.	182
Lilian I.	183
Margaret	182
Virginia	182
WILBURN	
Robert Harman	213
WILKENSON	
Ellen	278
WILKERSON	
Anastasia Rochelle	249
Ashley Michelle	249
Gary Andrew	246, 249
George	246
George Wesley	246
George Wesley, Jr.	249
George Wesley, Sr.	249
John Austin	249
John Dulin, Jr.	246, 249
John Dulin, Sr.	246
Joyce Ann	246
Katheryn Elizabeth	249
Lindsay Laneece	249
Michael David	246, 249
Stephen Howell	249
Wanda Faye	246, 249
WILLIAMS	
B.L.	268
Elizabeth P.	267
Mary	268
Sampson	73
William H. H.	174
Willingham, England	6

WILSON		Kenneth Francis	235
Alice	182	Ruth Tinney	260
Angeline.....	297	W.J.....	259
Annie Lee	186	Wiley T.....	211
Barry	335	WOODMANSEE	
Chester Clay	319	Frank.....	125
Darryl Duane	239	Rebecca	125
David Anthony.....	239	Rebecca.....	291
Ellis.....	319	WOODWARD	
Frank Ren	319	Clyde	325
Glen Roy.....	335	Louise	325
James Edward.....	239	WOODY	
Jessie Fallus	319	Edward C.....	211
John.....	196	WOOLFORD	
Julie Diane	244	Mary C.....	51
Martha Olivia.....	319	WOOLMAN	
Mary Herbert	182	Elias	13
Mary, "Polly"	84, 256	WRIGHT	
Maude May.....	196	Anne	314
Rebecca B.....	131	Burnetty W.	141
Ruth Selina, "Rebecca".....	147	Dovie Jane	179
Samuel	147	James	135
Thomas	182	Jason	166
Thomas D.	182	Lucinda	166
Thomas E.....	302	Tennessee	171
WIMBERLY		Uberter	142
Rodie.....	144	Y	
WINFORD		YELTON	
Nancy Winford	280	Rina Gemima.....	206
WINKLER		Rufus Bureton.....	206
Estelle Howe.....	29	YOUNG	
WISE		Charity	327
Ernest.....	236	William Cocke.....	348
Sharon Kay	236	Z	
WITSON		ZIMMERMAN	
Mary	195	Ida.....	314
WITT		ZUBIA	
Gilmore E.	211	Edward.....	247
WOOD		Jeffery Mark	247
Cheryl	235	Zachary Lynn.....	247
Dale.....	235		
Elizabeth	144		
Karen Christeel	235		